

W. sing,

1424 5

#

<36613583450015

<36613583450015

Bayer. Staatsbibliothek

H. sing. 1424²
A

E.B.
from H. H.

T O U R

FROM

G I B R A L T A R

TO

TANGIER, SALLEE, MOGODORE,
SANTA CRUZ, TARUDANT;

AND THENCE,

OVER MOUNT ATLAS,

TO

M O R O C C O:

INCLUDING A PARTICULAR ACCOUNT OF THE
R O Y A L H A R E M, &c.

By *WILLIAM LEMPRIERE*, Surgeon.

The SECOND EDITION, *00*
WITH ADDITIONS AND CORRECTIONS.

L O N D O N:

PRINTED FOR J. WALTER, CHARING-CROSS;
AND SOLD BY J. JOHNSON, ST. PAUL'S CHURCH-YARD;
AND J. SEWELL, CORNHILL.

M.DCC.XCIII.

WB/63/458

975

Lempriere
From Gibraltar
to Tangier

TO

HIS ROYAL HIGHNESS

PRINCE EDWARD.

SIR,

THE distinguished honour which
your ROYAL HIGHNESS has
been pleased to confer upon me,
by taking under your august pro-
tection the first Essay of a young
Author, is a singular instance of
the benevolence and liberality of
your ROYAL HIGHNESS's disposition
and will ever command my warmest
acknowledgments.

That your ROYAL HIGHNESS may
enjoy an uninterrupted course of
A 2 health

DEDICATION.

health and prosperity, and long
continue a blessing to the British
Nation, and an honour to the ser-
vice, is the sincere wish of

Your ROYAL HIGHNESS's

Most grateful servant,

WILLIAM LEMPRIERE.

N A M E S
OF THE
S U B S C R I B E R S.

HIS ROYAL HIGHNESS THE DUKE
OF CLARENCE.

HIS ROYAL HIGHNESS PRINCE
EDWARD.

A.

Capt. Abbot, Royal Artillery.
William Adair, Esq. Surgeon-
Major, Gibraltar, 2 copies.
Alexander Adair, Esq. Pall-
Mall.
Mr. A. Adams, Gibraltar.
Mr. C. E. Allen, Lisbon.
Mr. G. Allen, Lisbon.
Amicable Society at Lancaster.
Mr. Anderson, Gibraltar, 2 co-
pies.
Ensign Anderson, 50th Regi-
ment.
Lieutenant W. H. Anderson,
Marines.
John Lewis Andre, Esq.
Rev. Townsend Andrews, High-
gate.
Mr. Angelo, Carlisle Street,
Soho.
Mr. H. Angelo, Carlisle Street,
Soho.
Anonymous.
Mr. E. Archbold, Gibraltar.

Capt. Armstrong, 11th Regi-
ment of Foot, 3 copies.
Thomas Atkinson, Esq. Rot-
terdam.
Mr. W. Atkinson, Cannon
Street.
Ensign Aylmer, 11th Regiment
of Foot, 3 copies.

B.

Right Hon. Lord Blayney.
Sir Robert Boyd, K. B.
Sir Theophilus Biddulph, Bart.
Lady Biddulph.
Mrs. Backhouse, Bedford.
Dr. Baillie, Great Windmill
Street.
Miss Baker, 2 copies.
Mr. Baker, Surgeon, Lisbon.
Rev. Dr. Bandinel, Netherbury,
Dorsetshire.
Mrs. Bandinel.
Mrs. E. Bandinel, Jersey.
Mr. Banks, Highgate.
Miss Banks, Highgate.
Thomas Bangham, Esq.

- Daniel Barnard, Esq. London.
 Mr. C. Barrell, Jun. Hart Street, Mark Lane.
 Mr. Barthrop, Surgeon, Reigate, Surrey.
 Mr. Barlow, Gibraltar, 2 copies.
 Mr. Baynes, Royal Engineers, 3 copies.
 Capt. Baynes, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot.
 Lieut. Baynes, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.
 Lieut. Baynes, 32d Regiment.
 — Baynes, Esq.
 Mr. Beaumont, 32d Regiment.
 Major Bennet, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Ensign Belford, 18th, or Royal Irish.
 Mr. J. Berthon, Lisbon.
 Mrs. Berthon, Clapton, 4 copies.
 Mrs. E. Beuzville, Jersey.
 Col. Biddulph.
 Miss Biddulph.
 Miss E. Biddulph.
 Miss C. Biddulph.
 Mr. T. Billinga, Lisbon.
 Ensign Bickford, 25th Regiment.
 Charles Birkhead, Esq. Reigate, Surrey.
 Mr. Joseph Bird, London.
 Lieut. Bird, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Thomas Bishop, Esq. Hayes, Middlesex.
 Dr. Bishop, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot.
 Mr. Jos. Bland.
 Webster Blount, Esq. Dutch Consul General, Tangier.
 Mrs. Bletsoe, Bedford.
 William Blizard, Esq. Lime Street.
 Mr. E. Bolton, Gibraltar.
- Mr. T. Bolton, Gibraltar.
 Capt. Booth, 32d Regiment.
 Mr. D. Bowden, Lisbon.
 Mr. N. Bowden, Lisbon.
 Rev. Mr. Bowen.
 Lieut. Briggs, 25th Regiment.
 Lieut. Brown, 59th Regiment.
 Lieut. W. Brown, Royal Navy.
 Mr. J. Brown, St. Swithin's Lane.
 Mr. Lewis Brohier, Jersey.
 Mr. A. Brownlie, Lisbon.
 Lieut. Buchannan, 32d Regiment.
 Mrs. Bulkley, Uxbridge, Middlesex.
 Mr. C. Buller, Royal Navy.
 Lieut. Banbury, 32d Regiment.
 Capt. Burroes, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.
 Ensign Burslem, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.
 Capt. Busby, 25th Regiment.
 Mr. Butler, Oxford Court, London.
 Henry Byne, Esq. Carshalton, Surrey.
 Ensign Byron, 18th, or Royal Irish.

C.

- Right Hon. Countess of Charlemont.
 Right Hon. Viscountess Cremorne.
 Hon. Mr. Chetwynd.
 Hon. Miss Chetwynd.
 Robert Calvert, Esq. London.
 Charles Calvert, Esq. London.
 Capt. Duncan Campbell, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Capt. Archibald Campbell, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Capt. Robert Campbell.

Lieut.

SUBSCRIBERS.

11

Lieut. Neil Campbell, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Lieut. Campbell, 25th Regiment.
 Ensign Robert Campbell, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Lieut. Campbell, Royal Navy.
 James Campbell, Esq. London.
 Dr. Cantley.
 Ensign Carnegie, 59th Regiment.
 Capt. Carter, 32d Regiment.
 Mr. Isaac Carey, Guernsey.
 Mr. N. Carey, Guernsey.
 Mr. John Carthey, Royal Navy.
 Mrs. Castell, Clapham, 2 copies.
 Lieut. Caulfield, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.
 Mr. T. G. Caulfield, Royal Navy.
 Mr. Cavallo, Gibraltar.
 Lieut. Chamney, 25th Regiment.
 B. Champion, Esq. Broad Street.
 Miss Chambers.
 Lieut. Chambers, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot.
 R. Christie, Esq. Austin Friars.
 — Classen, Esq. Danish Consul General, Tangier.
 Mr. Anthony Clarke, Stock Exchange.
 Mr. T. Clarke, Tower Dock.
 Capt. Cliffe, 7th, or Royal Fusiliers.
 Miss Clothier.
 Major Cochran, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Ensign W. Cochrane, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Lieut. Codrington, Royal Navy.
 Mr. Joseph Coetho, Gibraltar, 2 copies.
 Dr. Cogan, Rotterdam.

Mrs. Cogan, Rotterdam.
 Ensign Colman, 32d Regiment.
 Mr. J. Coltsman, Lisbon.
 Lieut. Concannon, Royal Artillery.
 Capt. Conolly, 18th, or Royal Irish.
 Mrs. Mary Conyers, Warwickshire.
 Mrs. Conway, Highgate.
 Mr. G. Cooper, Gibraltar.
 Mr. M. Cooper, Jun. Gibraltar.
 Mrs. Cornwall, Portland Place, 2 copies.
 Miss Corrie, Hoddesdon.
 Mr. A. Court.
 Mr. W. Court.
 Mr. Coulson, Thames Street.
 Capt. Coutts, Marines.
 Mr. Crane, Budge Row.
 Rev. John Crawford, M. A. Elverton, Derbyshire.
 Capt. Crawford, 2d or Queen's Reg. of Dragoon Guards.
 Rev. Herbert Croft.
 Lieut. Crozier, Royal Artillery.
 Mr. Crokatt.
 Ensign Crunden, 11th Regiment of Foot.
 William Culme, Esq. Tothill, Devonshire.
 Thomas Curry, Jun. Esq. Gosport.

D.

Chevalier D'Angelo.
 Sir John De la Pole, Bart.
 — Dalrymple, Esq.
 Mr. Darby, Lime Street.
 Mr. W. Davenport, Lisbon.
 Mrs. D'Auvergne, Falmouth.
 Miss D'Auvergne, Jersey.
 Lieut. Dawson, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot.

- Mr. John Dawes, King Street,
St. James's.
Mr. De Drufina, Fowlk's Build-
ings.
Mrs. De Drufina, Fowlk's
Buildings.
Phil. De Carteret, Esq. Jersey.
Mr. Phil. De Carteret, Jun. Jer-
sey.
J. P. De Gruchy, Esq. London.
Charles De la Garde, Esq.
Jersey.
Mr. Peter De Jersey, Guernsey.
Mr. John De Veulle, Jersey.
Mr. T. F. Depenaw, Lisbon.
Lieut. Col. Despard, 7th, or
Royal Fuzileers.
Lieut. Destropp, Marines.
Mrs. Deves, Highgate.
Lieut. Dewell, 2d, or Queen's
Regiment of Foot.
Mr. Dezé, Gibraltar.
Richard Dickinson, Esq.
Lieut. Dickins, Royal Engineers.
Thomas Dickson, Esq. South-
ampton.
Lieut. Col. Don, 59th Regiment.
Ensign Donald, 68th Regiment.
Capt. Douglass, 11th Regi-
ment of Foot, 3 copies.
Ensign Douglass, 11th Regi-
ment of Foot, 3 copies.
Mr. Dowling, Royal Navy.
Capt. Drinkwater, 2d Battalion
Royals.
Mrs. Duane, Twickenham.
Ensign Duer, 25th Regiment.
James Duff, Esq. British Con-
sul, Cadiz, 6 copies.
Rev. Dr. Dumaresque.
Rev. C. Dumaresque, Jersey.
Mr. W. Dumaresque, Jersey.
Thomas Durell, Esq. South-
ampton.
- J. T. Durell, Esq. Jersey, 2
copies.
Miss Jane Durell, Jersey.
Mr. Dutton, Stoke Newington.
Lieut. Dyer, 7th, or Royal
Fuzileers.
E.
Thomas Eames, Esq.
Rev. Mr. Eaton, St. Ann's,
Soho.
Mr. Ede,
Major Edgar, 25th Regiment.
Col. Edmeston, 50th Regiment.
Lieut. Edwards, 2d, or Queen's
Regiment of Foot.
Mr. John Edwards, Lisbon.
Ensign Elliot, 25th Regiment.
Mr. James Elmsley, Gibraltar.
John Enslie, Esq. Rotterdam.
Capt. Erskine, 50th Regiment.
Capt. Espinasse, 11th Regiment
of Foot, 3 copies.
Major Este, 68th Regiment, 3
copies.
Capt. Eveleigh, Invalids, Jersey.
Lieut. Eveleigh, 2d, or Queen's
Regiment of Foot.
Lieut. Col. Eyre, Royal Artil-
lery.
Ensign Eyre, 11th Regiment of
Foot, 3 copies.
Mr. Jabez Exshaw.
F.
Hon. Capt. Forbes, Royal Navy.
Hon. Mrs. Forward, Dublin.
Capt. Fancourt, Royal Navy.
Col. Farrington, Royal Artillery.
Jonathan Fearnside, Esq.
Mr. Herman Ficke, Lisbon.
Edward Fiott, Esq. Jersey.
John Fiott, Esq. London.
Edward Fiott, Esq. Gosport.
Mr. John Fiott, Jersey.
Mrs.

SUBSCRIBERS.

v

Mrs. Nicholas Fiott, Jersey.
 Lieut. Fitzgerald, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.
 Mr. Fitzgerald, 68th Regiment.
 Mr. Fitzmaurice, Royal Navy.
 Mr. W. Fleming, 25th Regiment.
 Mr. D. Fleming, 25th Regiment.
 Capt. Forbes, 18th, or Royal Irish.
 Capt. Forch, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot, 2 copies.
 Rev. Mr. Forster, Richmond, Surrey.
 Mr. P. French, Islington.
 Mr. V. French, Lisbon.
 Capt. Fyers, Royal Engineers.

G.

Hon. Mrs. Goulbourn.
 Rev. Mr. Gadsby, Bedford.
 Mrs. Catharine Galabin.
 Mrs. Ann Gardner, Park Street, Grosvenor Square.
 Mr. John Garnault, Lisbon.
 Miss Garnault, Rotterdam.
 Mr. Peter Garnault, Batavia.
 Capt. Garstin, Royal Artillery.
 Lieut. Garfide, 59th Regiment.
 Philip Gavey, Esq. London.
 Thomas Gavino, Esq. Dutch Consul, Gibraltar.
 Dr. Gerand, King's College, Aberdeen.
 Mrs. Gibson, Highgate.
 Mr. David Giese, Lisbon.
 Ensign Gifford, 50th Regiment.
 Mr. Gothfried Giesler, Lisbon.
 Mr. Gilfillan, 18th, or Royal Irish, 2 copies.
 Sam. Gillam, Esq.
 William Gill, Esq.

Mr. D. Gillen, Gibraltar.
 Mr. W. Glisson, Lisbon.
 Mr. Gilson, Tower Dock.
 Lieut. Col. Glover, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.
 Mr. W. Goad, Tower Royal.
 Ensign Godfrey, 32d Regiment.
 Mr. G. Goldsmith, Leman Street.
 Mr. A. Goldsmith, Leman Street.
 Mr. B. Goldsmith, Stamford Hill.
 Mr. T. Goodall, Lisbon.
 Mr. Mathew Gossiet, Jersey.
 Mr. Mathew Gossiet, Jun. Jersey.
 Mr. Garret Gould, Lisbon.
 Dr. Graham, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Capt. Graves, Royal Navy.
 Mr. Grant, 59th Regiment.
 Richard Gray, Esq.
 Mr. Gray, Billiter Square.
 Mrs. Gregg, Highgate.
 Rev. Dr. Gregory, Bedford Row.
 Mrs. Gregory, Woloop, Herefordshire.
 Mr. Green, Bedford.
 Mr. Green, Gibraltar.
 Mr. B. H. Green, Lisbon.
 Mr. T. Greenaway, Jun. Bishopsgate Street.
 William Greenwood, Esq.
 William Grey, Esq. Alicant.
 Miss Grant.
 Miss C. Grant.
 Miss L. Grant.
 Mrs. Grubb, Uxbridge, Middlesex.
 Mr. F. Gybbon, Royal Navy.

H. Sir

H.

Sir Isaac Heard, Knt. Garter
Principal King of Arms.
Capt. Hadden, 11th Regiment
of Foot, 3 copies.
Mr. R. W. Hake, Lisbon.
Mr. H. O. Hall, Gracechurch
Street.
Mr. James Hall, Poultry.
Mrs. Hallet, Highgate.
Mr. Hallilay, Royal Navy.
Lieut. Hale, 2d, or Queen's
Regiment of Foot.
William Hamerton, Esq. Finch-
ley, 2 copies.
Major Hamilton, 18th, or Roy-
al Irish.
Lieut. Hamilton, 68th Regi-
ment.
Arthur Hammond, Esq. Hamp-
stead, Middlesex.
Mrs. Hammond, Hampstead.
Mrs. Sarah Hammond, Hamp-
stead.
Charles Hilgrove Hammond,
Esq. Trinity College, Ox-
ford.
Arthur Atherley Hammond, Esq.
St. John's College, Oxford.
James Hammond, Esq. Jersey.
Mr. Thomas Hammond, Jersey.
Mrs. J. L. Hammond, Jersey.
Capt. Harding, Royal Artillery,
Rev. Mr. Harpur, Uxbridge,
Middlesex.
Mrs. Harwood, Islington, 3
copies.
E. C. Hastopp, Esq. Merriwell,
Warwickshire.
Mrs. Hastopp, Merriwell, War-
wickshire.
Ensign Haslewood, 50th Regi-
ment.
Lieut. Haven, 50th Regiment.

Mrs. J. Hawkers, Plymouth.
Mr. Hazleton, 7th, or Royal
Fuzileers.
Mr. James Heinekin, St. He-
len's, London.
Major Hely, 11th Regiment of
Foot, 3 copies.
Miss Hendrick, Dublin.
Mrs. Henshaw, Essex.
Ensign Heron, 11th Regiment
of Foot, 3 copies.
Lieut. Hewan, 25th Regiment.
Edmund Higginson, Esq. Ux-
bridge, Middlesex.
Robert Higginson, Esq. Ux-
bridge.
W. Higginson, Esq. Bernard
Street.
Major Higginson, 50th Regi-
ment.
Mr. George Hilgrove, Jersey.
Lieut. Hilgrove, Royal Navy.
Clement Hilgrove, Esq. South-
ampton.
Lieut. Hill, 50th Regiment.
Lieut. Hill, 68th Regiment.
Mrs. Hill, Dover.
Mrs. Hinchliffe, Woodstock
Street.
Ensign Hinde, 25th Regiment.
Mr. N. Hingston, Exeter.
Rev. Mr. Hinton, Hayes, Mid-
dlesex.
Miss Hinton, Hayes, Middlesex.
Ensign Hinuber, 68th Regi-
ment.
W. Hodges, Esq. Highgate.
Rev. H. Homer, Burbury, War-
wickshire.
Mr. John Holnet, Lisbon.
Lieut. Hope, 18th, or Royal
Irish.
John Hosier, Esq. Great George
Street.
W. Hosier,

W. Hosier, Esq.
Mr. Howard.
Mrs. Howard.
Miss Howard.
Mr. Howitt.
Rev. Mr. Hughes, Gibraltar.
Mr. Hurfman, Royal Navy.
Mr. H. Huddy, Crutched Friars.
Lieut. Harly, 59th Regiment.

I.

Mr. Randolph Jackson, London.
Mr. J. Jackson, Royal Navy.
Mr. J. F. Jarchaw, Lisbon.
Mr. Thomas Jacobson, Lisbon.
Lieut. Jardine, Marines.
Mr. Francis Iken, Lisbon.
Mr. B. Illius, Lisbon.
Lieut. Imrie, 2d Battalion Royals.
Miss Jones, Charter House Square.
Mr. Jones, Fish Street Hill, 2 copies.
Ensign Ironside, 68th Regiment.
Lieut. James Irwin, Royal Navy.

K

John L. Kaye, Esq. 10th Regiment of Light Dragoons.
Dr. Kearney, Lisbon.
Mrs. Kearton, Highgate.
Lieut. Kelly, 32d Regiment.
Mr. Joseph Kenyon, Gibraltar.
George Ker, Esq. Grosvenor Square.
Lieut. Ker, 68th Regiment.
Lieut. Kersterman, Royal Engineers.
Mr. Klunder, Jun. Hamburgh, 2 copies.

Lieut. Knight, 11th Regiment of Foot.
W. C. Knowlys, Esq.
Mr. J. T. Kolster, Lisbon.

L.

Hon. William Lumley, 10th Regiment of Light Dragoons.
Robert Ladbroke, Esq. Portland Place.
Mrs. Lambert, Ludgate Hill.
John Lane, Esq. Hillingdon, Middlesex.
Capt. Lane, 32d Regiment.
Mr. Christopher Lance, Gould Square.
Mr. Lara, Surgeon to the Portuguese Hospital, London.
Mr. L. Laffence, Lisbon.
Mr. Leirier, Jersey.
George Lempriere, Esq. Highland House, Essex.
James Amice Lempriere, Esq. Jersey.
John Lempriere, Esq. British Consul at Faro.
Mr. G. Lempriere, Royal Navy.
Mrs. Lempriere, Highgate.
Mr. T. Lermite, Aldgate.
Mr. Peter Le Pelley, Guernsey.
Capt. L'Estrange, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.
Miss Lewis, Scot's Yard, Bush Lane.
T. Lewis, Esq. Freeman's Court, London.
Mr. J. R. Lindt, Lisbon.
Mr. James Little, Lisbon.
Robert Livie, Esq. London.
Rev. Henry Lord, Merchant Taylors' School.
Dr. Lowe, 50th Regiment.
Ensign Lowe, 50th Regiment.
Lieut. Lucas, 68th Regiment.

- John Ludford, Esq. Ansley Hall, Warwickshire.
 Miss Ludford, Camphill, Warwickshire.
 Miss F. Ludford.
 Col. Lumisdaine, 2d Battalion Royals, 3 copies.
 John Luxford, Esq. Winchelsea, Sussex.
 Henry Lynch, Esq. Danish Consul, Gibraltar.
 Mr. C. Lyne, Lisbon.
 Mr. J. Lyne, Lisbon.
 Mrs. Lysons, Hempstead, Gloucestershire.
 Lieut. Lyster, 50th Regiment.
 M.
 Hon. Richard Macdonald, 10th Regiment of Light Dragoons.
 Hon. Robert Meade, 2d Battalion Royals.
 J. M. Matra, Esq. British Consul General, Tangier, 6 copies.
 Lieut. Mackenzie, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Mr. Mackie, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Dr. Macdonald, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.
 Lieut. M'Dowell, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.
 Capt. M'Clean, 68th Regiment.
 Lieut. M'Clean, 50th Regiment.
 Ensign M'Farlane, 59th Regiment.
 Mr. Macfarlane, Walthamstow.
 — M'Kernies, Esq. London.
 Mr. James M'Andrew, Lisbon.
 Mr. F. M. M'Carthy, Lisbon.
 Mr. John M'Mahon, Lisbon.
 Dr. Maclaurin, London.
 Mr. Mackintosh.
 Mrs. Maister.
 Lieut. Maitland, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot.
 Miss Malliet, Gerard Street, Soho.
 Dr. Manningham.
 Mr. Peter Mauger, Jersey.
 Capt. Manley, Royal Artillery.
 Ensign Mansfield, 59th Regiment.
 Francis Marett, Esq. Jersey.
 Mr. Anthony Marchant, Abingdon Street.
 Mr. Marriott, Rathbone Place.
 Mr. Martine, Gibraltar.
 Daniel Mathew, Esq.
 Mr. W. Mattier, Lisbon.
 Major Mawby, 18th, or Royal Irish.
 Ensign Maxwell, 68th Regiment.
 Ensign Maxwell, 18th, or Royal Irish.
 Mr. Maxwell, Gibraltar.
 Jos. May, Esq.
 Mr. Richard Meade, Watling Street.
 Francis Melville, Esq. Amsterdam.
 Mr. Melville, Royal Navy.
 Miss Mercer, Highgate.
 Miss E. Mercer, Highgate.
 Mr. Merrick, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot.
 Mr. Methman, Gibraltar, 2 copies.
 Charles Mills, Esq. London.
 Rev. Mr. Mills, Burford, Warwickshire.
 Mrs. Mills.
 John Minier, Esq.
 Capt. Moncrief, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.
 Lieut.

Lieut. Money Penny, 68th Regiment.

Capt. Montrefor, 18th, or Royal Irish.

Lieut. Montrefor, 18th, or Royal Irish.

Lieut. Moore, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.

Mr. Osmond Mordaunt, Lisbon.

James Morgan, Esq.

Mr. W. Morgan, Lisbon.

John Morrison, Esq. Gibraltar, 2 copies.

Mrs. Morland.

Mr. H. J. Morley, Lisbon.

Col. Morfe, Royal Engineers.

Mrs. Morfe.

Charles Murray, Esq. Consul General, Madeira.

Ensign Muter, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.

N.

Sir Roger Newdigate, Bart.

Lady Newdigate.

Mr. W. Nicol, Royal Navy.

Mr. James Niven, Gibraltar.

Capt. Northey, 32d Regiment.

Mrs. Northey.

Joseph Nutt, Esq. Broad Street Buildings.

O.

Right Hon. Henrietta Frances O'Neill.

Sir William Oglander, Bart.

Major General O'Hara.

Lieut. Ogilvie, 50th Regiment.

Capt. O'Meara, 68th Regiment.

Mr. Frederick Oom, Lisbon.

Mr. Orange, Swan Street, London.

Miss Osborne, Hanover Square.

Lieut. Oswald, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.

Rev. H. B. Owen, M. A. St. Olave's, Hart Street, 3 copies.

P.

Lady Porten.

Vice-Admiral Peyton.

Major-General Picton.

Capt. Edino Paddock, Jersey.

Mr. Palmer, Royal Navy.

Mr. Hugh Parker, Lisbon.

Mr. John Parmenter, Lisbon.

Mr. H. Parnell, Spital Fields.

—— Partridge, Esq.

Mr. Charles Pasley, Lisbon.

Mr. W. Pearce, St. Swithin's Lane.

Master Pearce, D^o.

Capt. Pell, 3 copies.

Mr. F. Penwarne, Lisbon.

Mr. J. Penwarne, Lisbon.

Mrs. Pereira, Clapton.

Mr. James Philips, Lisbon.

Lieut. Philpot, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot.

Col. Phipps, Royal Engineers.

Lieut. Phipps, Royal Engineers.

Mr. Pickles, Vine Street, Piccadilly.

Lieut. Pierrpont, Royal Navy.

Lieut. Pigot, 2d Battalion Royals.

Lieut. Pigot, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.

Thomas Pipon, Esq. Jersey, 2 copies.

Thomas Pipon, Esq. Lieut. Bailiff, Jersey.

Mr. Joshua Pipon, Jersey.

Mr. James Pipon, Jersey.

Capt. Pitt, 10th Regiment of Light Dragoons.

Mrs. Pocock, Weymouth Street.

Miss Pocock, Weymouth Street.

Miss

Miss Elizabeth Pocock, Weymouth Street.
 Mr. John Poingdestre, Jersey.
 Capt. James Poingdestre, London.
 William Pollock, Esq.
 William Ponsonby, Esq. Ireland.
 John Porker, Esq. Bank Buildings.
 Mr. F. Porral, Gibraltar.
 Capt. Potts, 68th Regiment.
 Lieut. Powell, 18th, or Royal Irish.
 Mr. Richard Power, Lisbon.
 Lieut. Prevost, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.
 Charles Price, Esq. Cartagena, Spain.
 Mr. Price, Chancery Lane.
 Lieut. W. Purvis, Royal Navy.

R.

Lieut. Rainy, 18th, or Royal Irish.
 Capt. Rait, 2d or Queen's Regiment of Foot.
 W. M. Raikes, Esq. Broad Street Buildings.
 John Raleigh, Esq. Gibraltar.
 Lieut. Raleigh, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.
 Ensign Raleigh, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot.
 Lieut. Ramsay, Royal Artillery.
 Ensign Ramsay, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot, 2 copies.
 Lieut. Reeves, 2d Battalion Royals.
 Lieut. Reynett, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.
 Mrs. Reynolds, Hadley, Middlesex.
 Mr. George Rice, Lisbon.

Captain Richardson, 18th, or Royal Irish.
 Mr. T. Richmond, Gibraltar.
 Capt. Riddel, 32d Regiment.
 Charles Edward Rippington, Esq. Armington Hall, Warwickshire.
 Mr. H. E. Roberts, Lisbon.
 Philip Robin, Esq. Jersey.
 Mr. John Robin, Jersey.
 M. P. Robinson, Whitechapel.
 Mrs. Rogers, Escot, Middlesex.
 Mr. P. Ronaldson, Gibraltar.
 Major Rose, 50th Regiment.
 Lieut. Ross, 25th Regiment.
 Ensign Ross, 25th Regiment.
 Mr. J. Ross, Gibraltar.
 Mr. A. Ross, Gibraltar.
 Mr. Paul Rouillac, Lisbon.
 Mrs. Rowe.

Capt. Rowe, 50th Regiment.
 Lieut. Rowley, 68th Regiment.
 Capt. Rudsdale, 11th Regiment of Foot 3 copies.

——— Rush, Esq.

Mr. J. H. Rump, Lisbon.
 Mr. John Russel, London.

S.

Right Hon. Countess of Strathmore.
 Hon. Capt. Chetwynd Stapleton, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot.
 Hon. Mrs. Chetwynd Stapleton.
 Hon. Richard St. Leger, Ireland.
 Hon. Mrs. St. Leger.
 Sir Richard Bligh St. George, Bart.
 Lieut. Gen. F. Smith, 3 copies.
 Mrs. Saltenstall, Hillingdon, Middlesex.

Mr.

- | | |
|---|--|
| Mr. Salter, 11th Regiment of Foot, 2 copies. | John Smee, Esq. |
| Rev. John Sandys, Cursol, Bedfordshire. | Capt. John Smith, Royal Artillery. |
| Mrs. Sandys, Nethersole, Bedfordshire. | Capt. Charles Smith, Royal Artillery. |
| Miss Sandys, Nethersole. | Capt. Smith, 25th Regiment. |
| Mr. Gerard Sant, Lisbon. | Lieut. Smith, 7th, or Royal Fuzileers. |
| Capt. Saumarez, 7th, or Royal Fuzileers. | Mr. Smith, Artillery. |
| Major Schaw, 68th Regiment. | Mr. John Smith, Gibraltar. |
| Capt. Scott, 2d Battalion Royals. | Capt. Snowe, 64th Regiment. |
| Mrs. Scott, Wolston, Warwickshire. | Rev. Mr. Snelson, Reigate, Surrey. |
| Lieut. Scott, 32d Regiment. | Rev. Benjamin Choyce Sowden, Amsterdam. |
| Mr. Scriven, Covent Garden. | Mr. H. F. Spencer. |
| Capt. Sebright, 18th, or Royal Irish. | Mr. Edmund Stack, Lisbon. |
| Mr. R. Sharp, Navy Yard, Gibraltar. | Mr. Joseph Staines, Ironmonger Lane. |
| Lieut. Sheldrake, Royal Artillery. | Mr. Edward Stanley, Gibraltar. |
| Mrs. Shiffner, Weymouth Street. | Mrs. Stapleton. |
| Mr. W. Shirley, Royal Navy. | Capt. St. Clair, 25th Regiment. |
| Lieut. Shrapnell, Royal Artillery. | Lieut. St. George, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies. |
| Mrs. Shuckburg, Berton, Warwickshire. | Capt. Stephens, Royal Artillery. |
| Capt. Shuttleworth, 7th, or Royal Fuzileers. | Lieut. J. Stewart, 68th Regiment. |
| Lieut. Shuttleworth, 7th, or Royal Fuzileers. | Ensign Stewart, 68th Regiment. |
| Mrs. Simeon, Red Lion Square. | Ensign Stewart, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot. |
| Mr. A. Simpson, Gibraltar, 2 copies. | Mr. J. T. Stewart, Gracechurch Street. |
| Lieut. Sirr, 68th Regiment. | Mr. W. Stephens, Lisbon. |
| Lieut. Sirie, 11th Regiment of Foot. | Mr. Stillingfleet. |
| Lieut. Skyring, Royal Artillery. | Mrs. Stillingfleet. |
| Mr. Robert Slack, Lisbon. | Miss Stillingfleet. |
| Capt. Slade, 10th Regiment of Light Dragoons. | Lieut. Stone, Royal Navy. |
| Lieut. Smart, Royal Engineers. | J. Stone, Esq. Hackney. |
| Mr. Smart, Royal Engineers. | Samuel Stratton, Esq. Russia Court, Leadenhall Street. |
| | Mr. Samuel Straton, St. Mary Axe. |
| | Capt. Sutherland, 25th Regiment. |
| | Capt. |

Capt. Swaffield, Royal Navy.
 Mr. B. Sweatland, Exeter.
 Mr. G. Sweatland, Gibraltar.
 Mr. T. Sweatland, Exeter.
 Lieut. Swiney, Royal Artillery.
 Lieut. Col. Symes, 51st Regiment.

T.

Hon. Lieut. Tufton, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.
 Lieut. Talbot, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.
 Mr. J. G. Talbot, Royal Navy.
 Mrs. Taylor, Highgate.
 Mr. Taylor, 32d Regiment, 3 copies.
 Mr. Mathew Taylor, Lisbon.
 Lieut. Teesdale, 25th Regiment,
 Mrs. Templeman, Serjeant's Inn, Fleet Street.
 Capt. Templer, 10th Regiment of Light Dragoons.
 Rev. John Templer.
 Miss Eliza Thompson, Cork.
 Mrs. Godfrey Thornton, Austin Friars.
 Dr. Tomagnini, Lisbon.
 Mr. Toulmin, Hackney.
 Dr. Travers, Lisbon.
 Ensign Trevelyan, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.
 Capt. Troughton, 2 copies.
 B. Troughton, Esq. London.
 B. Troughton, Jun. Esq. London.
 Joseph Troughton, Esq. London.
 Mr. Trye, Gloucester.
 Mr. ———, Friend of D^o
 Richard Turner, Esq. Uxbridge, Middlesex.

Mr. T. Turner, Cornhill, 2 copies.

Mr. J. Turner, St. Mary Axe.

U.

Rear Admiral Uvedale.
 Rev. Mr. Van Effen, Hackney.
 Lieut. Vassell, 59th Regiment.
 Lieut. Vaughan, 59th Regiment.
 Mr. W. Vaughan, Gibraltar.
 Mr. G. Vaux, Coleman Street.
 Lieut. Veitch, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.
 Mr. C. H. Vermehren, Lisbon.
 Lieut. Vesey, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.
 Robert Vigne, Esq. London.
 Unknown, 3 copies.

W.

Sir Clifton Wintringham, Bart.
 Mrs. Woodfield, Highgate, Middlesex, 6 copies.
 Lieut. Wade, 25th Regiment.
 Capt. Walker, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.
 Lieut. Walker, 7th, or Royal Fusileers.
 Miss Walker, Stamford House, Upper Clapton.
 Mrs. Wallis.
 Mr. T. Waller, Royal Navy.
 Lieut. Ward, Royal Artillery.
 Mr. W. Ward, Fenchurch Street.
 P. Warren, Esq. Lloyd's Coffee House.
 Capt. Watts, Jersey.
 Mr. T. Watson, Bank Buildings.
 Major Wauchope, 50th Regiment.
 Capt. Wemyss, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies.

Capt,

- | | |
|---|--|
| Capt. Wemyss, 59th Regiment. | William Wilson, Esq. Ireland. |
| Capt. Wetherall, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies. | Capt. Wilson, 59th Regiment. |
| Rev. John Wetherall, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies. | Lieut. Wilson, 59th Regiment. |
| Mrs. G. Wetherall, Dublin. | Mr. J. R. Wilson, Royal Navy. |
| Miss Isabella Wetherall, Dublin. | Mr. T. Winter, Gibraltar. |
| Mr. C. Wheler, New Court, St. Swithin's Lane. | Lieut. Col. Wollocombe, 2d, or Queen's Regiment of Foot. |
| Lieut. White, 32d Regiment. | Ensign Wolfely, 18th, or Royal Irish. |
| Benjamin White, Esq. Oxford. | Ensign Wood, 2d Battalion Royals. |
| Capt. Whitham, Royal Artillery. | Mr. Woodfield, Gloucester. |
| Capt. Whitworth, Royal Artillery. | Mr. M. Wright, Lisbon. |
| — Whitmore, Esq. Old Jewry. | Mr. T. Wright, Devonshire Street. |
| Peter Wiike, Esq. Swedish Consul General, Tangier, 4 copies | Mrs. Wynyard. |
| — Wildbore, Esq. | Lieut. Wybrants, 11th Regiment of Foot, 3 copies. |
| Mr. Wilcox, 32d Regiment. | |
| Thomas Wilkinson, Esq. | Y. |
| Miss Frances Wilkinson. | Capt. Yorke, Royal Artillery. |
| Miss Sarah May Wilkinson. | Mr. R. Young, Lisbon. |
| Mr. Wilkinson, Royal Navy. | Mr. Young, 2d Battalion Royals |
| Ensign Willock, 68th Regiment. | Mr. D. C. Young, Royal Navy. |

ADVERTISEMENT.

THE Author cannot help feeling himself under an obligation of apologising for the frequent egotisms, which appear in the course of the following narrative, and for the share of it which his adventures necessarily occupy. The reader will only have the goodness to bear in mind, that these transactions are detailed merely with a view of throwing light upon the character of the people, and the court, which he has undertaken to describe; and in this view he humbly conceives that they serve better to illustrate the manners and dispositions of the Moors than the most laboured disquisitions.

In the map which accompanies this volume, the Author's route is traced in short lines; the other divisions mark the several provinces of the empire.

CONTENTS.

C O N T E N T S.

C H A P. I.

MOTIVES of the Author for undertaking this Tour.—Sails from Gibraltar.—Arrival at TANGIER.—Description of that Place.—Departure for TARUDANT.—Instance of Tyranny exercised upon a few.—State of the Country and Roads.—Mode of living on these Journies.—Description of ARZILLA.—Moorish Luxury.—Application from a Variety of Patients.—Arrival at LARACHE PAGE I

*CHAP. II. Description of LARACHE.—Application from a Number of Patients.—Diseases of the Country.—State of Medical Science in MOROCCO.—Curious Ruin.—Beautiful Country.—Encampments of the Arabs.—Manners and Customs of this singular People.
b —Oppression*

— *Oppression of the People.*—*Instances.*—*Mode of fishing in the Lakes.*—*Sanctuaries.*—*Moorish Saints.*—*Anecdotes illustrative of this Subject.*—*Journey from MAMORA to SALLEE* 26

CHAP. III. *Description of SALLEE.*—*Piracies.*—*Curious Letter of MULEY ZIDAN to King CHARLES I.*—*Brutal Conduct of a Muleteer.*—*Handsome Behaviour of the French Consul.*—*Description of RABAT.*—*Journey from RABAT to MOGODORE.*—*Violent Storm.*—*Ruins of FADALA.*—*DAR BEYDA.*—*AZAMORE.* *Melancholy Anecdote of an English Surgeon.*—*MAZAGAN.*—*DYN MEDINA RABÆA.* *SAFFI.* *General State of the Country.*—*Description of MOGODORE* . 55

CHAP. IV. *General View of the Empire of MOROCCO.*—*Situation and Climate.*—*Provinces.*—*Soil.*—*Wonderful Fertility.*—*Sea Ports.*—*Natural Productions.*—*Mines.*—*Animals.*—*Occasional Famines.*—*Famine in 1778.*—*Manufactures.*—*Buildings.*—*Roads.*—*Population.*—*Introduction of Negroes.*—
MULEY

MULEY ISHMAEL—*his Policy*.—SIDI MAHOMET.—*General Oppression of the People*.—*Merchants* 90

CHAP. V. *Journey from MOGODORE to SANTA CRUZ*.—*Some Account of the Origin of that Place*.—*Arrival at TARUDANT*.—*Introduction to the Prince*.—*Description of his Palace*.—*Singular Reception*.—*Accommodations*.—*State of the Prince's Health*.—*Absurd Prejudices of the Moors*.—*Altercation with the Prince*.—*Application from other Patients*.—*The Cadi*.—*Introduction into the Prince's Harem*.—*Wives of the Prince*.—*State of the Female Sex in this secluded Situation*.—*Visible Amendment in the Prince's Complaint*.—*His Affability*.—*Character of the Prince MULEY ABSULEM* 117

CHAP. VI. *Description of TARUDANT*.—*Country of VLED DE NON*.—*Markets for the Sale of Cattle*.—*Extraordinary Amendment in the Prince's Complaint*.—*Great Civility from two Moors*.—*Singular Adventure*.—*The Prince ordered on a Pilgrimage to MECCA*.—*Intercession in Favour of the*

*English Captives.—Unexpected Order to re-
—pair to MOROCCO 156*

CHAP. VII. *Journey over Mount ATLAS from
TARUDANT to MOROCCO.—Retinue.—
Dangerous Passage over Mount ATLAS.
—Description of Mount ATLAS.—Natural
Productions.—Animals.—Beautiful Vallies.
—Manners and Customs of the BREBES.—
Picturesque Views in the Mountains . 173*

CHAP. VIII. *Arrival at MOROCCO.—Diffi-
culty of obtaining an Audience.—Description
of the Metropolis.—Buildings.—House of the
Prime Minister.—The Castle.—The Jewdry.
—State of the Jews in Barbary.—Account
of JACOB ATTAL, the Emperor's Jewish
Secretary.—Manners of the Jews in Barbary.
—Jewesses.—Dress.—Marriages.—Dispo-
sition for Intrigue in the Jewish Women.—
The Emperor's Palace described . . 185*

CHAP. IX. *Introduction to the Emperor.—
Conversation with his Moorish Majesty.—
Account of the Emperor SIDI MAHOMET—
† his*

his Character—his extreme Avarice—his miserable Situation.—Anecdotes relative to the late Emperor.—Anecdotes of SIDI MAHOMET—his Deceit and Hypocrisy—his Charity.—Pusillanimous Conduct of the European Powers.—Ceremonies of the Court of MOROCCO.—Exactions from Strangers.—Account of the principal Officers of State.—Character of the late Prime Minister.—Revenues of MOROCCO.—Wealth of the Emperor, less than generally imagined.—The Army of the Emperor—how commanded—his Navy.—Internal Government of the Empire.—Bashaws.—Alcaides.—Ell hackum.—Cadi.—Mode of administering Justice.—Criminal Punishments

210

CHAP. X. *Arrival of MULEY ABSULEM at MOROCCO—his pompous Entry.—Adventures of some English Captives.—Account of wild Arabs.—Interview with the Prince.—Flattering Expectations — disappointed.—Unworthy Conduct of the Prince—his Departure for MECCA.—Disagreeable Embarrassments.—*

*raffments.—Efforts of the Author to procure
Leave to return 271*

CHAP. XI. *Departure of Capt. IRVING.—
Insolence of the Populace to Christians.—
Manners and Character of the Moors.—
Education of the Princes.—Persons and Dress
of the Moors.—Houses and Furniture.—Cere-
monies.—Couriers.—Anecdotes illustrative of
Moorish Customs.—Topics of Conversation at
MOROCCO.—Horsemanship.—Music and Poe-
try.—Religion.—Mosques.—Slaves.—Mar-
riages.—Funerals.—Renegadoes.—Caravans
to MECCA and GUINEA 287*

CHAP. XII. *Summons to appear before the
Emperor.—Admission into the Royal HAREM.
—Attendance on LALLA ZARA.—Introduc-
tion to LALLA BATOOM, the chief Sultana.
—Introduction to LALLA DOUYAW, the
favourite Wife of the Emperor—her History.
—Description of the HAREM.—its Oeconomy.
—Concubines of the Emperor.—Adventure
and Altercation with one of those Ladies.—
Dress of the Ladies in the HAREM.—Opi-*

nion of the Moors concerning the Female Sex.
—Emperor's Children. — Dress, Manners,
and Situation of the Female Sex in Barbary

359

CHAP. XIII. *Duplicity of the Emperor. —*
Plan of the Author to effect his Emancipation
—unsuccessful. — Application through another
Channel. — Curious Present from the Em-
peror. — Striking Instance of Tyranny. —
Personal Application to the Emperor. — Traits
of Despotism. — The Emperor's Dispatches ob-
tained. — Commissions from the Ladies in the
HAREM. — Anecdotes of an English Mu-
latto. — Journey to BULUANE. — Descrip-
tion of that Fortrefs. — Singular Mode of
passing the River. — Arrival at SALLEE
—at TANGIER. — Present from the Em-
peror. — Return to Gibraltar . . . 405

CHAP. XIV. *Return of the Author to Barbary.*
—TETUAN. — Town and Buildings — Port.
—Present State of the Empire of MOROCCO
under MULEY YAZID — Anecdotes relative
to his Accession. — MULEY YAZID sent to
MECCA by his Father — his Return — takes
Refuge

Refuge in a Sanctuary.—State of the late Emperor.—Death of SIDI MAHOMET.—Dissention among the Princes.—MULEY HASEM proclaimed Emperor—retracts his Pretensions.—Anecdote relative to MULEY ABDRAHAMAN—curious Letter from him to MULEY YAZID.—His Submission.—Peaceable Establishment of MULEY YAZID.—Depredations of the Arabs.—Persecution of the Jews.—Death of ALCAIDE ABBAS.—Character of MULEY YAZID.—Death of MULEY YAZID 427



T O U R N A M E N T

C H A P T E R

Of the manner of the Tournament
The first of the Tournament was held at
the Court of the King of France in the
year 1191. The King of France was
then at the height of his power and
his Court was the most brilliant of
any Court in the world. The King
of France was then at the height of
his power and his Court was the most
brilliant of any Court in the world.
The King of France was then at the
height of his power and his Court was
the most brilliant of any Court in the
world.

In the month of September 1789 a
man named Thomas Paine published
a small tract in London entitled
"The Rights of Man." This tract was
written by Thomas Paine and was
published in London in the year 1789.
The tract was written by Thomas Paine
and was published in London in the
year 1789.

A
T O U R, &c.

C H A P. I.

Motives of the Author for undertaking this Tour.—Sails from Gibraltar.—Arrival at TANGIER.—Description of that Place.—Departure for TARUDANT.—Instance of Tyranny exercised upon a few.—State of the Country and Roads.—Mode of living on these Journies.—Description of ARZILLA.—Moorish Luxury.—Application from a Variety of Patients.—Arrival at LARACHE.

I N the month of September 1789 a request was forwarded through Mr. Matra, the British consul general at TANGIER, to his excellency General O'Hara at Gibraltar, from MULEY ABSULEM, the late emperor of MOROCCO's favourite son, the
B purport

purport of which was, to intreat his excellency to send a medical gentleman from the garrison to attend the prince, whose health was at that time in a dangerous and declining state.

As the term MULEY will frequently occur in the succeeding pages, it may not be improper to state in this place, that it is a title of honour, which is confined to the *royal family* of Morocco, and is equivalent to that of lord, or rather *prince*, in our language.

The promises of MULEY ABSULEM to the consul were splendid and encouraging. The person who was to be sent on this expedition was to be protected from every indignity, and to be treated with the utmost respect. He was to receive a liberal reward for his professional exertions; his expences during his journey, and while he staid in the country, were to be punctually defrayed; and he was to be sent back without delay, whenever his presence should be required at the garrison. But the most flattering circumstance which attended this requisition of the Moorish prince was, the
release

A TALK TO MOROCCO

When I was in Morocco, I was struck by the fact that the people of that country are not only very kind and hospitable, but also very intelligent. They are not only very kind and hospitable, but also very intelligent. They are not only very kind and hospitable, but also very intelligent.

For me, the most interesting thing about Morocco is the fact that the people of that country are not only very kind and hospitable, but also very intelligent. They are not only very kind and hospitable, but also very intelligent. They are not only very kind and hospitable, but also very intelligent.

And what I found most interesting was the fact that the people of that country are not only very kind and hospitable, but also very intelligent. They are not only very kind and hospitable, but also very intelligent.

release of certain Christian captives who were at that period detained in slavery. These unfortunate persons consisted of the master of an English vessel trading to Africa, and nine seamen, who had been wrecked upon that part of the coast which is inhabited by the wild Arabs, and were carried into slavery by that savage and merciless people.

How far these brilliant assurances were fulfilled, will appear in the course of the following narrative. It is sufficient for the present to observe, that, influenced by the faith which the inhabitants of Europe are accustomed to place in the professions of persons of rank and dignity, and still more impelled by that impetuous curiosity which is natural to youth, I was easily persuaded to embrace the opportunity of visiting a region so little known to European travellers, and to undertake this singular, and (as it was generally regarded) extremely hazardous service.

However disappointed I may have been in my hopes of pecuniary advantage and emolument, still I cannot at this moment

regret my rashness, as it was considered by many. In the course of my visit I had opportunities which no European had ever enjoyed of becoming acquainted with the manners, policy, customs, and character of this singular people. The sanctity of the royal harem itself was laid open to my inspection. Even the dangers which I encountered, and the anxious apprehensions which I occasionally experienced, I can now reflect upon with a degree of emotion which is not unpleasant. The notes which I made upon the spot I had the great pleasure to find proved interesting and entertaining to a number of my friends. By their persuasions I have been encouraged to lay them before the public; and my only and earnest wish is, that the reader may not find his curiosity disappointed, his attention wearied, or his judgment disgusted, by the adventures and observations, which, with the most perfect consciousness of my own inability as a writer, I submit to his inspection.

The necessary preliminaries being settled, and the baggage of a soldier requiring
no

no great preparation, I embarked at Gibralter the 14th of September 1789, on board a small vessel, and in six hours arrived at TANGIER, where I immediately waited on Mr. Matra, whose polite reception and kind offices during the six months that I spent in Barbary, claim, and ever will command, my warmest acknowledgments.

I soon learned that my intended patient was, by his father's command, at the time of my arrival, at the head of an army in the mountains between MOROCCO and TARUDANT, which obliged me to remain at TANGIER, till we received certain intelligence of the prince's return to TARUDANT, his usual place of residence.

It would be difficult to determine whether surprize or regret was most predominant in my mind upon my arrival in this country. The distance is so trifling, and the transition so sudden, that I at first could scarcely persuade myself that I was out of Europe, till I was convinced to the contrary by the wonderful difference of people and manners which immediately presented itself on my entering TANGIER. Civilization in most

other countries owes its origin to a commercial intercourse with foreign nations; and there are few parts of the world, however distant or uninformed, whose inhabitants have not, in some way or other, fallen into the manners of those foreigners by whom they are visited. But here this circumstance seems to have had not the smallest effect; for though situated only eight leagues from Europe, in the habit of a constant communication with its inhabitants, and enjoying the advantage of a number of foreigners residing in the place, yet the people of TANGIER still retain the same uncultivated manners, the same aversion to every kind of mental improvement by which the Moors have for ages past been so justly characterized.

It is well known that the town and fortress of TANGIER formerly constituted a part of the foreign dominions of Great Britain. While in the possession of the English it was a place of considerable strength, but when it was evacuated by the orders of Charles II. the fortifications were demolished, and only the vestiges of them are now visible. There is at present only
a small

a small fort in tolerable repair, which is situated at the northern extremity of the town, and a battery of a few guns which fronts the bay. From these circumstances it is evident that it could make only a very weak resistance against any powerful attack.

The town, which occupies a very small space of ground, and affords nothing remarkable, is built upon an eminence which appears to rise out of the sea, and is surrounded with a wall. The land for a small distance round it is laid out into vineyards, orchards, and corn-fields, beyond which are tracts of sand, with lofty and barren hills. The situation is therefore far from beautiful or agreeable. The houses are in general mean and ill furnished, the roofs are quite flat, and both these and the walls are entirely whitened over; the apartments are all on the ground floor, as there is no second story.

Contrary to the usual custom in Barbary, the Moors and Jews live intermixed at TANGIER, and maintain a more friendly intercourse than elsewhere in this

quarter of the globe. The Jews also, instead of going bare-footed by compulsion, as at MOROCCO, TARUDANT, and many other places, are only required to do it when passing a street where there is a mosque or a sanctuary.

The foreign consuls (except the French, who has a house at SALLEE) reside at TANGIER. Before the reign of the late emperor SIDI MAHOMET, they were allowed to live at TETUAN, a town greatly preferable to TANGIER, as well on account of the inhabitants being more civilized, as of the beauty of the adjacent country. A singular circumstance occasioned the expulsion of the Christians from that pleasant retreat:—An European gentleman was amusing himself with shooting at some birds in the vicinity of the town, and accidentally wounded an old Moorish woman, who unfortunately happened to be within reach of the shot. Upon this accident the late emperor swore by his beard that no Christian should ever again enter the town of TETUAN. It may be necessary to inform the reader that this oath (by the beard) is held by the Moors in

in such solemn estimation, that they are rarely observed to violate it, nor was the late emperor ever known to disregard it in a single instance.

The situation of consuls, indeed, in this distant and uncivilized country, is by no means to be envied; and the recompence which should induce men of liberal education to sacrifice their native comforts and advantages to such a system of life as is required here, ought not to be trifling. They can form no society but among themselves; and even the universally allowed law of nations is frequently insufficient to protect their persons from insult. Subject to the caprice of an emperor whose conduct is regulated by no law, and whose mind is governed by no fixed principle, they are often ordered up to court, and after experiencing a very tedious, fatiguing, and expensive journey, they are frequently sent back again without having effected the smallest point to the advantage of their own country, sometimes indeed without even being informed of the purpose of the journey.

As

As an alleviation to so unfociable a life, the English, Swedish, and Danish consuls have erected country houses at a small distance from TANGIER, where they occasionally retire, and enjoy those amusements which the country affords. These are chiefly gardening, fishing, and hunting. From the plenty of game of every kind with which the country abounds, and a total freedom from any restriction with respect to it (for there are no game laws in this empire) they give a full scope to the pleasures of the field, and endeavour by those means to procure a substitute for the want of friendly and chearful society.

On the northern side of TANGIER is the castle, which though very extensive, lies half in ruins. It has a royal treasury, and is the residence of the governor. Near the water-side are storehouses for the refitting of vessels, and at this port many of the emperor's row-gallies are built. A number of them also are generally laid up here, when not engaged in actual service. Indeed, from its convenient situation with respect to the Straits, this is the best sea-port that he has
for

for employing to advantage these small vessels.

The bay is sufficiently spacious, but it is dangerous for shipping in a strong easterly wind. The most secure place of anchorage is on the eastern part of the bay, about half a mile from shore, in a line with the round tower and the Spanish consul's house, which makes a very conspicuous appearance from the bay.

On the southern side of the bay is the river, where, before it was choaked up with sand-banks, the emperor used to winter his large ships, which he is now obliged to send to LARACHE. Most of the rivers in the emperor's dominions, which were formerly navigable, and well calculated for the fitting out of vessels, and for the laying of them up in safety, have now their mouths so continually filling with sand, that in a course of years small fishing-boats only will be able to enter them. It has often occurred to me, that an enquiry into the state of the emperor's navy, and in particular into the inconvenience of his harbours, might be an object of some consequence

quence to the different European powers, who now condescend to pay a most disgraceful tribute to this shadow of imperial dignity.

Over the river of TANGIER are the ruins of an ancient bridge, supposed to have been erected by the Romans. The centre of it only is destroyed, and that does not seem to be the effect of time. It more probably was pulled down by the Moors, for the purpose of permitting their vessels to enter the river. The remainder of it is entire, and by its thickness and solidity it evinces the excellence of the antient architects, and shews that strength, as well as beauty, made a considerable part of their study.

As I propose, in a future part of this Narrative, to describe very particularly the architecture, houses, furniture, &c. in this country, I shall conclude my account of TANGIER by observing, that in time of peace it carries on a small trade with Gibraltar and the neighbouring coast of Spain, by supplying those places with provisions, and

and receiving in return European commodities of almost every kind.

In a fortnight after my arrival at TANGIER the consul received a letter from the prince, informing him of his return to TARUDANT, and of his wish that the English surgeon might be dispatched to him immediately. Previous to my departure, however, it became necessary to consider what was required for the journey.

Two horsemen of the Black or Negro cavalry, armed with long muskets and sabres, were dispatched by the prince to escort me, and had been waiting for that purpose for some time. The governor of the town had orders to supply me with a tent, mules, and an interpreter. But it was not without much difficulty that a person could be found in TANGIER who could speak the English and Arabic languages sufficiently well to perform that office; and it was owing to an accident that I at length was enabled to obtain one.

After searching the whole town in vain, the governor ordered, during the Jewish hour

hour of prayer, that enquiries should be made among all the synagogues for a person who understood both languages. An unfortunate Jew, whose occupation was that of selling fruit about the streets of Gibraltar, and who had come to TANGIER merely to spend a few days with his wife and family during a Jewish festival, being unacquainted with the intent of the enquiry, unguardedly answered in the affirmative. Without further ceremony the poor man was dragged away from his friends and home, and constrained by force to accompany me.

Of the mode in this despotic government of seizing persons at the arbitrary pleasure of a governor, an Englishman can scarcely form an idea. Three or four lusty Moors, with large clubs in their hands, grasp the wretched and defenceless victim with as much energy as if he was an Hercules, from whom they expected the most formidable resistance, and half shake him to death before they deliver him up to the superior power.—Such was exactly the situation of my unfortunate interpreter.

From

...the ... should be
... a person
... An ...
... that ...
... of ...
...
... wife and ...
...
... the ...
... in the ...
... the poor ...
... and ...
... to ...

... the ... govern-
... at the ...
... can ...
...
... in ...
...
... it ...
... the ...
... had ...
... to the ...
... the ...
... interpreter.

From

From the sudden and abrupt manner in which he was hurried away, in the midst of his devotions, the women immediately took the alarm, flew in a body to the house of the consul, and with shrieks and lamentations endeavoured to prevail on him to get the man excused from his journey. The immense distance, and the ill treatment which they knew was offered to Jews by the Moors, when not under some civilized controul, were certainly sufficient motives for this alarm on the part of the women. Upon the consul's assuring them, however, that the wife should be taken care of, and the husband sent back without any expence to him on our arrival at MOGODORE, where I was to be furnished with another interpreter, and upon my promising to protect the Jew from insult, and, if he behaved well, to reward him for his trouble, the women immediately dispersed, and returned home apparently satisfied.

When this business was compleated, the consul furnished me with a proper quantity of liquors, two days provisions, a bedstead formed by three folding stools, for the convenience

venience of packing it on the mules, with proper cooking utensils, and an oil-skin case to carry my bedding. The whole of my equipage, therefore, consisted of two Negro soldiers, a Jewish interpreter, one saddle-mule for myself, and another for him, two baggage-mules, and a Moorish muleteer on foot to take care of them.

On the 30th of September, at three in the afternoon, we set out on our journey; and at six the same evening arrived at a small village about eight miles from TANGIER, named HYN DALIA, where we slept that night. The country through which we passed, after quitting the neighbourhood of TANGIER, was barren and mountainous, with scarcely any inhabitants; and it continued so the whole way to LARACHE, only a few miserable hamlets presenting themselves occasionally to our view. The villages throughout this empire consist of huts rudely constructed of stones, earth, and canes, covered with thatch, and enclosed with thick and high hedges. This description exactly applies to that which received us on the first evening of our expedition.

So

THE HISTORY OF THE

REIGN OF

CHARLES THE FIRST

BY

JOHN BURNET

OF THE UNIVERSITY OF OXFORD

IN TWO VOLUMES

LONDON

Printed by J. Streater, in Strand

1699

By Authority

Printed by J. Streater, in Strand

1699

By Authority

Printed by J. Streater, in Strand

1699

By Authority

Printed by J. Streater, in Strand

1699

By Authority

Printed by J. Streater, in Strand

1699

By Authority

Printed by J. Streater, in Strand

1699

By Authority

Printed by J. Streater, in Strand

1699

By Authority

Printed by J. Streater, in Strand

So careful had the governor of TANGIER been in executing his commission, and so attentive to the accommodation of the person who was to restore health to his royal master's favourite son, that upon examining my tent it was found so full of holes, and in every respect so out of order, that I was obliged to place my bed under a hedge, and make use of my tattered tent as a side covering.

After spending the night in this singular situation, we proceeded on our journey at half past seven in the morning, and in an hour after crossed the river MARHA, which was nearly dry; though I was informed that after the heavy rains it is deep and dangerous to be forded. In a wet season, when the rivers are swelled, travellers are frequently detained for several days upon their banks. There are in fact but very few bridges in this country, so that, except at the sea-ports, where they have boats, there is no method of passing streams which are too deep to be forded, except by swimming, or by the use of rafts.

At ten we entered a thick and extensive forest, named RABE A CLOW. From its

C

situation

situation on a high mountain, from the rocky and difficult ascent, and from the distant view of the ocean through the openings of the trees, this forest presented to us an uncommonly wild, romantic, and, I may with truth say, a sublime appearance. From this prospect, however, our attention was in a great measure diverted by the miserable road over which we now found we were to pass, extending for the most part over steep mountains and craggy rocks. On this account we were obliged to ride very slow, and with the greatest caution.

At eleven we crossed another river, called MACHIRA LA CHEF, running at the bottom of this elevated forest, which, though the season was dry, was rather deep. Here the eye was agreeably refreshed, by a fine champagne country, and a good road before us. On this we continued until we arrived at a rivulet with some trees growing at a small distance from its margin. At noon I fixed upon the most shady spot I could find, and, agreeably to the Moorish fashion, sat down cross-legged on the grass and dined.

As

As the dressing of victuals would have retarded us too much on our journey, I always made a point of having something prepared the night before to eat cold the following day. Such repasts in fresco were agreeable enough, when wholesome and palatable water could be procured; but very frequently that was far from being the case. In many places it was so muddy and offensive, that, though extremely thirsty, I could not drink it unless corrected with wine.

Except in the large towns, no provisions could be procured but fowls and eggs; with these, which I had been before accustomed to esteem as delicacies, I now began to be satiated and disgusted. My usual supper upon my route was a cup of strong coffee and a toast, which I found much more refreshing than animal food. Every morning I breakfasted upon the same, and experienced the invigorating effects of this beverage, by its enabling me to support the fatigues of the day.

After pursuing our course for about two hours, we arrived at the river LORIFA,

where we were detained an hour by the height of the tide. The uncertainty and unevenness of the bottom, and the number of large stones which lie in the channel of this river, render it at all times unsafe to be passed. This circumstance we very sensibly experienced; for when the tide permitted us to make the attempt, though we had men on foot for the purpose of guiding our beasts, still by their striking against the stones, and by their sudden plunges into deep holes, we were continually thrown forward upon their necks.

Hardiness and dexterity are, perhaps, the first among the few advantages which uncivilized nations enjoy. It was amusing in this place to observe a number of Moors, who were travelling on foot, pull off their cloaths, place them commodiously on their heads, and immediately swim across the stream.

In the evening we reached ARZILLA, where, in consequence of the service in which I was engaged, application was made by the soldiers to the ALCAIDE, or governor of the town, to procure me a lodging.

ARZILLA

The first of these is the Tower of London, which was built by William the Conqueror in 1066. It is one of the most famous and best preserved of the city's ancient fortifications. The second is the White Tower, which was built by Henry II in 1190. It is the largest and most important of the city's Norman castles. The third is the Tower of St Martin, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches.

The fourth is the Tower of St John, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The fifth is the Tower of St Andrew, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The sixth is the Tower of St Peter, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The seventh is the Tower of St Paul, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The eighth is the Tower of St Mary, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The ninth is the Tower of St James, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The tenth is the Tower of St George, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches.

The tenth is the Tower of St George, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The eleventh is the Tower of St Michael, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The twelfth is the Tower of St Nicholas, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The thirteenth is the Tower of St Thomas, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The fourteenth is the Tower of St Edmund, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The fifteenth is the Tower of St Dunstons, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The sixteenth is the Tower of St Andrew, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The seventeenth is the Tower of St Peter, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The eighteenth is the Tower of St Paul, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The nineteenth is the Tower of St Mary, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches. The twentieth is the Tower of St James, which was built by Henry III in 1240. It is one of the most beautiful and best preserved of the city's medieval churches.

ARZILLA is eleven hours journey, or about thirty miles distant from TANGIER: for the Moors compute distances by hours; and as the pace of their mules is at the rate of three miles an hour, the length of a journey is generally calculated in this way with sufficient accuracy.

The apartment assigned me was a miserable room in the castle, without any windows, and receiving light from a door-way (for there was no door) and from three holes in the wall about six inches square. This castle covers a large space of ground; and though it is now in a very ruinous condition, appears to have been a building erected formerly in a superior stile of Moorish grandeur.

The town is a small sea-port upon the Atlantic ocean. It was once in the possession of the Portugueze, and was at that time a place of strength; but through the indolence and caprice of the Moorish princes its fortifications have been since neglected, and its walls are rapidly decaying in almost every part. The houses have a miserable appearance, and the inhabitants, who consist of a

few Moors and Jews, live in a state of the most perfect poverty.

The reader may form some idea of the manners of this country, by imagining me and my interpreter at one end of the room, as above described, drinking coffee; and at the other, the muleteer and the soldiers enjoying themselves over a large bowl of CUSCASOU, which they were devouring with all the fervour of an excellent appetite, and in the primitive fashion, that is with their fingers. This species of food is very common among the Moors, who have a tradition that it was invented by their prophet Mahomet, at a time when he could obtain neither sleep nor subsistence. It is their principal treat to all foreign ministers, and travellers of distinction who visit the country. It consists of bits of paste about the size of rice, crumbled into an earthen colander, and cooked by the steam of boiled meat and vegetables. The whole is then put into an earthen dish, and butter and spices added to it. The dish is served up in a wooden tray, with a cover of palmetto leaves plaited together.

About

About an hour after my arrival the governor, and several of the principal Moors, paid me a visit, and brought me, in compliment to my royal patient, a present of fruit, eggs, and fowls. After a conversation of about half an hour, during which many compliments passed on both sides, my visitors took their leave, and we all retired to rest.

As the report was rapidly and extensively circulated that a Christian surgeon was arrived in the town, I found myself visited very early in the morning by a number of patients, whose cases were in general truly deplorable. Many of these objects were afflicted with total blindness, white swellings, inveterate chronical rheumatisms, and drop-sies. It was in vain to assure these unfortunate and ignorant people that their complaints were beyond the reach of medicine. All I could allege gained not the smallest credit; a Christian doctor, they asserted, could cure every malady, and repeatedly offered me their hands to feel their pulse; for diseases of every kind in this country, it seems, are to be discovered merely by an application to the pulse.

From the urgent importunities of my patients, who all wished to be attended to at the same time, I was at first at a loss how to proceed; however, I found myself under the necessity of ordering my guards to keep off the crowd, and permit one only to consult me at a time. It was truly distressing to observe so many objects of real misery before me, without having it in my power to administer that relief for which they appeared so anxious, and which they were so confident of obtaining. Though most of their complaints appeared to be incurable, yet had my time permitted I should have experienced the most heart-felt pleasure in exerting every means in my power to alleviate their sufferings. Circumstanced as I was, I could only recommend them medicines which would have but a temporary effect, and which served rather to send them away satisfied than to afford a permanent relief.

In the mean time the governor had been paying attention to the bad condition of my tent, and by ordering the worst parts to be cut out, and the rest to be patched, had reduced it so much in size, that he had scarcely

left room for myself and interpreter with difficulty to creep into it.

At eight o'clock the same morning, October 21, we began our route for the city of LARACHE, about twenty-two miles from AZILLA, and arrived there the same day about four in the afternoon. Our journey thence was principally on the beach, so that but little occurred which was worthy of observation. Before we could enter the town, we were ferried over the river LUCEN, which in this part is about half a mile in breadth, and often many beautiful cutwaters fall into the ocean at LARACHE.

...of my
...to
...a lot how
...self under
...to keep
...to con-
...addressing
...of our misery
...in my power to
...which they ap-
...which they were to
...of them right. Though most of
...yet
...I should have ex-
...in ex-
...to relieve
...their sufferings. Circumstances as I was,
I could only recommend their medicines
which would have but a temporary ef-
fect, and which I could rather have
transmuted a stone or more fatal
relief.

In the mean time the governor had been
...of my
...to be
...had
...that he had scarcely
left

left room for myself and interpreter with difficulty to creep into it.

At eight o'clock the same morning, October 2d, we began our route for the city of LARACHE, about twenty-two miles from ARZILLA, and arrived there the same day about four in the afternoon. Our journey thither was principally on the beach, so that but little occurred which was worthy of observation. Before we could enter the town, we were ferried over the river Luccos, which in this part is about half a mile in breadth, and after many beautiful meanders falls into the ocean at LARACHE.

CHAP.

C H A P. II.

Description of LARACHE.—Application from a Number of Patients.—Diseases of the Country.—State of Medical Science in MOROCCO.—Curious Ruin.—Beautiful Country.—Encampments of the Arabs.—Manners and Customs of this singular People.—Oppression of the People.—Instances.—Mode of fishing in the Lakes.—Sanctuaries.—Moorish Saints.—Anecdotes illustrative of this Subject.—Journey from MAMORA to SALLEE.

IMMEDIATELY on my arrival at LARACHE I was introduced to the ALCAIDE or governor, whom I found to be a very handsome black. He shewed me great attention, and placed me in a very decent apartment in the castle, which is in a state totally different from that of ARZILLA.

LARACHE formerly belonged to the Spaniards; it has tolerably neat buildings, and is of a moderate extent. This city is situated at the mouth of the river Luccos,
upon

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...
... of the ...

... of the ...

CHAPTER II.

The first of the two main divisions of the
subject is the history of the
science of medicine in
ancient times. The second
division is the history of the
science of medicine in
modern times. The third
division is the history of the
science of medicine in
the future.

THE HISTORY OF THE
SCIENCE OF MEDICINE
IN ANCIENT TIMES
The first of the two main
divisions of the subject is
the history of the science
of medicine in ancient
times. The second division
is the history of the science
of medicine in modern
times. The third division
is the history of the science
of medicine in the future.

The second of the two main
divisions of the subject is
the history of the science
of medicine in modern
times. The third division
is the history of the science
of medicine in the future.

upon an easy descent to the sea. The agreeable windings of the river, the clusters of date and various other trees irregularly disposed, and the gentle risings of the ground, have a most picturesque effect; which, aided by the reflection that you are contemplating the pure works of nature, unassisted or undeformed by art, cannot fail to inspire the most pleasing sensations.

The town, though not regularly fortified, possesses one fort and two batteries in good repair. The streets are paved, and there is a decent market-place with stone piazzas. This city indeed on the whole exhibits a much cleaner and neater appearance than any town which I visited in Barbary, MOGODORE excepted.

At the port vessels are refitted and supplied with stores, though there are no docks nor conveniencies for building large ships. From the depth and security of the river the emperor is induced to lay up his large vessels at LARACHE during the winter season. It indeed is the only port which he possesses that can answer that purpose. It is however probable, that this river in process
X of

of time will be subject to the same inconvenience as that of TANGIER, owing to the accumulation of sand, which already has produced a bar at its entrance, of which the annual increase is very perceptible.

As one of my mules had fallen lame, I continued the whole of the following day at LARACHE, with a view of exchanging him; but to my great mortification was not able to succeed in the attempt. During a great part of the day my room was so filled with patients that it might with great propriety be compared to an infirmary, and that not one of the least considerable.

The diseases that I observed to be most prevalent, were the hydrocele; violent inflammations in the eyes, very frequently terminating in blindness; the itch, combined with inveterate leprous affections; dropsies, and white swellings. I also observed a few intermittent and bilious fevers, and frequently complaints of the stomach, arising from indigestion. Though this country has in a few instances been visited by the plague, yet that disease by no means is so prevalent here as in the Eastern parts of Barbary,

Barbary, which are more contiguous to Turkey, whence it is supposed usually to proceed.

The cause of the hydrocele so frequently occurring in this country seems to be in a great measure the loose dress of the Moors, and the great relaxation which is induced by the warmth of the climate *. The ophthalmy, or inflammation of the eyes, is evidently occasioned by their being exposed to the reflection of the sun from the houses, which are universally whitened over. To this inconvenience the Moors are more particularly subject, from their dress not being calculated to keep off the rays of the sun, and from no person being allowed the use of an umbrella except the emperor.

The leprous affection appears to be hereditary, for I was informed that it has been frequently traced back from one family to another for several generations, and it has all the appearance of being the true leprosy of the antients. It breaks out in great

* The medical reader will probably see a further cause for the frequency of this complaint, in the great indulgence which the Moors allow themselves in certain pleasures, and the application of the warm bath immediately after.

blotches

blotches over the whole body, in some few forming one continual sore, which frequently heals up, and at stated times breaks out afresh, but is never thoroughly cured. During my residence at Morocco, I had frequent opportunities of trying a variety of remedies for this complaint, but I never succeeded further than a temporary cure, for upon discontinuing the medicines the disease was certain to return. The white swellings and dropfies probably arise from poor living; three parts of the people seldom having any other kind of provision than coarse bread, fruit, and vegetables.

With respect to the state of medical and chirurgical knowledge in this country, it is very limited indeed. They have, however, their practitioners in physic, both Moors and Jews, who have gone through the form of fitting themselves for the profession, which chiefly consists in selecting from the antient Arabic manuscripts that remain in the country some simple remedies, which they afterwards apply, as well as they are able, to various distempers.

Their methods of treating disorders are, bleeding, cupping, scarifying, fomentations, and

and giving internally decoctions of herbs. Some are bold enough in the hydrocele to let out the water with a lancet; and there are those who even couch for the cataract. I never had an opportunity of seeing the operation of couching performed in Barbary, but I was introduced to a Moor at the city of Morocco, who told me that he had performed it, and shewed me the instrument which he used for the purpose. This was a piece of thick brass wire, terminating gradually at one end in a point not very sharp.

The Moors chiefly depend upon topical remedies, and seldom make use of internal medicines. Being strangers to the manner in which they are to operate, they seem to entertain no favourable opinion of their efficacy. It is indeed almost impossible to persuade them that a medicine received into the stomach can relieve complaints in the head or extremities. It is but justice, however, to add, that I never knew them object to any thing that I administered, provided I clearly explained to them the manner in which they were to be benefited by it. From these observations,

servations, and from the frequent recourse which the Mahometans have to charms and amulets, it appears that, notwithstanding their belief in predestination, they are not averse to the use of means for the removal of disorders.

Of the number who applied to me for relief at LARACHE, none appeared to exhibit the least sense of gratitude except one; the rest behaved as if they thought they did me a greater favour by asking my advice, than I conferred on them by giving it. The person to whom I allude, as being so different in his conduct from the rest, was an old Moor of some distinction in the place, who desired me to come to his house and visit a sick friend, with which request I immediately complied. The man for this trifling attention was so uncommonly grateful, that reflecting on the place where I was, and on the treatment I had already experienced, I was astonished and gratified beyond expression. After sending to my apartment a large supply of poultry and fruit, the usual present of the country, he waited on me himself, and assured me, that while he lived he should
never

and I had seen
 the same place before, and my
 name was in the list of the
 names. It was the principal influence
 of the very people who among the
 first I encountered during my whole
 stay. I have thought it my duty
 to mention in mentioning the
 place.

On the 1st of October, at five in the
 morning, we left LARRA, and at ten
 reached the River Town, a small town
 at the mouth of the river. In the afternoon we came to the
 mouth of a large river, said to have been
 discovered by a party of explorers
 some years ago. A large number of
 the people of the river were
 to be seen. Most of the
 houses and other buildings were
 built of mud, and were
 not much better than the
 huts of the natives. The houses
 were built on stilts, and were
 very comfortable.

I have already mentioned the beautiful
 scenery in the country adjacent to LARRA.
 It is a very fertile country, and
 the people are very happy and
 contented.

never forget the favour which I had done him; at the same time insisting upon my making use of his house as my own upon my return. As this was the principal instance of this very singular virtue among the Moors, which I experienced during my whole tour in Barbary, I have thought it my duty to be particular in mentioning the circumstance.

On the 4th of October, at six in the morning, we left LARACHE, and at ten passed the river CLOUGH, a small stream. At four in the afternoon we came to the ruins of a large castle, said to have been built some hundred years ago, by a Moor of distinction, named DAR CORESY, who was put to death by the then reigning emperor, and his castle destroyed. Most of the castles and other public buildings indeed, which I saw in this empire, afforded strong marks of having suffered more from the hands of the tyrant, than from the injuries of time.

I have already mentioned the beautiful prospects in the country adjacent to LARACHE: those in the road from that city to

D

MAMORA

MAMORA were not less delightful. We travelled among trees of various kinds, so agreeably arranged that the place had more the appearance of a park than of an uncultivated country. We crossed over plains which, without the aid of the husbandman, were rich in verdure ; and we had a view of lakes which extended many miles in length, the sides of which were lined with Arab encampments, and their surfaces covered with innumerable water-fowl. The fineness of the day greatly added to the pleasure I received from these variegated scenes, which are not unworthy the pencil of the ablest artist.

At half past four in the afternoon we arrived at the first of these lakes, and pitched our tent in the centre of one of the encampments.

These encampments are generally at a very considerable distance from the cities and towns ; the villages, on the other hand, are commonly quite in the vicinity of some town. The encampment consists of broad tents, constructed either of the leaves of the palmetto, or of camels hair. Some of them
are

are supported by cords, and others are raised by poles. The form of an Arab tent is to some degree similar to a tent, or the tent is the reverse. They are built with goat hair, and very low. The roof of the tent, or garment is considerably larger than any of the others, and is placed in a conspicuous part of the camp. These camps are named by the Arabs Dounas, and the number of tents in them vary according to the proportion of people in the tribe or family. Some of the Dounas contain only four or five, while others consist of near a hundred. The camp forms either a complete circle or an oblong square, but the first is more common. The cattle, which are left to graze at large in the day, are carefully secured within the boundaries at night.

In all the camps the tents are closed on the North side, and are quite open on the South, by which means they escape the cold Northerly winds, so prevalent in this country during the winter season.

The Arabs who inhabit these camps are in many respects a very different

We were very much delighted. We
 found the country of various kinds, to
 be very fertile, and that the place had more
 than an hundred years of an un-
 interrupted peace. We crossed over plain
 country, and found the husbandmen,
 who till the land, and we had a view of
 some of the most beautiful mountains in length,
 the tops of which were lined with Arab
 encampments, and their surfaces covered
 with innumerable water-fowl. The fine-
 ness of the day greatly added to the pleasure
 I received in the variegated scenes, which
 presented themselves to the pencil of the ablest
 artist.

At half past four in the afternoon we ar-
 rived at the foot of these lakes, and pitched
 our tent in the centre of one of the encamp-
 ments.

These encampments are generally at a
 considerable distance from the cities
 and towns; the villages, on the other hand,
 are commonly quite in the vicinity of some
 town. The encampment consists of broad
 mats, or skins, either of the leaves of the
 palm-tree, or of goat's hair. Some of them
 are

are supported by canes, and others are fixed by pegs. The form of an Arab tent is in some degree similar to a tomb, or the keel of a ship reversed. They are dyed black, are broad, and very low. The tent of the SHAIK or governor is considerably larger than any of the others, and is placed in a conspicuous part of the camp. These camps are named by the Arabs DOUHARS, and the number of tents in them vary according to the proportion of people in the tribe or family. Some of the DOUHARS contain only four or five, while others consist of near a hundred. The camp forms either a complete circle or an oblong square, but the first is more common. The cattle, which are left to graze at large in the day, are carefully secured within the boundaries at night.

In all the camps the tents are closed on the North side, and are quite open on the South, by which means they escape the cold Northerly winds, so prevalent in this country during the winter season.

The Arabs who inhabit these encampments are in many respects a very different

race of people from the Moors who inhabit the towns. The latter, from being in general more affluent, from their intercourse with Europeans, and from their different education, have introduced luxuries, and imbibed ideas, of which the others are entirely ignorant. From their strong family attachments indeed, as well as from their inveterate prejudices in favour of antient customs, these tribes of Arabs appear to be at a vast distance from a state of civilization. As this singular people associate continually in tribes, their marriages are confined to their own family; and so strict are they in the observance of this attachment, that they will not permit a person who is not in some degree related to them to inhabit the same camp with themselves.

The husband, wife, and children all sleep in the same tent, commonly on a pallet of sheep-skins, but sometimes on the bare ground. The children remain with their parents till they marry, when the friends of each party are obliged to provide them with a tent, a stone hand-mill to grind their corn, a basket, a wooden bowl, and two earthen dishes,

A TOUR TO MADAGASCAR

which constitutes the basis of their
livelihood. Besides this they have domestic
stock, which consists of a great
number of oxen, horses, cows, sheep
and goats, with a proportionate quantity of
wheat and barley and by grazing and eating
the neighbouring ground they are enabled to
increase their stock. The Arabs have no
domestic animals but are very rich in
gold and silver and are in general the very
handsome of the island. They are also
very fond of beauty and are like those who
inhabit the towns, except that they are
not so fond of strangers.

Each camp is under the direction of a
Sheik, to whom they apply for justice
whenever they feel themselves aggrieved.
This governor is invested with the power
of inflicting any punishment which he may
think proper, short of death. He is ap-
pointed by the emperor, and is in general
the Arab who possesses the greatest pro-
perty.

As they are generally at a distance from
any nucleus where they can exercise their
religion, an image is placed for the pur-
pose of worship, which is placed in the

The people of the interior who inhabit the mountains, being in general more civilized than those who dwell in the plains, have their intercourse with the latter, and have their different manners, customs, and languages, and in some respects, which the others are entirely ignorant of. Their strong family attachment is well known from their inveterate practice of removing of infant children, and the same appears to be as a vast distance from a state of civilization. As this singular people associate continually in tribes, their marriages are confined to their own families, and it is in the observation of this custom, that they will not permit a person who is not in some degree related to them to inhabit the same camp with themselves.

The husband, wife, and children all sleep in the same tent, commonly on a pallet of sheep skins, but sometimes on the bare ground. The children remain with their parents all day long, when the friends of each party are obliged to provide them with a tent, a horse, and a camel to grind their corn, and a basket, a wooden bowl, and two earthen dishes.

dishes, which constitute the whole of their furniture. Besides these they have however a marriage portion, which consists of a certain number of camels, horses, cows, sheep, and goats, with a proportionable quantity of wheat and barley: and by grazing and cultivating the neighbouring ground they gradually increase their stock. The Arabs have seldom more than one wife. Their women, who are in general the very opposite to every idea of beauty, do not, like those who inhabit the towns, conceal their faces in the presence of strangers.

Each camp is under the direction of a SHAIK, to whom the rest apply for redress whenever they feel themselves aggrieved. This governor is invested with the power of inflicting any punishment which he may think proper, short of death. He is appointed by the emperor, and is in general the Arab who possesses the greatest property.

As they are generally at a distance from any mosque where they can exercise their religion, an empty tent is allotted for the purposes of worship, which is placed in the

centre of the camp, and which at the same time serves for the nightly abode of any traveller who may pass that way; and those who take shelter in it are provided with a good supper, at the expence of the whole association. Within this tent all the children assemble every morning an hour before day-break, before a large wood fire, which is made on the outside, and learn their prayers, which are written in Arabic characters on boards, and are always hanging up in the tent. The learning to read the few prayers which are on these boards, and to commit them to memory, is the only education to which the Arabs in general ever attain.

The unsettled turn of these people has conferred upon them the appellation of wandering Arabs. As soon as the land which surrounds them becomes less productive, and their cattle have devoured all the pasture, they strike their tents, and move on to some more fertile spot, till necessity again compels them to retire. I met one of these tribes upon their march, and observed that not only their camels, horses, and mules, but also
their

the wells and cisterns, were laden with the
 various implements of agriculture, ploughs and
 harrows, &c.

In the empire of Morocco all landed prop-
 erty, except what is immediately connected
 with towns, belongs to the emperor. The
 Arabs, therefore, when they wish to change
 their situation, are obliged to procure a let-
 tice from him, or at least from the gov-
 ernor of the province, allowing them to take
 possession of any particular spot of ground;
 and in consideration of this indulgence
 they pay the emperor a proportion of its
 produce.

The treatment which I experienced from
 the people was kind and hospitable, be-
 traying signs of that inclination to im-
 pose upon strangers, which so strongly
 mark the character of the inhabitants of
 the towns. As soon as my tent was pitched,
 numbers flocked round it, but apparently
 more from curiosity than from any expec-
 tation of offending. On the contrary they
 appeared exceedingly desirous to do every
 thing in their power for my accommo-
 dation.

their bulls and cows, were laden with their tents, implements of agriculture, wives and children, &c.

In the empire of Morocco all landed property, except what is immediately connected with towns, belongs to the emperor. The Arabs, therefore, when they wish to change their situation, are obliged to procure a licence from him, or at least from the bashaw of the province, allowing them to take possession of any particular spot of ground; and in consideration of this indulgence they pay the emperor a proportion of its produce.

The treatment which I experienced from these people was kind and hospitable, betraying no signs of that inclination to impose upon strangers, which so strongly mark the character of the inhabitants of the towns. As soon as my tent was pitched, numbers flocked round it, but apparently more from curiosity than from any intention of offending. On the contrary they appeared exceedingly desirous to do every thing in their power for my accommodation.

The dress of the men consists of a long coarse frock, made of undyed wool, which is girt about the waist, and is called a CASHOVE. In addition to this they wear the HAICK, which is a piece of stuff several yards in length, made either of wool, or wool and cotton. This, when they go abroad, they use as a cloak, throwing it over the whole of the under dress in a careless manner, the upper part serving to cover their head. They wear their hair cut quite close, use no turban, cap, nor stockings, and seldom even wear slippers.

The dress of the women is nearly the same, differing only in the mode of putting on the CASHOVE, which is so contrived as to form a bag on their backs, for the purpose of carrying their children; and this they are able to do, and perform all the drudgery of the family at the same time. Their hair, which is black, is worn in different plaits, and is covered with a handkerchief tied close to their head. They are very fond of gold and silver trinkets when they can obtain them, and none of them are without a number of bead necklaces. Their children go quite
naked

and all the rest of time or that which they
 inhabit in the drudgery and slavery.

The mode of living amongst these people
 is much the same as that of the Jews in
 towns, execution being their principal
 business; but, however, they eat carrion and
 fowls flesh, and sometimes even cats have
 fallen victims to their voracity. They eat
 barley bread, which is prepared without yeast
 or leaven, and baked in an earthen dish in
 the shape of a cake.

The complexion of the Arabs is a dark
 brown, or rather olive-brown. Their fea-
 tures, from their more active life, have stron-
 ger expression and fewer marks of effemina-
 cy than those of the Moors in towns.
 Their eyes are black, and their nose in ge-
 neral white and regular.

The ill effects of it long family prejudices,
 and of that narrow and exclusive disposition
 which accompanies them, is strongly mark-
 ed in these little societies. Every camp
 beholds its neighbour with detestation or
 contempt. Perpetual feuds arise between
 the inhabitants of each, and too commonly
 are productive of bloodshed, and the most
 extravagant

naked till the age of nine or ten, when they are initiated in the drudgery of their parents.

The mode of living amongst these people is much the same as that of the Moors in towns, cuscosou being their principal diet. Besides this, however, they eat camels and foxes flesh, and sometimes even cats have fallen victims to their voracity. They use barley bread, which is prepared without yeast or leaven, and baked in an earthen dish in the shape of a cake.

The complexion of the Arabs is a dark brown, or rather olive-colour. Their features, from their more active life, have stronger expression and fewer marks of effeminacy than those of the Moors in towns. Their eyes are black, and their teeth in general white and regular.

The ill effects of strong family prejudices, and of that narrow and exclusive disposition which accompanies them, is strongly marked in these little societies. Every camp beholds its neighbour with detestation or contempt. Perpetual feuds arise between the inhabitants of each, and too commonly are productive of bloodshed, and the most
extravagant

extravagant outrages. When one of these unfortunate contests proceeds to open acts of violence, it seldom terminates till the emperor has taken a share in the dispute. Whoever is the author, he at least generally derives advantages from these dissensions; for, independent of the corporal punishment which he inflicts, he also imposes heavy fines upon the contending tribes, which proves the most effectual mode of pacifying the combatants.

Besides what the emperor gains in this way, which is frequently considerable, he likewise receives annually the tenth of every article of consumption which is the produce of the country; he also sometimes exacts an extraordinary impost, answering in value to about the fortieth part of every article they possess, which is levied for the purpose of supporting his troops. Besides these levies, these unfortunate people are liable to any other exaction which his caprice may direct him to impose upon them, from a plea of pretended or real necessity. The first tax (the tenth) is paid either in corn and

A TOUR TO MORECCO, &c.

and cattle, or in money. The other is
don't mind to give and cattle.

The mode practised by the emperor for
extracting money from his subjects is very
simple and expeditious. He sends orders
to the hakim or governor of the province
to pay him the sum he wants within a li-
mited time. The hakim immediately col-
lects it, and sometimes double the sum, as
a reward to his own industry, from the
treasures of the towns and squares of
the neighbourhood in the province which he
commands. The example of the hakim is
followed upon these officers, who take care
to compensate their own trouble with equal
liberty given the people of the subject
to that by means of this class of despotism,
which extends from the emperor to the
meanest officer, the wretched people gene-
rally pay about four times the taxes which
the emperor receives--so little gainers are
the treasury monuments by the oppression of the
people! The exactions indeed have been
sometimes so severe, that the Arabs have
occasionally refused to satisfy the emperor's
demands, and have obliged him to send a
party

... of these ... in open air ... the em- ... Who- ... generally de- ... for, ... punishment ... heavy fine ... which proves ... of pacifying the ...

... what the emperor gives in this ... which is extremely considerable, be ... the tenth of every ... the produce ... the emperor; he also sometimes exacts ... value ... part of every article ... which is levied for the purpose ... Besides these ... people are liable to ... which his caprice may ... upon them, from a ... or real necessity. The ... is paid either in corn and

and cattle, or in money. The other is always paid in corn and cattle.

The mode practised by the emperor for extorting money from his subjects is very simple and expeditious. He sends orders to the bashaw or governor of the province to pay him the sum he wants within a limited time. The bashaw immediately collects it, and sometimes double the sum, as a reward to his own industry, from the ALCAIDES of the towns and SHAIKS of the encampments in the province which he commands. The example of the bashaw is not lost upon these officers, who take care to compensate their own trouble with equal liberality from the pockets of the subjects; so that by means of this chain of despotism, which descends from the emperor to the meanest officer, the wretched people generally pay about four times the taxes which the emperor receives—so little gainers are arbitrary monarchs by the oppression of the public! The exactions indeed have been sometimes so severe, that the Arabs have positively refused to satisfy the emperor's demands, and have obliged him to send a party

party of soldiers to enforce them. Whenever he is forced to this extremity, the soldiers never fail to give full scope to their love of plunder.

When a stranger sleeps in one of these camps, he rests in the most perfect safety; for if he loses the least article, or is in any respect injured, all the Arabs of the camp become answerable for it. So that a foreigner travels with much greater security under the protection of government in this empire, than among the nations of Europe which are more civilized.

The lakes in this part of the world furnish great plenty of water-fowl and eels. The manner of catching the latter being in some degree curious, I shall trespass upon the reader's patience while I endeavour to give some account of it.

A sort of skiff, about six feet long and two broad, is formed of bundles of reeds and rushes, rudely joined together, leaving only sufficient room to contain one man. The skiff gradually narrows off towards the head, where it terminates in a point, which is bent upwards in a manner similar to the turn of a scate.

a scate. It is guided and managed entirely by one long pole, and from its lightness is capable of very quick motion. For the immediate purpose of taking the eels, a number of strong canes are fixed together, with a barbed iron in each, and with this instrument, as soon as the eels are observed in the water, the man immediately strikes at them with great dexterity, and generally with success.

Almost the whole employment of the Arabs consists in the tillage of the ground adjacent to their camps, and in the grazing of their cattle. The grounds at a distance from the lakes, by the burning of the stubble in the autumn, and a slight turning up of the earth with a wooden plough-share, produce good crops of barley and wheat; and by these means the Arabs procure not only sufficient for their consumption, but are even enabled to bring a part for sale to the neighbouring markets. Near the marshes and lakes their flocks and herds find a very rich pasture, which, from the number of every species which I observed,
added

added in no small degree to the beauty of the romantic scene.

With respect to their markets, they have spots of ground fixed upon for that purpose within a few hours ride of their habitations, where once a week all the neighbouring Arabs transport their cattle, poultry, fruit, and corn, to be disposed of, and sometimes meet with a good sale from the Moorish merchants, who come from the town to purchase cattle and grain.

Were the emperor to allow a free exportation of corn, with moderate duties, and to permit the people to enjoy what they earn, exacting only the tax allowed him by the Koran, of a tenth on each article, his subjects would soon become very rich, and his own revenue would be trebly increased. The soil is so fertile, that every grain is computed to produce an hundred fold ; but, owing to the want of a greater demand for this article, the Arabs sow little more than is necessary for their own use.

The only guards of these rude habitations, both against thieves and wild beasts, are dogs of a very large and fierce species.

If

These animals perceive a stranger approach
the camp, they instantly rise in a body
about him, and would probably tear him to
pieces were they not restrained, and called off
by their owners. Through the whole of the
night they kept up an incessant and monotonous
howling and barking, which, though
considered very useful, in keeping their main-
tenance upon the watch, and frightening away
wild beasts, yet, when added to the howling
of the bears and neighing of the horses
which occupy the vacant spaces of the
camp, certainly tends to deprive the sleeper
of any repose, which the fatigue at-
tending these journeys actually requires.

On the 9th October, between five and
six in the morning, we started the habita-
tions of these honorable tribes, and trav-
elled up to Moxa, where we arrived about
six the same evening. The greater part of
this day's journey afforded us a continuation
of nearly the same appearances with that of
the preceding day.

As we approached the town, we observed
on each side of the lake several fan-
tastic mountains. These mountains are
these

If these animals perceive a stranger approach the camp, they furiously issue in a body against him, and would probably tear him to pieces, were they not restrained, and called off by their owners. Through the whole of the night they keep up an incessant and melancholy barking and howling, which, though doubtless very useful, in keeping their masters upon the watch, and frightening away wild beasts, yet, when united to the lowing of the herds and neighing of the horses which occupy the vacant spaces of the camp, certainly tends to depress the spirits, and impede that rest which the fatigue attending those journeys naturally requires.

On the 5th October, between five and six in the morning, we quitted the habitations of these hospitable Arabs, and travelled on to MAMORA, where we arrived about six the same evening. The greater part of this day's journey afforded us a continuation of nearly the same appearances with that of the preceding day.

As we approached the town, we observed on each side of the lakes several sanctuaries of Moorish saints. These sanctuaries are

§

stone

stone buildings of about ten yards square, whitened over, with a cupola at the top, containing in them the body of the saint.

A veneration for persons of eminent sanctity has pervaded all nations and all religions of the world. The Mahometan religion appears as little favourable to this species of superstition as most with which we are acquainted, as it so tenaciously insists on the unity of God, and so strictly inhibits all creatures whatever from participating in the honours which are due only to the Deity. Some degree of idolatry, however, will prevail in every rude nation. When, therefore, a Mahometan saint dies, he is buried with the utmost solemnity, and a chapel is erected over his grave, which place afterwards becomes more sacred than even the mosques themselves.

If the most atrocious criminal takes refuge in one of these chapels, or sanctuaries, his person is secure. The emperor himself, who rarely scruples to employ any means whatever that may serve to accomplish his purpose, seldom violates the privilege of these places. When a Moor is oppressed by any
mental

...the ... in ... the ...
... and ...
... his mind ...
... some ...
... the ...
... in all ...
... the ...

Saints in Barbary are of two kinds. The
first are those who by frequent ablutions,
prayers, and other acts of devotion, have ac-
quired an extraordinary reputation for piety.
Too many of these are actual hypocrites.
The others are those who practise the
most strict regimen to attain self-denial and
constant immolation. There are, how-
ever, some of these among us, whose
prayers accord in general with their piety,
and who make a daily sacrifice to
God in the sick, and with the ne-
cessitous and unhappy. I have seen as true
saints, who fight against the devil, the
flesh, and the world.

... the ...
... In every state of society, indeed,
... has been prevalent, that persons
... mental complaints were
... the influence of superstitious

mental or bodily affliction, he applies to the nearest sanctuary, and afterwards returns home with his mind calm and comforted, expecting to derive some considerable benefit from the prayers which he has offered there: and in all desperate cases the sanctuary is the last resort.

Saints in Barbary are of two kinds. The first are those who by frequent ablutions, prayers, and other acts of devotion, have acquired an extraordinary reputation for piety. Too many of these are artful hypocrites, who under the mask of religion practise the most flagrant immoralities. There are, however, instances of some among them, whose practices accord in general with their profession, and who make it their business to attend upon the sick, and assist the necessitous and unhappy. From such as these the severe spirit of philosophy itself will scarcely withhold respect and veneration.

Idiots and madmen form the second class of saints. In every state of society, indeed, an opinion has been prevalent, that persons afflicted with these mental complaints were under the influence of superior powers.

E

The

The oracles and prophets of the heathen world derived their celebrity from this circumstance ; and even among the lower classes in our own country we frequently have to encounter a similar prejudice. In conformity, therefore, with these notions, so natural to uncultivated man, the Moors consider these unhappy persons as being under the special protection of Heaven, and divinely inspired. Superstition here, as perhaps in some other instances, becomes admirably subservient to humanity and charity. In consequence of this prejudice, the most friendless and unprotected race of mortals find friends and protectors in the populace themselves. They are fed and cloathed gratis wherever they wander, and are sometimes loaded with presents. A Moor might with as much safety offer an insult to the emperor himself, as attempt by any severity to restrain even the irregularities of these reputed prophets.

It must not however be dissembled, that opinions which have not their basis in reason and philosophy are seldom found to operate

operate uniformly for the advantage of society. Independent of the wide scope which these superstitious notions afford to hypocrisy, numberless are the evils with which they are attended, since whatever mischief these supposed ministers of heaven may perpetrate, their persons are always sacred. It is not long since there was a saint at Morocco, whose constant amusement was to wound and kill whatever persons unfortunately fell in his way; yet, in spite of the many fatal consequences from his insanity, he was still suffered to go at large. Such was the malignity of his disposition, that while he was in the very act of prayer he would watch for an opportunity to throw his rosary round the neck of some person within his reach, with an intent to strangle him. While I resided at Morocco, I sensibly experienced the inconvenience of coming within the vicinity of these saints, as they seemed to take a particular pleasure in insulting and annoying Christians.

Besides these, I may mention under the head of saints or prophets, the MARA-

BOU TS, a class of impostors who pretend to skill in magic, and are highly esteemed by the natives. They lead an indolent life, are the venders of spells and charms, and live by the credulity of the populace.

There is also among these people a set of itinerant mountaineers, who pretend to be the favourites of the prophet Mahomet, and that no kind of venomous creature can hurt them. But the most singular of this class are the SIDI NASIR, or snake-eaters, who exhibit in public upon market-days, and entertain the crowd by eating live snakes, and performing juggling deceptions. I was once present at this strange species of amusement, and saw a man, in the course of two hours, eat a living serpent of four feet in length. He danced to the sound of wild music, vocal and instrumental, with a variety of odd gestures and contortions, several times round the circle formed by the spectators. He then began his attack upon the tail, after he had recited a short prayer, in which he was joined by the multitude. This ceremony was repeated

peated at intervals, till he had entirely devoured the snake.

Thus far by way of digression: I now return to the course of my narrative.—Early in the evening of the 5th we arrived at MAMORA, which is distant about sixty-four miles from LARACHE. It is situated upon a hill near the mouth of the river SABOE, the waters of which, gradually widening in their course, fall into the Atlantic at this place, and form a harbour for small vessels.

MAMORA, like the generality of the Moorish towns through which I passed, contains little worthy of observation. While it was in the possession of the Portuguese it was encompassed by a double wall, which still remains; it had also other fortifications, which are destroyed. At present it possesses only a small fort on the sea-side.

The fertile pastures, the extensive waters and plantations which we passed in our way hither, have already been remarked. The vicinity of MAMORA is equally enchanting. What a delightful residence would it be, if the country had not the mis-

fortune to groan under an arbitrary and oppressive government !

In the morning, between eight and nine, we mounted our mules, leaving MAMORA, and directing our course towards SALLEE, where we arrived between one and two at noon, after having travelled over a space of about fifteen miles. The road between MAMORA and SALLEE is in excellent order, and tolerably pleasant. It extends along a vale, towards which the hills gently slope on each side.

Within a quarter of a mile of SALLEE, we arrived at an aqueduct, which the natives assert to have been built many years ago by the Moors ; but from its style, and striking marks of antiquity, it bears more the resemblance of a piece of Roman architecture. Its walls, which are remarkably thick and high, extend in length for about half a mile, and have three stupendous arch-ways opening to the road, through one of which we passed on our way to SALLEE. Although time has laid its destructive hand in some degree on this ancient piece of architecture, yet it still serves
the

...the ...
...and ...
...and wine,
...Majora,
...Sanza,
...and two at
...a space of
...road between
...is in excellent or-
...along
...the hills gently slope

Within a quarter of a mile of Sanza,
...which the na-
...many years
...but from its style, and
...it bears more
...of Roman ar-
...which are remark-
...for its
...and have given
...to the road, through
...way to
...it did not
...on this an-
...it still serves

the

the purpose of supplying the town of SALLEE with excellent water.

C H A P. III.

Description of SALLEE.—Piracies.—Curious Letter of MULEY ZIDAN to King CHARLES I.—Brutal Conduct of a Muleteer.—Handsome Behaviour of the French Consul.—Description of RABAT.—Journey from RABAT to MOGODORE.—Violent Storm.—Ruins of FADALA.—DAR BEYDA.—AZAMORE.—Melancholy Anecdote of an English Surgeon.—MAZAGAN.—DYN MEDINA RABÆA.—SAFFI.—General State of the Country.—Description of MOGODORE.

THE name of SALLEE is famous in history, and has decorated many a well-told tale. Those piratical vessels which were fitted out from this port, and which were known by the name of Sallee rovers, were long the terror of the mercantile

tile world. Equally dreaded for their valour and their cruelty, the adventurers who navigated these swift and formidable vessels depopulated the ocean, and even dared sometimes to extend their devastations to the Christian coasts. As plunder was their sole aim, in the acquisition of it nothing impeded their career. Human life was of no value in their estimation, or if it was sometimes spared, it was not through any sentiment of justice or compassion, but only that it might be protracted in the most wretched of situations, as the hopeless slave to the luxury and caprice of a fellow mortal. The town of SALLEE in its present state, though large, presents nothing worthy the observation of the traveller, except a battery of twenty-four pieces of cannon fronting the sea, and a redoubt at the entrance of the river, which is about a quarter of a mile broad, and penetrates several miles into the interior country.

On the side opposite to SALLEE is situated the town of RABAT, which formerly partook equally with SALLEE in its piratical depredations, and was generally confounded

formed with it. While Sallee and Ra-
 zar were thus formidable, they were what
 might be termed independent states, paying
 only a very small tribute to the emperor,
 and barely acknowledging him for their su-
 verain. This state of independence pa-
 derbly gave occasion to the growth of
 political ambition. Few will take much
 pains, or encounter great risks for the ac-
 quisition of wealth, without the certainty
 of enjoying it unmolested. Sui Ma-
 wang, however, when emperor, subdued their
 towns, and annexed them to the empire.
 This was a mortal blow to their piracies;
 for when these desperate mariners felt the
 uncertainty of possessing any length of time
 their captures, they no longer became solici-
 tous to acquire them; and at length, when
 the man who had deprived them of their pri-
 vileges became emperor, he put a total stop
 to their depredations, by declaring himself at
 peace with all Europe. Since that period
 the entrance of the river has been so gradu-
 ally filling up with sand washed in by the
 sea, that now it is possible for these people to
 recover their independence, it would incapa-
 citate

to their... the adventurers who... considerable vessel... and even... as a... their... it... of... it was... any... but only... the most... have... a fellow... perfect... worthy... except a... cannon... the en-... which is about a quar-... several... country.

On the... situated... which formerly... in its... generally... founded

founded with it. While SALLEE and RABAT were thus formidable, they were what might be termed independent states, paying only a very small tribute to the emperor, and barely acknowledging him for their sovereign. This state of independence undoubtedly gave uncommon vigour to their piratical exertions. Few will take much pains, or encounter great risks for the acquisition of wealth, without the certainty of enjoying it unmolested. SIDI MAHOMET, however, when prince, subdued these towns, and annexed them to the empire. This was a mortal blow to their piracies; for when those desperate mariners felt the uncertainty of possessing any length of time their captures, they no longer became solicitous to acquire them; and at length, when the man who had deprived them of their privileges became emperor, he put a total stop to their depredations, by declaring himself at peace with all Europe. Since that period the entrance of the river has been so gradually filling up with sand washed in by the sea, that was it possible for these people to recover their independence, it would incapacitate

citrate them for carrying on their piracies to their former extent *.

Having

* In perusing the manuscripts of a gentleman lately deceased, who formerly resided a number of years in this Empire, it appears that Sallee was, so far back as the year 1648, eminent for its piracies and independence, and that it became an object of conquest to the monarch of that time. He expresses himself in these words:—

“ Sallee is a city in the province of Fez, and derives its name from the river Sala, on which it is situated, near its influx into the Atlantic Ocean. It was a place of good commerce, till addicting itself entirely to piracy, and revolting from its allegiance to its sovereign MULEY ZIDAN, that prince, in the year 1648, dispatched an embassy to King CHARLES I. of England, requesting him to send a squadron of men of war to lie before the town, while he attacked it by land. This request being consented to, the city was soon reduced, the fortifications demolished, and the leaders of the rebellion put to death. The year following the Emperor sent another ambassador to England, with a present of Barbary horses and three hundred Christian slaves, accompanied with the following letter. I insert it as a specimen of the loftiness of the Moorish style, and because it leads me to think, that MULEY ZIDAN was a more enlightened prince than most of his predecessors. Neither the address, signature, nor reception it met with at our court, is expressed in the manuscript. It appears to be a modern translation, and is as follows.

“ The King of Morocco's Letter to King CHARLES the First of England, 1649. MULEY ZIDAN.

“ WHEN these our letters shall be so happy as to come to your Majesty's sight, I wish the spirit of the righteous God may so direct your mind, that you may joyfully embrace

Handwritten text at the top of the page, possibly a title or header.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text line.

Handwritten text at the bottom of the page.

Having a letter of recommendation to Mr. DE ROCHER, the French consul-general, I was ferried over the river to RABAT, where

brace the message I send. The regal power allotted to us, makes us common servants to our Creator, then of those people whom we govern; so observing the duties we owe to God, we deliver blessings to the world in providing for the public good of our estates; we magnify the honour of God, like the celestial bodies, which, though they have much veneration, yet serve only to the benefit of the world. It is the excellency of our office to be instruments, whereby happiness is delivered unto the nations. Pardon me, Sir! This is not to instruct, for I know I speak to one of a more clear and quick sight than myself; but I speak this, because God hath pleased to grant me a happy victory over some part of those rebellious pirates, that so long have molested the peaceable trade of Europe; and hath presented further occasion to root out the generation of those, who have been so pernicious to the good of our nations: I mean, since it hath pleased God to be so auspicious in our beginnings, in the conquest of Sallee, that we might join and proceed in hope of like success in the war of Tunis, Algiers, and other places; dens and receptacles for the inhuman villanies of those who abhor rule and government. Herein while we interrupt the corruption of malignant spirits of the world, we shall glorify the great God, and perform a duty that will shine as glorious as the sun and moon, which all the earth may see and reverence: a work that shall ascend as sweet as the perfume of the most precious odours, in the nostrils of the Lord: a work whose memory shall be revered so long as there shall be any remaining among men: a work grateful and happy to men who love and honour the piety and virtue of noble minds. This action I here willingly present to you, whose
piety

where he resides, and met with a very polite reception. Upon landing my baggage a very warm dispute arose between the muliteer and my interpreter, concerning the method of packing it on the mules again, for the purpose of carrying it to the consul's

piety and virtues equal the greatness of your power; that we, who are vicegerents to the great and mighty God, may hand in hand triumph in the glory which the action presents unto us.—Now, because the islands which you govern, have been ever famous for the unconquered strength of their shipping, I have sent this my trusty servant and ambassador, to know whether, in your princely wisdom, you shall think fit to assist me with such forces by sea, as shall be answerable to those I provide by land; which if you please to grant, I doubt not but the Lord of Hosts will protect and assist those that fight in so glorious a cause. Nor ought you to think this strange, that I, who so much revered the peace and accord of nations, should exhort to war. Your great prophet, Christ Jesus, was the lion of the tribe of Judah, as well as the Lord and giver of peace; which may signify unto you, that he who is a lover and maintainer of peace, must always appear with the terror of his sword, and, wading through seas of blood, must arrive at tranquillity. This made James your father, of glorious memory, so happily renowned among nations.—It was the noble fame of your princely virtues, which resounds to the utmost corners of the earth, that persuaded me to invite you to partake of that blessing, wherein I boast myself most happy. I wish God may heap the riches of his blessings on you, increase your happiness with your days, and hereafter perpetuate the greatness of your name in all ages.”

house.

house. Both parties appeared so very strenuous in their cause, that neither of them paid any attention to my interference; and it was at length carried to such excess, that the muleteer struck my interpreter. Upon seeing this, I could no longer remain a silent spectator, and I have reason to fear my warmth was almost as intemperate as that of the disputants. The blow was given in so brutal a manner, that I could with difficulty restrain myself from immediately returning it. It was fortunate, however, that I still possessed sufficient coolness to reflect on the impropriety of such a proceeding, and I directed one of my Moorish soldiers to punish the muleteer. By means of long leather straps which he always carried about him, my Negro deputy performed his part so well on the back of the delinquent, that he was soon glad to fall on his knees, and intreat a pardon both from myself and the interpreter. I was more desirous of punishing this insult for the sake of establishing my authority and consequence with the soldiers, than from an intention of revenging the cause of the Jew, for I could not find out

out which of the disputants was in the wrong; but as my attendants had on two or three former occasions shewn a disposition to be troublesome, and as so glaring an indignity was offered to the person who looked up to me for protection, I was determined to avail myself of this opportunity of convincing them that it was their duty to pay me every attention.

Mr. DE ROCHER, who resides in an excellent house built at the expence of his court, and who is the only European in the place, has happily blended original English hospitality with that easy politeness which characterizes his own nation. He gave me so pressing an invitation to spend another day with him, that though anxious to make an end of my journey, I could not resist his urgent solicitations.

The town of RABAT, whose walls enclose a large space of ground, is defended on the sea-side by three forts tolerably well finished, which were erected some little time ago by an English renegado, and furnished with guns from Gibraltar. The houses in general are good, and many of the inhabitants

The Jews, who are very
common in this place, are generally well-
educated, and their manners are by far
superior to those of any other town which
I have seen. I was informed that
they were very rich, and that they had
been so long in the land, that they had
acquired the language, and were now
very much respected. A number of
Jews were seen in the streets, and
they were all well-dressed, and
very much respected. They were
seen in the streets, and they were
all well-dressed, and very much
respected. They were seen in the
streets, and they were all well-
dressed, and very much respected.

The castle, which is very extensive, con-
sists of a large building, formerly used by the
British, and is now used by the
British. It is a large building, and
is now used by the British. It is a
large building, and is now used by
the British. It is a large building,
and is now used by the British. It
is a large building, and is now
used by the British. It is a large
building, and is now used by the
British. It is a large building, and
is now used by the British. It is a
large building, and is now used by
the British. It is a large building,
and is now used by the British.

tants are wealthy. The Jews, who are very numerous in this place, are generally in better circumstances than those of LARACHE or TANGIER, and their women are by far more beautiful than at any other town which I saw in this empire. I was introduced to one family in particular, where, out of eight sisters, nature had been so lavish to them all, that I felt myself at a loss to determine which was the handsomest. A combination of regular features, clearness of complexion, and expressive black eyes, gave them a distinguished pre-eminence over their nation in general; and their persons, though not improved by the advantages which the European ladies derive from dress, were still replete with grace and elegance.

The castle, which is very extensive, contains a strong building, formerly used by the late emperor as his principal treasury, and a noble terrace, which commands an extensive prospect of the town of SALLEE, the ocean, and all the neighbouring country. There are also the ruins of another castle, which is said to have been built by JACOB AL-MONZOR, one of their former emperors, and

and of which at present very little remains but its walls, containing within them some very strong magazines for powder and naval stores. On the outside of these walls is a very high and square tower, handsomely built of cut stone, and called the tower of HASSEN. From the workmanship of this tower, contrasted with the other buildings, a very accurate idea may be formed how greatly the Moors have degenerated from their former splendour and taste for architecture.

In the evening the consul introduced me to SIDI MOHAMET EFFENDI, the emperor's prime minister, who was at RABAT, on his way to TANGIER. I found him a well-bred man, and he received me very graciously. After some conversation on the purpose of my journey, he desired I would feel his pulse, and acquaint him whether or not he was in health. Upon assuring him that he was perfectly well, he expressed in strong terms the obligation I had conferred upon him by such agreeable information; and having wished me success in my journey and enterprize, we mutually took our leave.

I availed myself of my delay at RABAT to get the lame mule changed, and directed my

the Negro, followed to his wife and child in
such a manner that we might have the
place early the next morning. The first
Rocuron, in addition to the children I had
already experienced, ordered a quantity of
bread, which at this place is reserved
only to be packed up for the use, as well
as a proportionable share of cold meat, and
a milk-woman as we could conveniently carry
with us. This admirable people lasted us
three days, and gave me time to recover my
some degree of former health for four and
five.

Though I could acknowledge that the
fatigues and exertions which I experienced
during my short stay at Roxbury proved
very useful, after the inconvenience I had
undergone in travelling farther yet on the
whole I regretted I could not have
been at home in better circumstances, so
that I had always experienced still more
eases, except a prospect of a similar
operation, when I had continued the whole
journey in an interrupted manner. The
evidence that I was to pass dry after
day through a country where there is little

my Negro soldiers to arrange our affairs in such a manner that we might leave the place early the next morning. Mr. DE ROCHER, in addition to the kindness I had already experienced, ordered a quantity of bread, which at this place is remarkably good, to be packed up for my use, as well as a proportionable share of cold meat, and as much wine as we could conveniently carry with us. This seasonable supply lasted me three days, and gave me time to recover in some degree my former relish for fowls and eggs.

Though I must acknowledge that the attention and comforts which I experienced during my short stay at RABAT proved a great relief, after the inconveniences I had undergone in travelling thither, yet on the whole, I perhaps suffered more from the idea of having similar inconveniences to those I had already experienced still to encounter, without a prospect of a similar alleviation, than if I had continued the whole journey in an uninterrupted state. The consideration that I was to pass day after day through a country where there is little

to amuse the eye; that I had no companion with whom I could converse, or to whom I could communicate my sentiments; and that I was to travel the whole day at the tedious pace of three miles an hour, and at a season of the year when the coldness of the mornings and evenings were a very indifferent preparation for the heats which succeeded in the middle of the day, altogether pressed so strongly upon my mind, that I must confess I could not help experiencing a considerable dejection of spirits at the idea of leaving RABAT *.

* The Abbe Poiret's remarks on travelling in Barbary are so apposite and so just, that I trust I shall be excused for introducing a quotation from that author.—In one of his letters he says, “I have never known so well how to appreciate the advantages of living in a polished nation, as since I have resided among a barbarous people. Never has the convenience of our highways struck me so much, as when I have been obliged to travel through thick woods and deep marshes. How much would a peregrination of eight days, in the manner I have travelled for some time past, change the ideas of those delicate Europeans, who are continually complaining of bad inns, and of the fatigues they endure in their journeys! In this country there are neither inns, post-chaises, nor obliging and attentive landlords. One must not expect to find here broad highways, beaten and shady paths, or places for reposing and refreshing one's-self; too happy, if
at

In consequence of the indolence of my attendants, my baggage was not completely packed up on the 8th till between ten and eleven in the morning, when I left the hospitable roof of Mr. DE ROCHER, and pro-

at the end of a fatiguing journey, one can meet with a small hut, or a wretched couch! But this is seldom to be expected."

Again, in another letter, "How often must you depart in the morning, without knowing where you will arrive in the evening! How often, losing yourself in these deserts, must you search out your way amidst thorny brakes, thick forests, and steep rocks; sometimes stopped by a river which you must wade through, by a lake which you must walk round, or by a marsh which you cannot cross without danger! sometimes scorched by the sun, or drenched by the rain, and at others dying with thirst, without being able to find the smallest spring to quench it! If you carry no provisions with you, it will be impossible for you to take any refreshment before night. This is the only time at which the Moors make a regular repast, or can offer any food to a stranger. But when night arrives, that period of repose for the traveller in Europe, it is not so for the African traveller. He must then choose out a dry situation, and well sheltered, to erect his tent; he must unsaddle his horses, unload his mules, cut wood, light fires, and take every precaution that prudence dictates, to defend himself against ferocious animals and robbers. It is safest to encamp not far from the tents of the Arabs, when one can find them. They furnish many succours when they are tractable, and they are always so when they see one with a sufficient guard.—See a translation of the Abbe Poiret's travels through Barbary, Letter the 8th.

ceeded on my journey for DAR BEYDA, the next town which offered itself on my way to MOGODORE.

With all the inconveniences which I had hitherto experienced, I had reason to think myself very fortunate in having such fine weather; for this was the season when the heavy rains usually come on, and when a shower of half an hour's continuance would wet more than the rain of a whole day in England. Dry weather had accompanied us the whole of the road from TANGIER to RABAT, and the heat from the hours of eleven to three was violent; but, as I have just before observed, previous to, and after those hours, the air was uncommonly cool. As an alleviation to the great heat, we found the water-melons and pomegranates between RABAT and MOGODORE of a most delicious flavour, and of particular use in allaying the excessive thirst, and removing the fatigue we experienced from the journey. These fruits grow common in the open ground, and we only paid two blanquils, or three-pence English a-piece, for water-melons, which
were

were sufficiently large to serve half a dozen people. I could not help observing how provident nature has been, in granting in such plenty, fruits so well calculated for the natives of warm climates. Indeed, many of the poor in this country have scarcely any other provisions than fruit and bread.

At the time of our departure the appearance in the atmosphere promised us a continuance of the same fine weather we had hitherto experienced; and it continued so till we had passed three small streams, which the Moors name the HITCUMB, SHERRAT, and BORNICA. These, after the heavy rains have fallen, swell out into deep and rapid rivers, and are frequently rendered totally impassable, except in boats or on rafts. About five in the evening, however, very heavy and black clouds began to assemble, and very shortly after followed a most severe storm. It was a dreadful union of wind, hail, rain, thunder, and lightning. From darkness approaching fast upon us, we became very anxious to find out a place of safety where we might

pitch our tent, and for that purpose spurred our beasts; but no excitement from the spur or whip could induce them to face the storm, and we were obliged to wait a full hour in a state of inactivity, till its violence was over. We then pushed on till we arrived at a couple of Arab tents, pitched in an open country: bad as this situation was, we however rejoiced in being able to fix our tent for the night, even in this unso-
ciable spot.

On the 9th of October, it having rained the whole night, we were detained till between ten and eleven in the morning in drying the tent, which, from its being quite wet, was become too heavy for the mules to carry with the other baggage; we then pursued our journey, and at twelve arrived at the ruins of MENSORIA. There was formerly a castle on this spot, which from the extent of its walls, and a square tower which form the whole of the ruins, appears to have been a very large building. My soldiers informed me, that it had been the residence of a prince who was in opposition to his sovereign, and who was obliged to
desert

desert it. The building was destroyed by the then reigning emperor, and the intermediate ground is now inhabited by a few Negroes, living in small huts, who were banished thither for having on some occasion incurred the displeasure of the emperor. In an arbitrary country, where the possession of the throne depends more on the will of the soldiers than on the rights of succession, the despot considers that castles may prove rather places of security for his opponents, than of any great utility to himself; he therefore either suffers them to decay, or destroys them entirely, according to the dictates of his caprice. Indeed every town through which I passed in the empire affords striking marks of the truth of this assertion.

Soon after our leaving MENSORIA we came up to FADALA, having forded in our way the river INFEFIC. FADALA, whilst its ruins exist, will be a lasting monument of SIDI MAHOMET's caprice. It consists of the shell of a town, began by him in the early part of his reign, but never finished. It is enclosed within a square

wall, and is furnished with a mosque (the only building that was compleated) for the use of the inhabitants, who, like those of MENSOURIA, live in huts in the intermediate ground. To the right of FADALA we observed a small but apparently neat palace, which my attendants informed me was built by the late emperor for his occasional use, when business led him to travel that way.

The remainder of our journey to DAR BEYDA, where we arrived about six in the evening, afforded nothing remarkable, excepting that we passed over a double bridge, which is the only piece of architecture of the kind that I saw in the country. It is the work of SIDI MAHOMET, and is built of stone. The country between RABAT and DAR BEYDA, a distance of about forty-four miles, is one continuation of barrenness and rock.

DAR BEYDA is a small sea-port of very little importance; it possesses, however, a bay which admits vessels of pretty considerable burthen to anchor in it with tolerable safety, except when the wind blows
hard

A TOUR TO MOROCCO, &c.

the way to the north-west, and that they are the
best to be chosen on horse. Upon my ar-
rival at the residence of the Governor, I was
immediately introduced to the
Governor, who was seated in the audience
chamber, attended by the consuls of
the different nations. After offering me his
services, and desiring my acquaintance of a few
days, he took me to the garden of
the house, where we fell into conversation.

On the 10th of October we departed
for Agades, about 50 miles distant. The
road runs along the edge of the desert, and
was very good for a journey of two days. We
went through the mountains, and the
country is very fertile. The river is very
large, and the water is very good. The
people are very friendly, and the
country is very fertile. The river is very
large, and the water is very good. The
people are very friendly, and the
country is very fertile.

We had a very good journey, and
arrived at Agades on the 12th. The
Governor received us very kindly, and
showed us every attention. We stayed
at the residence of the Governor, and
were very comfortable. The country is
very fertile, and the people are very
friendly. The river is very large, and
the water is very good. The people are
very friendly, and the country is very
fertile.

The

hard at north-west, and then they are liable to be driven on shore. Upon my arrival, I was immediately introduced to the governor, who was then in the audience-chamber, attending to the complaints of the inhabitants. After offering me his services, and begging my acceptance of a few fowls, he soon left us in the possession of the room, where we slept that night.

On the 10th of October we departed for AZAMORE, about fifty-six miles distant, between seven and eight in the morning; and after a journey of two days came up to the MORBEYA, at the mouth and southern side of which is situated AZAMORE. The river is so wide and deep here, that it is necessary to be ferried over, and a large boat is continually employed for that purpose,

We had no sooner got all our baggage, our mules, and ourselves into the boat, and were ready to row off, than a most violent dispute arose between my Negro soldiers and the ferry-men. As it was no new circumstance to me to be a witness to these altercations, I remained very quietly in the

the boat till I observed that one of the ferry-men was putting every thing on shore again, whilst another was collaring one of the soldiers. In fact, matters were proceeding to such extremities, that I thought it was full time to interfere.

Upon enquiry, I was informed that the proprietor of the ferry farmed the river from the emperor, and that in consequence of it he was allowed all the perquisites of the ferry; that my soldiers insisted that as I was in the emperor's service, it was the duty of the people to ferry me, my baggage, &c. over the river, without receiving any reward for their trouble. Which of the two were in the right I could not pretend to determine; but I was very glad to end the dispute, by paying the usual demand. After a few curses on both sides, the baggage and mules were replaced in the boat, and we were ferried over to AZAMORE.

In a country where arts and sciences are totally neglected, and where the hand of despotism has destroyed public spirit, and depressed all private exertion, it is obvious,
that

that considerable tracts must occur which are productive of nothing deserving of notice. This was precisely the case in my journey from DAR BEYDA to AZAMORE, which presented to our view one continued chain of rocks and barrenness, unpleasant and fatiguing roads, without any one object to vary the scene, or to interest curiosity.

AZAMORE is a sea-port town on the Atlantic ocean, situated at the mouth of the MORBEYA; and though a large place, is neither ornamented with public buildings, nor has any thing remarkable in its history or situation.

In compliance with the particular request of one of my soldiers, whose near relations reside at AZAMORE, I continued here the remainder of the day, and was lodged in a room of a Moorish house, which was secluded from the family. Soon after my arrival I was visited by a Jew in an European dress, who had formerly lived with one of the English consuls, and who spoke the English language with tolerable fluency. He took me to his house, and there received me with great hospitality, insisting

insisting on my dining with him, and making use of his house as my own. After dinner he shewed me the different parts of the town; and in the course of our conversation requested me to be particularly cautious how I conducted myself with the prince whom I was going to attend; observing, that the Moors were extremely fickle, and their conduct governed merely by the caprice of the moment. To enforce this caution he related to me a story, from which I learned that an European surgeon had, at some former period, attended a prince of Morocco, who, neglecting his advice when under his care, had increased his malady; that this circumstance so alarmed the prince that he sent for the surgeon, and upon his appearance produced a pistol. The unfortunate man, alarmed and distressed by such unworthy treatment, hastily withdrew, and in a short time put an end to his existence.

On the 13th of October, having taken leave of my Jewish acquaintance, and my soldiers of their friends, we set off at eight in the morning for the town of SAFFI, where

THE HISTORY OF THE
LIFE OF
JAMES OGLETHORPE
BY
JOHN STURGES
IN TWO VOLUMES
VOL. I.
LONDON: PRINTED BY J. JOHNSON, ST. PAULS CHURCH-YARD, 1784.

THE HISTORY OF THE
LIFE OF
JAMES OGLETHORPE
BY
JOHN STURGES
IN TWO VOLUMES
VOL. I.
LONDON: PRINTED BY J. JOHNSON, ST. PAULS CHURCH-YARD, 1784.

where we arrived on the evening of the 15th, after a journey of about fifty-seven miles. The country we passed through was rocky and barren, producing scarcely a tree, or indeed any verdure whatever.

Soon after leaving AZAMORE, the town of MAZAGAN presented itself to our view to the right. This place was taken a few years since by SIDI MAHOMET from the Portugueze; a conquest of which his Moorish majesty made a very pompous boast, though it is well known that the Portugueze, from the great inconvenience and expence of keeping up the garrison, without deriving any material advantage from it, had come to a resolution to evacuate it before the emperor's attack, and for that purpose had actually began to embark their goods and property. As, however, the emperor was determined to exhibit some specimen of his military prowess and address, this circumstance did not deter him from commencing a regular siege. A magazine for military stores (which may be seen from the road) was raised with the utmost expedition, and the attack was carried

ried on with all the vigour and ability which his Moorish majesty was capable of exerting. The Portugueze defended the town no longer than was necessary to allow time to carry away their effects and valuables; it was then surrendered, or more properly, abandoned, to the Moors.

On the day of our arrival at SAFFI we passed by the ruins of a town, which was once large and considerable. It was built by a former emperor, named MULEY OCOM MONSOR, and is now called by the name of DYN MEDINA RABÆA. Its only remains at present are remarkably thick and extensive walls, which inclose gardens and huts, inhabited by disbanded Negro soldiers.

SAFFI is a sea-port town, situated at the bottom of a steep and high mountain. It is a small place, and is only remarkable for a neat palace, which is the occasional residence of the emperor's sons, and a small fort at a little distance to the north of the town. Its vicinity is a mixture of mountains and woods, which gives it a wild and truly romantic appearance. SAFFI carried
on

WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE

WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE

WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE
WILKES AND THE

on a considerable commerce with Europe, before SIDI MAHOMET obliged the European merchants to reside at MOGODORE. It affords a safe road for shipping, except when the wind blows hard at West, and then they are subject to be driven on shore.

During my residence in this town I took up my quarters at a Jewish house, and was visited by two Moors who had been in London, and could speak a little of the English language. Among other marks of attention, they contrived to procure, unknown to me, a chair and a small table, articles which I had not seen since I left TANGIER, except at the French consul's house, as the Moors never make use of either.

At eight in the morning of the 16th we set off for MOGODORE, a journey of about sixty miles, which we performed in two days.

Soon after leaving SAFFI we passed over a very high and dangerous mountain. The rocky, steep, and rugged path, which was only broad enough to allow one mule to pass at a time, and the perpendicular precipice
I which

which hung over the sea, filled our minds with a sense of terror and awe, which no pen can describe. Our mules, however, accustomed to this mode of travelling, carried us with the most perfect safety over parts where, with European horses, we should probably have been dashed to pieces.

From this mountain we in a short time entered a forest of dwarf oaks, which is about six miles in length, and the southern extremity of which reaches to the river TANSIF. This is a very broad river, which after the heavy rains have fallen, or when swelled by the tide, is always passed upon rafts. Those difficulties not presenting themselves to us now, we forded the river with great ease, and on approaching its southern side, observed in the midst of a thick forest a large square castle, which my soldiers informed me was built by MULEY ISHMAEL, who is immortalized by the pen of Mr. Addison, in one of the numbers of the Freeholder. SIDI MAHOMET neglected it, and it is now falling to ruin. The breadth and windings of the TANSIF, its high and woody banks, and the castle just discoverable

verable through the trees, afforded altogether a scene, which though somewhat gloomy, yet was truly romantic and picturesque.

The directions which I had received from Mr. Matra were, to continue at MOGODORE, till the return of a messenger, who was to be dispatched thence to TARUDANT, informing the prince of my arrival.

The very hospitable treatment I experienced from Mr. Hutchison, British vice-consul at MOGODORE, during my stay at his house, with the sympathizing letters and friendly advice with which he afterwards favoured me, whilst under the many embarrassments and inconveniencies which I underwent at MOROCCO, have made the most forcible impression on my memory; and I should feel utterly dissatisfied with myself if I omitted thus publicly to acknowledge my gratitude to that gentleman.

Before I proceed to describe MOGODORE, it may not be improper to take a short review of the general appearance of the country

G

try

try through which I passed in my journey from TANGIER.

The first part of the journey, as far as LARACHE, presented to us, as I before observed, a rocky, mountainous, and barren country, and, if we except the forest of RABE A CLOW, but few trees or shrubs. From LARACHE to SALLEE the eye was agreeably relieved by the variety of objects which offered themselves to its view. The evenness of the ground, the numerous lakes, and the verdure which surrounded them, indicated fully the fertility of the soil, and these, joined to the intersected clumps of trees, would lead the contemplative mind to conceive that nature had intended this spot for the residence of a more civilized people than its present inhabitants. From SALLEE to MOGODORE, and thence to SANTA CRUZ, we again meet with the same barren, mountainous, and rocky country, which presented itself at the first part of the journey.

Though I occasionally met with forests of small trees, such as the arga, the dwarf oak, the palm-tree, &c. yet the country produces

the most important of the Algerian commerce is the export of wool. The wool of the Algerian sheep is of a fine quality, and is much valued in the English market. It is said that the Algerian government is obliged to send to the English market a certain quantity of wool, in order to keep the price at a certain level. This is a very important point, and it is one of the reasons why the Algerian government is so much interested in the wool trade. The wool of the Algerian sheep is of a fine quality, and is much valued in the English market. It is said that the Algerian government is obliged to send to the English market a certain quantity of wool, in order to keep the price at a certain level. This is a very important point, and it is one of the reasons why the Algerian government is so much interested in the wool trade.

produces no useful timber whatever. The Moors are therefore obliged to import that article from Europe; and it may be on this account that the emperor possesses so few vessels, and is obliged to send those to be repaired in foreign ports. As vegetation does not take place in this climate till some time after the heavy rains have fallen, I had not an opportunity of observing in this journey what plants were peculiar to the climate. The variety which distinguishes the more improved countries of Europe, and particularly England, probably arises as much from the land being distributed into enclosures, as from local situation. This advantage the Empire of Morocco does not enjoy; since, excepting in the immediate vicinity of towns, no divisions of land are to be observed; the Arabs indiscriminately chusing pieces of ground, without fences, for the purposes of agriculture, which, as I before noticed, they change as occasion requires. The sameness of scene which arises from this circumstance, is in some degree lessened by the numerous sanctuaries which are diffused over the whole country;

but otherways these chapels prove troublesome to an European traveller, since the Moors, upon passing them, always stop a considerable time to pay their devotions to the remains of the saints who are buried there. There is likewise a custom in this country, which is also prevalent in Portugal, of consecrating the spot on which any person has been murdered, by heaping a large proportion of stones on the place, where it is usual for those who pass that way to add another stone to the number, and to recite a short prayer adapted to the occasion.

All the towns through which I passed in my way hither, were surrounded with high walls of TABBY, flanked with square forts, generally without any artillery, and having castles, which seemed to be in a very ruinous state, situated upon the most eminent spot, for their defence or attack. The houses, from having no windows and but very few doors, had more the appearance of dead walls than inhabited places; and their streets were universally narrow, filthy to a degree, irregular, and badly paved. With all these inconveniencies, the inhabitants enjoy an
advantage

advantage of which many of the more civilized capitals of Europe cannot boast, I mean that of a good police. The streets are so well watched at night, that robberies or even housebreaking are but seldom heard of; and the general quietness which reigns through their towns after the gates are shut, is a convincing proof of the attention of their patrols to their duty. Their detection, and speedy bringing to justice the criminals, likewise deserves our attention. From having no public houses or other places to harbour thieves, and from no person being permitted to quit the country without leave, it is utterly impossible for a culprit to escape the hand of justice, except by taking refuge in a sanctuary, by which he banishes himself for ever from society. On the other hand, the vigilance of the governors and other officers of justice is so great, and conducted with so much address, that unless the means of safety which his religion points out are quickly adopted, the criminal in a very short time is detected, and as quickly punished.

According to the opinion of some travellers, much danger is to be apprehended in

traversing this country, from the attacks of wild beasts ; but it is only justice to observe, that during the whole of my progress to MOGODORE, and indeed I may add afterwards in passing over the ATLAS, I met with no obstruction or molestation whatever from these animals ; and I was also informed, that a circumstance of the kind was very rarely known to have happened. The fact is, the wild animals confine themselves principally to the interior parts of the country, and to those retreats in the mountains which are beyond the track of men.

MOGODORE, so named by Europeans, and SUERA by the Moors, is a large, uniform, and well-built town, situated about three hundred and fifty miles from TANGIER, on the Atlantic ocean, and surrounded on the land side by deep and heavy sands. It was raised under the auspices of SIDI MAHOMET, who upon his accession to the throne ordered all the European merchants who were settled in his dominions to reside at MOGODORE, where, by lowering the duties, he promised to afford every encouragement to commerce. The Europeans, thus obliged to desert their former establishments, considering

during the first trip of the emperor to be a mark of his attachment to trade and commerce, and having resided long in the country without any better views or hopes, they finally settled at Meccah, where they erected houses, and other conveniences for the purpose of trade. The hopes, however, with which they had changed their situation, were considerably frustrated by the policy of the emperor, who indeed fulfilled his promise, till he observed the merchants to grow as not so likely to remove; but he soon began to increase the duties, and by that means to destroy the spirit of commerce which he had intended to promote. His caprice, however, or what had still more influence, his pride, inhibited him at times to relax these duties. In consequence of this circumstance the duties have been so frequently varied, that it is utterly impossible for me to state, with any degree of accuracy, the actual burthen laid upon articles of commerce in this port.

The factory at Meccah consists of about a dozen mercantile houses of different nations, whose owners, from the protection

dering this first step of the emperor to be a mark of his attachment to trade and commerce, and having resided long in the country without any better views at home, universally settled at MOGODORE, where they erected houses, and other conveniencies for the purposes of trade. The hopes, however, with which they had changed their situation, were considerably frustrated by the perfidy of the emperor, who indeed fulfilled his promise, till he observed the merchants so fixed as not to be likely to remove; but he then began to increase the duties, and by that means to damp the spirit of commerce which he had promised to promote. His caprice, however, or, what had still more influence, valuable presents, induced him at times to relax these severities. In consequence of this circumstance the duties have been so frequently varied, that it is utterly impossible for me to state, with any degree of certainty, the usual burthens laid upon articles of commerce in this port.

The factory at MOGODORE consists of about a dozen mercantile houses of different nations, whose owners, from the protection

granted them by the emperor, live in full security from the Moors, whom indeed they keep at a rigid distance. They export to America, mules. To Europe, Morocco leather, hides, gum arabic, gum sandaric, ostrich feathers, copper, wax, wool, elephants' teeth, fine mats, beautiful carpeting, dates, figs, raisins, olives, almonds, oil, &c. In return they import timber, artillery of all kinds, gunpowder, woollen cloths, linsens, lead, iron in bars, all kinds of hardware and trinkets, such as looking-glasses, snuff-boxes, watches, small knives, &c. tea, sugar, spices, and most of the useful articles which are not otherwise to be procured in this empire.

Besides the commerce carried on between this empire and Europe, the Moors have also a trade with Guinea, Algiers, Tunis, Tripoli, Grand Cairo, and Mecca, by means of their caravans, of which I soon shall have occasion to speak more particularly.

MOGODORE is regularly fortified on the sea side; and on the land, batteries are so placed as to prevent any incursion from the Southern Arabs, who are of a turbulent disposition,

disposition, and who, from the great wealth which is known to be always in MOGODORE, would gladly avail themselves of any opportunity that offered to pillage the town. The entrance, both by sea and land, consists of elegant stone arch-ways, with double gates. The market-place is handsomely built, with piazzas of the same materials, and at the water port there is a custom-house and powder magazine, both of which are neat stone buildings. Beside these public edifices, the emperor has a small but handsome palace for his occasional residence. The streets of the town, though very narrow, are all in strait lines, and the houses, contrary to what we meet with in the other towns of the empire, are lofty and regular. The bay, which is little better than a road, and is very much exposed when the wind is at North-West, is formed by a curve in the land, and a small island about a quarter of a mile from the shore. Its entrance is defended by a fort well mounted with guns.

CHAP.

C H A P. IV.

*General View of the Empire of MOROCCO,
 — Situation and Climate. — Provinces. —
 Soil. — Wonderful Fertility. — Sea Ports,
 — Natural Productions. — Mines. — Ani-
 mals. — Occasional Famines. — Famine in
 1778. — Manufactures. — Buildings. —
 Roads. — Population. — Introduction of Ne-
 groes. — MULEY ISHMAEL — his Policy.
 SIDI MAHQMET. — General Oppression of
 the People. — Merchants.*

AS I had a better opportunity of being informed of the state of the country, and its productions, from the European merchants at MOGODORE, than occurred at any subsequent period during my tour, I shall now avail myself of that information; and to this I feel myself induced by a further motive, namely, that it will enable the reader to peruse with more satisfaction and advantage the succeeding pages of this Narrative.

The empire of MADRAGAS is situated between the sixth and fifth degree of North latitude. It is about five hundred and fifty miles in length from North to South, and above two hundred in breadth. It is bounded to the North by the Straits of GIBRALTAR and the Mediterranean Sea; to the East, by the Kingdom of TARRAGAN and SAGUINOSA; to the South, by the river SAGUINOSA, and the country to the South of TARRAGAN; and to the West, by the Atlantic Ocean. The empire is divided into several provinces and numerous Kingdoms, which, as in most countries, possess their own separate and petty sovereignties.

The climate, though in the Southern provinces very hot in the months of June, July, and August, yet is in general friendly to the constitutions of its inhabitants, as well as to those of Europeans. To the North the climate is nearly the same as that of Spain and Portugal, with the addition of rain, and some rain peculiar to those countries; but to the Southward, the rains are less general and certain, and of course the heat is more excessive.

The empire of MOROCCO is situated between the 29th and 36th degree of North latitude. It is about five hundred and fifty miles in length from North to South, and about two hundred in breadth. It is bounded to the North by the Straits of GIBRALTAR and the Mediterranean sea; to the East, by the kingdoms of TREMECEN and SUGULMUSSA; to the South, by the river SUZ, and the country to the South of TAFILET; and to the West, by the Atlantic ocean. The empire is formed of several provinces and nominal kingdoms, which, as in most countries, before their union were distinct and petty sovereignties.

The climate, though in the Southern provinces very hot in the months of June, July, and August, yet is in general friendly to the constitutions of its inhabitants, as well as to those of Europeans. To the North the climate is nearly the same as that of Spain and Portugal, with the autumnal and vernal rains peculiar to those countries; but to the Southward, the rains are less general and certain, and of course the heat is more excessive.

Most

Most of the towns which Europeans are allowed to enter, being sea-ports, have the advantage of being frequently refreshed with sea breezes; and MOGODORE, though so far to the Southward, from being subject in the summer season to have the wind regularly at North West, is quite as cool as the more temperate climates of Europe. MOROCCO and TARUDANT are inland, and therefore, though nearly in the same degree of latitude as MOGODORE, are much hotter; their great heats, however, are considerably lessened by their vicinity to the ATLAS, the higher parts of which are the whole year covered with snow, and often favour them with cool and refreshing breezes.

The soil of the empire of MOROCCO is naturally very fertile, and with proper cultivation and attention is capable of producing all the luxuries of the Eastern and Western worlds. It must, however, be confessed, that on some parts of the sea-coast, particularly where it is mountainous, like every other country under similar circumstances, the soil is sandy and barren; but wherever there is the least appearance of a plain, such as that between LARACHE and

and Tlaxcala, and in the neighbourhood of Mexico and Tlaxcala, the soil is black and rich. Indeed I am informed from the best authorities, that at Tlaxcala, and throughout much of the interior parts of the empire, its fertility is beyond imagination.

From the slight cultivation at present received, which is mostly the husbandry of the Aztecs before the numerous wars came on, and ploughing it about the Indian step, the earth produces, at a very early season, excellent wheat and barley, though no rice, Indian corn, millet, beans, peas, hemp, and flax; oranges, lemons, citrons, pomeloes, guavas, apples, water-melons, olives, figs, cherries, grapes, dates, apples, peaches, cherries, plums, and in fact all the fruits to be found in the Southern provinces of Spain and Portugal. The people here perceive that grain as Mr. Taverney, "takes up the soil, and is covered with straw, on which corn is planted in a pyramidical form, to prevent the rain from soaking in. In small flower corn has been kept five or six years without rotting, and very much improved."

and MAMORA, and in the neighbourhood of MOROCCO and TARUDANT, the soil is black and rich. Indeed I am informed from the best authority, that at TAFILET, and throughout most of the interior parts of the empire, its fertility is beyond imagination.

From the slight cultivation it at present receives, which is merely the burning of the stubble before the autumnal rains come on, and ploughing it about six inches deep, the earth produces, at a very early season, excellent wheat and barley, though no oats, Indian corn, alderoy, beans, pease, hemp, and flax; oranges, lemons, citrons, pomegranates, melons, water-melons, olives, figs, almonds, grapes, dates, apples, pears, cherries, plumbs, and in fact all the fruits to be found in the Southern provinces of Spain and Portugal. The people here preserve their grain in MATAMORES, holes made in the earth, lined and covered with straw, on which earth is placed in a pyramidal form, to prevent the rain from soaking in. In these stores corn has been kept five or six years, without undergoing any very material change.

As

As little encouragement, however, is extended to industry in this country, many of their fruits which require attention, particularly their grapes, apples, pears, plumbs, &c. do not arrive at that perfection to which they are brought in Europe. Could, indeed, a proper spirit for agriculture and foreign commerce be introduced in the country, or, in other words, could the sovereign be persuaded, that by suffering his subjects to be enriched he would improve his own treasury, this empire, from its convenient situation with respect to Europe, and from the natural luxuriance and fertility of its soil, might become of the highest political and commercial importance. The only material impediment to commerce is the inconvenience and insecurity of the ports. I am well informed, however, that at VALEDIA there is a basin formed by nature, capable of containing with safety any number of shipping; and the other ports might most probably be improved.

It is melancholy, in traversing the immense tract of so fine a country, to observe so much land lying waste and uncultivated, which by a very little attention would be capable

capable of producing an inexhaustible treasure to its inhabitants. From this representation it would scarcely be supposed credible, that Spain, which is also a fine country, and a civilized nation, should be obliged to remit to the emperor very large presents of money, to induce him to allow his subjects to export corn, as well as most other kinds of provisions and fruits, from TANGIER and TETUAN. Indeed the Southern provinces of Spain can hardly exist without this supply. To what are we to attribute this circumstance? Is it that MOROCCO is so much more fertile than Spain, that it produces a redundancy with scarcely any cultivation; or is the indolence of the Spaniards superior to that of the Moors themselves?

The Jews in most of the towns of the empire make wine; but, either owing to the grapes not being in such perfection as those of Europe, or to an improper mode of preparing it, its flavour proves but very indifferent. They also distil a species of brandy from figs and raisins, well known in that country by the name of aquadent. This liquor has a disagreeable taste, but in
point

point of strength is little inferior to spirits of wine. It is drank without dilution very freely by the Jews on all their feasts or days of rejoicing, and there are very few of the Moors who are disposed to forego any private opportunity of taking their share of it also.

The Moors cultivate tobacco; there is a species of it near MEQUINEZ, which affords snuff, the flavour of which is very little inferior to Maccaba. In my progress through the country I have noticed forests of oak trees of a dwarf kind, which bear acorns of remarkable size and sweet taste. To the Southward we meet with the palm or date tree, the arga, bearing a nut of the almond species, with the olive, from both of which the inhabitants extract great quantities of oil, which constitutes a considerable part of their exports to foreign countries. There is also an infinite variety of shrubs and plants, such as the prickly pear, the aloe, &c. all in short that are to be found in Spain and Portugal. Cotton, wax, honey, salt, transparent gum, and gum sandarac, are all productions of this empire.

In the mountains of ATLAS there are numerous iron mines; but as the Moors do
not

and extend the mode of working them, these mines must be made to produce, and they are therefore obliged to purchase the article from Europe. The neighbouring country of TANGANYIKA produces skins of various kinds, and the Muscovy. Next, that in the Atlas there are also some of gold and silver, which the emperor will not allow to be worked. But I am inclined to imagine that if the assertion had any foundation in truth, the Europeans, who inhabit these mountains, and who are more numerous, industrious, and pay less respect to the government of Morocco, would long before this time have discovered them. It is, however, probable that these vast chains of mountains may contain productions which might be converted to very valuable purposes, but, without a want of regulation on the part of the government, and Europeans not being allowed to engage in such discoveries, a knowledge of them is not to be attained.

The domestic animals of Morocco are much the most valuable of Europe, excepting the camel, which is the most useful animal in this quarter of the globe, both

not understand the mode of working iron, those mines prove of no use to them, and they are therefore obliged to procure that article from Europe. The neighbourhood of TARUDANT produces mines of copper; and the Moors assert, that in the ATLAS there are also some of gold and silver, which the emperor will not allow to be touched. But I am inclined to imagine that if the assertion had any foundation in truth, the BREBES, who inhabit these mountains, and who are mere nominal subjects, and pay but little respect to the government of MOROCCO, would long before this time have discovered them. It is, however, probable that this vast chain of mountains may contain productions which might be converted to very valuable purposes; but, owing to a want of emulation on the part of the inhabitants, and Europeans not being allowed to attempt any new discoveries, a knowledge of them is not to be attained.

The domestic animals of MOROCCO are much the same as those of Europe, excepting the camel, which is the most useful animal in this quarter of the globe, both

H

on

on account of the great fatigue which it is capable of undergoing, and the little subsistence it requires. Camels are employed here for all the purposes of agriculture and commerce, and are very numerous. It has been asserted that dromedaries are indigenous to this country; but in the course of my whole tour I could hear of none, except those which are in the possession of the emperor; and he, as I discovered, procures them from the coast of Guinea. These are the fleetest animals for travelling that are known, and are only used by the emperor upon urgent occasions. I was informed that their pace is sometimes so exceedingly swift, that their riders are obliged to tie a sash round their waists to preserve the power of respiration, and cover the whole of the face except the eyes, to prevent their suffering from the strong current of air occasioned by the rapid motion of the animal. It is computed that, in an ordinary way, a dromedary will perform a journey of five hundred miles in four days.

The oxen and sheep of this country are small; but their flesh is well flavoured. The hides of the former, and the wool of the

the latter, are both articles of exportation. The sheep with large tails, distinguished in England by the name of Barbary sheep, are here very scarce, and are more indigenous to the Eastern parts of Barbary. The goats are more numerous in keeping up the breed, and much less valuable than they formerly were: there are still however some that are good in the country, and these are generally strong, and have good teeth. The mules are numerous and useful, though I do not think them equal to those of Spain, either in size or beauty.

Poultry and pigeons are remarkably plentiful and good in the empire of Morocco; but ducks are scarce, and geese and turkeys scarce. The country abounds with the red-legged partridge. In the proper season the francolin, a bird of the partridge species, of a delicious flavour, and beautiful plumage, is found here; and a few woodcocks, taken in great numbers. All kinds of water-fowl, and a variety of small flying birds. Storks are very plentiful, and as they are never molested by the Moroccans, are caught as before: it is said that they become quite domestic.

the latter, are both articles of exportation. The sheep with large tails, distinguished in England by the name of Barbary sheep, are here very scarce, and are more indigenous to the Eastern parts of Barbary. The horses, for want of attention in keeping up the breed, are much less valuable than they formerly were; there are still however some few that are good in the country, and those are generally strong, and have great spirit. The mules are numerous and useful, though I do not think them equal to those of Spain, either in size or beauty.

Fowls and pigeons are remarkably plentiful and good in the empire of Morocco; but ducks are scarce, and geese and turkies I never saw there. The country abounds with the red-legged partridge. In the proper season the frankolin, a bird of the partridge species, of a delicious flavour, and beautiful plumage, is found here; also a few woodcocks, snipes in great numbers, all kinds of water-fowl, and a variety of small singing-birds. Storks are very plentiful, and as they are never molested by the Moors, who are taught to believe it sinful to destroy them, they become quite do-

meftic and tame. They are generally to be feen feeding among ruinous walls and caftles, where they pick up insects and fnakes. Hares, rabbits, antelopes, porcupines, apes, foxes, wild cats, &c. are all natives of this empire.

Among the ferocious animals may be enumerated wolves and wild boars, which are fpread over the whole empire; and in the fouthern provinces there are lions, tygers, and monftrous ferpents.

During my refidence in the country, I had frequent opportunities of examining that moft fingular of the animal productions, the cameleon. Though it is hardly neceffary to adduce any proof to the philofophers of the prefent day againft the vulgar error, that it feeds only upon air, yet it may afford fome fatisfaction to my readers to be told, that I had an opportunity of feeing a complete refutation of this opinion at MOGODORE. A gentleman of my acquaintance there had in his poffeffion a cameleon, the dexterity of which in procuring its food I had ample means of obferving. The fact is, its principal fupport is flies, which it catches by darting at
4 them

them in exceedingly long ranges, covered
with a carpet of very glutinous, that it is
impossible to walk on it, and it is impossible
to escape. The most singular part of the
country is the mountains of Atlas, which are
not only very high, but very fertile, and the
eye, the number of which are so great
that it can move the ball of the
eye, and I believe it exists the only
known instance in all nature of a
creature which is able to direct its vision to
two different objects at the same time,
however those objects may be situated.
Except in the act of drinking, or in regard
to precise substances, its motions are re-
markably slow.

Although it must be allowed that the
climate of Morocco is subject to a de-
gree of irregularity, yet it is occasionally subject to great
droughts, which naturally produce immense
famines of locusts, the most destructive
enemy to vegetation that exists. In the
year 1774 these insects came in such num-
bers from the South, that they perfectly
darkened the air, and by destroying all the
crops, produced a general famine. This
calamity was limited to that degree in

them an exceedingly long tongue, covered with a matter so very glutinous, that if it but touches an insect it is impossible for it to escape. The most singular part of its conformation however (if, perhaps, we except the power of varying its colours) is the eye, the muscles of which are so constructed that it can move the ball quite round; and I believe it exists the only known instance in all animated nature of a creature which is able to direct its vision to two different objects at the same time, however those objects may be situated. Except in the act of darting out its tongue to procure subsistence, its motions are remarkably slow.

Although it must be allowed that the climate of MOROCCO is delightful to a degree, yet it is occasionally subject to great droughts, which naturally produce immense swarms of locusts, the most destructive enemy to vegetation that exists. In the year 1778 these insects came in such numbers from the South, that they perfectly darkened the air, and, by destroying all the corn, produced a general famine. This calamity was increased to such a degree in

H 3

the

the year 1780, that several unfortunate persons actually died in the streets for want of food; many were driven to the necessity of digging in the earth for roots to supply the urgent calls of nature; while others were happy to find some undigested corn in the dung of animals, which they most eagerly devoured. Upon this occasion of public distress the emperor generously opened his store of corn, and distributed it, as well as money, among his subjects; and every person who was known to possess stores was obliged to follow his example. These melancholy facts are so recent in the memory of the people, that they still repeat them to the Europeans who visit the country.

The manufactures of the empire are the HAICK, which, as was before observed, is a long garment composed of white wool and cotton, or cotton and silk woven together, and is used by the Moors for the purpose of covering their under dress when they go abroad, which they do by totally wrapping themselves in it in a careless but easy manner; silk handkerchiefs of a particular

similar kind prepared only at Fez, and
 carpeted with cotton; carpets, like
 those of Turkey; beautiful mat-
 ting, made of the palm-tree or wild palm-
 tree; paper of a coarse kind; Cordovan,
 commonly called Morocco leather; gun-
 powder of an inferior nature; and long-
 haired malkets, made of Bissy hair.
 The Moors are unacquainted with the
 mode of casting cannon, and therefore those
 few which are now in the country are pro-
 duced from Europeans. The manufacture
 of glass is likewise unknown to them; as
 indeed they make great use of earthen ware,
 and have few or no windows in their
 houses; this commodity may be of less im-
 portance to them than many others. They
 make butter, by putting the milk into a
 goat skin with its outward coat turned in-
 ward, and shaking it till the butter collects
 on the skin, when it is taken out for use.
 From this operation it proves always full
 of butter, and has an insipid flavour. Their
 cheese consists merely of curd, seasoned
 with salt, and has uniformly a disagreeable
 taste. The bread in some of the principal

ticular kind, prepared only at FEZ; filks
 checquered with cotton; carpeting, little
 inferior to that of Turkey; beautiful mat-
 ting, made of the palmetto or wild palm-
 tree; paper of a coarse kind; Cordovan,
 commonly called Morocco leather; gun-
 powder of an inferior nature; and long-
 barrelled musquets, made of Biscay iron.
 The Moors are unacquainted with the
 mode of casting cannon, and therefore those
 few which are now in the country are pre-
 sents from Europeans. The manufacture
 of glass is likewise unknown to them; as
 indeed they make great use of earthen ware,
 and have few or no windows to their
 houses, this commodity may be of less im-
 portance to them than many others. They
 make butter, by putting the milk into a
 goat-skin with its outward coat turned in-
 wards, and shaking it till the butter collects
 on the sides, when it is taken out for use.
 From this operation it proves always full
 of hairs, and has an insipid flavour. Their
 cheese consists merely of curds hardened
 and dried, and has uniformly a disagreeable
 taste. The bread in some of the principal
 towns,

towns, particularly at TANGIER and SALLÉE, is remarkably good, but in many other places it is coarse, black, and heavy.

Their markets are under more strict regulations than might be expected from a people who are so deficient in most other instances. A proper officer, entitled ALMOTASON, or Mayor, is appointed to inspect all kinds of provisions and corn, and, according to their plenty or scarcity, to fix the price on each article: it is also the duty of this officer to attend constantly the markets, and to see that no person is guilty of overcharging what he sells, for which, upon detection, the offender is punished, by having his hands tied behind him, and being publicly flogged through all the streets, the executioner occasionally exclaiming, "Thus do we treat those who impose upon the poor." Provisions both of the animal and vegetable kind are sold by the RTAB, or large pound, consisting of the weight of twenty hard dollars, or Spanish ounces; corn, by the ALMOOD, four of which are equal to a FANEG Spanish, or sack; and articles of merchandize, by the small pound of sixteen Spanish ounces, when
fold

old by weight, and by the Count which is about two thirds of an English yard, when by measurement.

The Jews, according to the Jewish custom, cut the throat of all the animals they eat, at the last time turning their heads towards Jerusalem, in honour of their prophet. After killing them to bleed freely, they carefully wash the veins, and bleed away, and divide the meat into small pieces of six or two pounds in weight. As they are unacquainted with the invention of pumps, and have but few springs, it is necessary to a number of ingenious people, who collect together on the other side, in every water in fact from the nearest river or reservoir, and fill it to the inhabitants. From their being obliged to eat the flesh to prevent them from looking, the water is frequently rendered very unwholesome.

The Jews, farmers, ploughs, carpenters, &c. have are much upon the same construction with the European instruments of the same kind which are used at this time in some parts of Europe, only still more clumsily finished. In their work they

fold by weight ; and by the CODE, which is about two thirds of an English yard, when by measurement.

The Moors, agreeably to the Jewish custom, cut the throats of all the animals they eat, at the same time turning their heads towards MECCA, in adoration of their prophet. After suffering them to bleed freely, they carefully wash all the remaining blood away, and divide the meat into small pieces of about one or two pounds in weight. As they are unacquainted with the invention of pumps, and have but few springs, it affords employment to a number of indigent people, who would probably be idle otherwise, to carry water in skins from the nearest river or reservoir, and sell it to the inhabitants. From their being obliged to tar the skins to prevent them from leaking, the water is frequently rendered very unpleasant.

Their looms, forges, ploughs, carpenter's tools, &c. are much upon the same construction with the unimproved instruments of the same kind which are used at this time in some parts of Europe, only still more clumsily finished. In their work
they

they attend more to strength than neatness or convenience, and, like all other ignorant people they have no idea that what they do is capable of improvement. It is probable, indeed, that the Moors have undergone no very material change since the revolution in their arts and sciences which took place soon after their expulsion from Spain. Previous to that period it is well known they were an enlightened people, at a time when the greater part of Europe was involved in ignorance and barbarism; but owing to the weakness and tyranny of their princes, they gradually sunk into the very opposite extreme, and may now be considered as but a few degrees removed from a savage state.

They use no kind of wheel-carriage, and therefore all their articles of burden are transported from one place to another on camels, mules, or asses. Their buildings, though by no means constructed on any fixed principle of architecture, have at least the merit of being very strong and durable. The manner of preparing TABBY, of which all their best edifices are formed, is, I believe, the only remains of their ancient knowledge

knowledge at present existing. It consists of a mixture of mortar and very small stones, beaten tight in a wooden case, and suffered to dry, when it forms a cement equal to the solid rock. There are always unaccountable discrepancies and inconsistencies in the arts of uncivilized nations. The apartments are, if possible, even more inconvenient than those of their neighbours the Spaniards; but the carved wood-work with which many of them are ornamented is really equal to any I have ever seen in Europe.

The Moors have no idea of making high roads, or repairing those which have been formed by the ancient possessors of the country, or perhaps by the mere resort of passengers, but are content to leave them in the same state in which they found them. Indeed, they are even incapable of comprehending the simple fact—that by improving the roads travelling would become more expeditious, and less expensive.

If we look for any of the elegant appendages of luxury and refinement in this country, we shall be grievously disappointed. Their gardens are mere tracts of inclosed ground,

ground, over-run with weeds, interspersed with vines, figs, oranges, and lemons, without taste or disposition, and having perhaps one strait walk through the whole. They sometimes sow corn in the intermediate ground; but their gardens are rarely productive of esculent vegetables, and seldom or never ornamented with flowers.

As there are few or no bridges in the country, I am inclined to believe the Moors are not thoroughly acquainted with the mode of constructing large arches; and it is only at their sea-ports where they even use boats. These circumstances, united to the bad roads, render this part of Barbary very inconvenient and dangerous to be travelled through.

The country throughout is ill-watered. Most of the rivers, which however are very few, in proportion to the extent of ground, except just at their sea-ports, deserve only the name of rivulets, and in the summer season are many of them dried up. From all these circumstances it may be conjectured that the population is not extraordinary. When on my return, in my journey from MOROCCO to SALLEE, which
required

required seven days to accomplish. I met with no habitations but a few Arab tents scattered in different parts; and I had reason to believe that a great part of the interior country is nearly in a similar situation. The towns are very few, in proportion to the extent of country, and those are but thinly inhabited. Indeed Morocco, which is a metropolis, has many of its houses in ruins and uninhabited.

The want of population in the empire of Morocco at this period may have been occasioned, in some degree, by the enormous cruelties exercised by its former sovereigns, who have been known not unfrequently, through a slight disgust, to abandon a whole town or province to the sword. In the character of MULEY ISHMAEL, grandfather to SIDI MANOMET, we find the most singular inconsistencies: for it is certain, that although a tyrant of the class which I have been describing, yet in other respects, as to repair the mischief which he committed, he left nothing undone for the encouragement of population. He introduced large colonies of Negroes from Guinea, built towns for them, many of which

required seven days to accomplish, I met with no habitations but a few Arab tents scattered in different parts; and I had reason to believe that a great part of the interior country is nearly in a similar situation. The towns are very few, in proportion to the extent of country, and those are but thinly inhabited. Indeed Morocco, which is a metropolis, has many of its houses in ruins and uninhabited.

The want of population in the empire of Morocco at this period may have been occasioned, in some degree, by the enormous cruelties exercised by its former sovereigns, who have been known not unfrequently, through a slight disgust, to abandon a whole town or province to the sword. In the character of MULEY ISHMAEL, grandfather to SIDI MAHOMET, we find the most singular inconsistencies: for it is certain, that although a tyrant of the class which I have been describing, yet in other respects, as if to repair the mischief which he committed, he left nothing undone for the encouragement of population. He introduced large colonies of Negroes from Guinea, built towns for them, many of which

which are still remaining, assigned them portions of land, and encouraged their increase by every possible means. He soon initiated them in the Mahometan faith, and, had his plan been followed, the country by this time would have been populous, and probably flourishing. As the Negroes are of a more lively, active, and enterprizing disposition than the Moors, they might soon have been taught the arts of agriculture, and their singular ingenuity might have been directed to other useful purposes.

It is true MULEY ISHMAEL, when he adopted this plan, had more objects in view than that of merely peopling his dominions: he saw plainly that his own subjects were of too capricious a disposition to form soldiers calculated for his tyrannical purposes. They had uniformly manifested an inclination to change their sovereigns, though more from the love of variety than to reform the government, or restrain the abuses of tyranny. In short, whatever revolutions took place in the country, consisted merely in a change of one tyrant for another. MULEY ISHMAEL had discernment

ment enough to let, therefore, that, by forming an army of slaves, whose sole dependence should rest upon their master, he could rule them in such a manner as to act in the strictest conformity to his wishes. He soon learnt that the great object with the Negroes was plenty of money, and liberty of plunder; so that he liberally indulged them, and the plan fully answered his expectations.

Though, however, Muley Ismail had so great merit in introducing subjects for the purposes of tyranny, yet the good effects of this new colonization were very generally experienced. By intermarrying among themselves, and intermixing among the Moors (for the Moors will keep Negro women as concubines, though they seldom marry them) a new race of people started up, who became so useful subjects as the native inhabitants, and brought the empire into a much more flourishing state than it had ever been in since their great revolution.

Sir MANDALAY had different views, and was actuated by different motives. From his insatiable avarice, he ceased to act towards his Black troops in

ment enough to see, (therefore, that, by forming an army of slaves, whose sole dependence should rest upon their master, he could easily train them in such a manner as to act in the strictest conformity to his wishes. He soon learnt that the great object with the Negroes was plenty of money, and liberty of plunder; in these he liberally indulged them, and the plan fully answered his expectations.

Though, however, MULEY ISHMAEL had no great merit in introducing subjects for the purposes of tyranny, yet the good effects of this new colonization were very generally experienced. By intermarrying among themselves, and intermixing among the Moors (for the Moors will keep Negro women as concubines, though they seldom marry them) a new race of people started up, who became as useful subjects as the native inhabitants, and brought the empire into a much more flourishing state than it had ever been in since their great revolution.

SIDI MAHOMET had different views, and was actuated by different motives. From his inordinate avarice, he ceased to act towards his Black troops in

in the generous manner which had distinguished his predecessor MULEY ISHMAEL; and they soon shewed themselves discontented with his conduct. They frequently threatened to revolt, and support those of his sons who were in opposition, and who promised them the most liberal rewards. They offered to place his eldest son MULEY ALI, who is since dead, on the throne; but this prince, not unmindful of the duty which he owed his father and sovereign, declined their offer. They next applied to MULEY YAZID, the late emperor, who at first accepted of the assistance they tendered, but in a short time relinquished the plan.

SIDI MAHOMET, disgusted with this conduct of the Negroes, determined to curb their growing power, by disbanding a considerable part of these troops, and banishing them to distant parts of the empire. This important mode of population has therefore been of late years neglected, while no better system has been substituted in its room; for though the late emperor indulged in cruelty much less frequently than his predecessors, yet population has, perhaps, been
more

more completely impeded by the general poverty which he has introduced into the country by his severe exactions, than if he had made a liberal use of the sword or of the bow-string. To acquaint SIDI MAHOMET that any of his subjects were rich, was equivalent to telling him that he had so many ambitious opponents, who by their wealth would support his sons in rebellion, which it was necessary to prevent, by depriving them of those riches.

The only maxim of government therefore adopted by this monarch was to keep his subjects as nearly as possible upon a level; that is, in a state of poverty. This he most effectually accomplished. No man who had property one day could with certainty call it his own the next. The most devoted misers, with their utmost ingenuity, were unable to evade the discovery of their treasures. If the victim of tyranny manifested any reluctance to reveal to his inquisitors the sacred depository of his hoarded wealth, the emperor seldom hesitated about the means of compulsion. The fortitude of several enabled them to resist every torture

ture short of death; but the love of life was always found to prevail over even avarice itself.

But this perhaps was not the worst; the heavy taxes and duties imposed by this impolitic monarch impeded commerce, and discouraged manufactures; and on the whole I am inclined to believe that the country was never in a greater state of poverty than during his reign.

Power and weakness, rank and meanness, opulence and indigence, are here equally dependent, equally uncertain. There are instances of the sultan elevating at once a common soldier to the rank of a bashaw, or making him a confidential friend; the following day he would perhaps imprison him, or reduce him again to the station of a private soldier. It is surprizing that men under these circumstances should be ambitious of rank, or desirous of riches and power. Yet such is the disposition of these people, that they have an unbounded thirst for rank and power with all their uncertainties; and, what is more extraordinary, when they have obtained a high station they
seldom

them to be asked their services, and
in all things, by giving, in some
way or other, their trust.

The only independent people in the
country, it is said, are the
of the emperor, who speak of the
people, are to be found among the
clarks who reside in towns at some distance
from the seat of government. The indepen-
dence of the houses and gentlemen of the
nature of their apartments, their taste of
play of chess and golf, and their liberal
treatment of strangers, their better educa-
tion, and more enlightened ideas, all serve
to point them out as a class of beings dif-
ferent from the rest.

I wish this description would apply ge-
nerally to all the people in power. But I
am sorry to add it does not: it is con-
fined to a particular class of merchants,
who transact business upon a very large
scale. Even these, however, though dis-
tinct from the seat of government, besides
being paid a salary of every so-
much by which the emperor chooses to im-
poverish them, are not always exempt
from plunder. If the father of a child

...the world; the
...by this in-
...and
...on the whole
...the country
...power than
...the reign.

Power and weakness, rank and misfortune,
valour and cowardice, are here equally
...uncertain. These are
...at once a
...to the rank of a bachelor,
...a confidential friend; the
...perhaps imprison-
...to the nation of a
...It is surprising that men
...of rank, or devoted to riches and
...of their
...that they have an ostentatious
...with all their uncer-
...extraordinary,
...high station they
...fellow

seldom fail to afford their sovereign a plea for ill-treating them, by abusing, in some way or other, their trust.

The only independent people in the country, if it be at all lawful to make use of the expression when speaking of Morocco, are to be found among the merchants who reside in towns at some distance from the seat of government. The neatness of their houses and gardens, the furniture of their apartments, their rich display of china and glass, and their liberal treatment of strangers, their better education, and more enlightened ideas, all serve to point them out as a class of beings different from the rest.

I wish this description would apply generally to all the people in trade; but I am sorry to add it does not: it is confined to a particular class of merchants, who transact business upon a very large scale. Even these, however, though distant from the seat of government, besides, rigorously paying their quota of every severe tax which the emperor chuses to impose upon them, are not always exempt from plunder. If the bashaw or ALCAIDE

of the town can discover a plea for imprisoning them, which he sometimes does without much regard to justice, he seldom fails to turn it to his own advantage; and not unfrequently disgraces his master's royal name, by using it as a pretext for seizing their property.—Thus the empire of Morocco, in all its parts, presents a striking picture of the wretched policy and miserable consequences of despotic government.

C H A P.

C H A P. V.

Journey from Mequinez to Santa Cruz.

— Some Account of the Origin of that Place.

— Arrival at Tadmoult. — Introdu-

ction to the Prince. — Description of his

Palace. — Singular Receipts. — Amuse-

ments. — State of the Prince's Health. —

Abjurd Prejudice of the Moroccans. — Dis-

cussion with the Prince. — Application from

several Patents. — The Court. — Introduction

into the Prince's Harour. — History of the

Prince. — State of the Female Sex in this

Delayed Situation. — Violent Amusement in

the Prince's Complaint. — His Affability.

— Character of the Prince Melly. An-

NOTES.

I Had not rested from the fatigues of my
journey above six days at Mequinez,
when a new scene was opened, by the re-
turn of the messenger from Tadmoult,
with orders for my immediate departure
on my royal business. In addition to my
journal

...and a year for impi-
...the ... does
...justice, he ...
...; and
...the master's ...
...for seizing
...of Mo-
...presents a striking
...policy and ...
...of defective government.

C H A P. V.

Journey from MOGODORE to SANTA CRUZ.

—Some Account of the Origin of that Place.

—Arrival at TARUDANT.—Introduction to the Prince.—Description of his Palace.—Singular Reception.—Accommodations.—State of the Prince's Health.—Absurd Prejudices of the Moors.—Altercation with the Prince.—Application from other Patients.—The Cadi.—Introduction into the Prince's Harem.—Wives of the Prince.—State of the Female Sex in this secluded Situation.—Visible Amendment in the Prince's Complaint.—His Affability.—Character of the Prince MULEY AB-SULEM.

I Had not rested from the fatigues of my journey above six days at MOGODORE, before a new scene was opened, by the return of the messenger from TARUDANT, with orders for my immediate attendance on my royal patient. In addition to my
 I 3 former

former party, I was allowed by the governor three Negro foot-soldiers, armed with muskets and sabres, an elegant tent, and a Jewish interpreter, who was perfect master of both Arabic and English, and from whom in the end I derived the most useful services. The Jew who had been pressed in so singular a manner into my service at TANGIER was immediately, and doubtless much to his own satisfaction, sent home.

We performed a journey of seventy-six miles, from MOGODORE to SANTA CRUZ, in about three days, which from the former part of this Narrative the reader will perceive is not remarkably slow travelling in Morocco, however singular such a progress would appear on the level turnpikes of England. Our journey, which was on the sea-coast, presented to our view one continued expanse of wild, mountainous, and rocky country, and we had consequently very bad roads. Our progress indeed could be compared to nothing but the continual ascending and descending of a series of rough and uneven stone steps. At one place in particular the descent was so steep, and the
8 road

road is strewn up with the bones of
 animals & reptiles. It is now so hot
 that it is almost impossible to walk
 upon it, and the heat is so great
 that it is almost impossible to walk
 upon it again.

Santa Cruz is a town, situated on
 the declivity of a high and steep mountain,
 forming the western extremity of the
 chain of mountains which divide the
 empire's dominions into two parts. It is well
 known by the name of the Azules. It
 formerly belonged to the Portuguese, and
 was the seat of a bishopric. It is now
 the principal place where the Indians
 are allowed to trade. It is a place of some
 importance, and is the only place where
 the Indians are allowed to trade. It is a
 place of some importance, and is the only
 place where the Indians are allowed to trade.
 It is a place of some importance, and is the
 only place where the Indians are allowed to
 trade. It is a place of some importance,
 and is the only place where the Indians
 are allowed to trade. It is a place of some
 importance, and is the only place where the
 Indians are allowed to trade. It is a place
 of some importance, and is the only place
 where the Indians are allowed to trade.

On

the 15th of June, 1763, the first of the
 series of earthquakes which have
 been felt in this country since the
 year 1762.

road so choaked up with large pieces of stone, that we were all obliged to dismount, and walk a full mile and a half with the utmost caution and difficulty, before we could mount again.

SANTA CRUZ is a sea-port, situated on the declivity of a high and steep mountain, forming the Western termination of that chain of mountains, which nearly divides the emperor's dominions into two parts, so well known by the name of the ATLAS. It formerly belonged to the Portuguese, and till the accession of SIDI MAHOMET was the principal place whence Europeans were allowed to trade. It is at present a deserted town, with only a few houses, which are almost hourly mouldering to decay. The port appears to be much more secure than that of MEGODORE; and from the vicinity of SANTA CRUZ to the Southern provinces, it appears to me to be the part of the empire which is best adapted to all the purposes of commerce*.

On

* As SANTA CRUZ, before the reign of SIDI MAHOMET, was, and is still capable of being made of great commercial importance to Europe; and as its origin will afford some idea

On the 26th of October we departed for TARUDANT, which is distant forty-four miles from SANTA CRUZ, where in two days we arrived. Our journey to this place was

how the Portugueze came to settle upon this coast; I must trespass upon the reader's patience, while I relate, from an eminent Spanish author, in what manner it was first raised; as well as its subsequent state while possessed by the Moors, in the year 1737, from the manuscript of an English gentleman who was resident in the country at that period.

"AGADER AGUER, which the Europeans call SANTA CRUZ, is a town of modern fabric; nor can I any where find that the spot of ground on which it stands was ever actually inhabited, till the beginning of the sixteenth century. Then, or very soon before, in the reign of Don Manuel, King of Portugal, a certain Portugueze adventurer undertook to settle there, on account of the quantity of excellent fish with which its bay abounded; and found means to build himself a timber fort or castle, which he garrisoned with his followers, naming his settlement SANTA CRUZ, or Holy Cross: his African neighbours calling it DAR AL RUMI, or the Christian House.

"Don Manuel soon after foreseeing the great importance of this place to the navigation of those seas, and to his projected conquest of the western parts of Barbary, took it into his own hands, reimbursing the adventurer who had founded it all his expences, and making him other gratuities. SANTA CRUZ being thus annexed to the kingdom of Portugal, it was soon enlarged, fortified, and well inhabited; and as this part of the world was at that time divided among several petty sovereigns, generally at variance with each other, it afforded the new colony, as well as many others upon the same coast, an opportunity of establishing a firm footing in the country, inducing

was immediately inland, being in the direction, and within half a day's ride to the South of the ATLAS. We enjoyed the whole way from SANTA CRUZ a fine level road,

ducing a number of discontented Arabs and Moors, with a view of revenging themselves on their various adversaries, to swear allegiance to his Portuguese Majesty.

"The assistance which was afforded by these people to the Christian garrisons, enabled them to make frequent incursions a considerable way up the country, plundering and seizing upon a great number of the inhabitants, whom they sent over to Europe as slaves. At this period, the Portuguese had established themselves so firmly on the African coast, that had not the family of SHARIFS started up, and the attention of these Christian adventurers been diverted to their new acquisitions in America, the greatest part of the country would in a short time have been compleatly depopulated, and the Portuguese would have established in it a permanent sovereignty.

"These SHARIFS, from whom the present royal family of MOROCCO are immediately descended, observing the variance between the people and their different sovereigns, and taking advantage of their credulity, pretended that they were lineally descended from Mahomet, and that they were sent by him to protect his followers from the oppression of their sovereigns. They soon made converts to their standard, and in a short time established themselves in the sovereignty of all the southern parts of Barbary. In order to add importance to their government, and knowing that it would flatter the prejudices of their subjects, who had been so continually harassed by their Christian neighbours, they determined upon expelling the Portuguese from SANTA CRUZ, and if successful,

road, through a woody and uncultivated country.

Upon my arrival at TARUDANT, without being allowed time to dismount, I was immediately

cessful, to carry on their attacks against the other Christian garrisons upon the Barbary coast.

“ For this purpose, in the year 1536, an army of 50,000 men, horse and foot, was raised with all expedition, and put under the command of MULEY HAMED AL HASSAN, who with this force compleatly invested the garrison. After many unsuccessful attacks on the part of the Moors, SANTA CRUZ at last owed its destruction to the negligence of one of its own people; who carrying a lighted match into the powder-magazine, it unfortunately blew up, and by its concussion made a large breach in the wall; of which the Moors availing themselves, they immediately recovered their spirits, and, headed by their commander, hastened in force up to the breach, before the astonished Portugueze had time to apply a proper remedy to this unforeseen accident. They now attacked their enemy with so much energy, and with such superior numbers, that they soon reduced the garrison, and put every person in it to the sword,

“ Thus did SANTA CRUZ fall into the hands of the Moors, by whom it has ever since been possessed. The loss of this important place proved extremely injurious to the Portugueze navigation to Guinea and India, by affording a harbour to their European enemies, whose ships were accustomed to slip out from this port, and to plunder and take the Portugueze as they passed by; while they supplied those barbarians with powder, cannon, and other warlike stores, enabling the Moors by that means, in the course of time, to attack the other possessions of the Portugueze in Africa.”

My

immediately carried to the residence of the prince, which is situated about half a mile to the South of the town. At a short distance, the house, which is small, and was built

My English author, who dates his manuscript in January 1737, gives the following account of SANTA CRUZ:—

“SANTA CRUZ is a city of Africa, in the kingdom of SUZ, subject to the Emperor of FEZ and MOROCCO, situated in a temperate air, on a mountain distant about half a league from the sea, in the latitude 30 deg. 35 min. North, seven leagues from CAPE DE GUERRA, sixty from MOROCCO, one hundred and forty from FEZ, and one hundred and fifty from MEQUINEZ. It is in circumference about three quarters of a mile, of a square form, the four sides fronting the four quarters of the world. On the east, it has a spacious plain of sand; on the west, the sea; to the north, about the distance of a quarter of a mile, is a small village, containing about twenty inhabitants; and on the south is its entrance, opposite to the mount of TYLDE.

“The town is encompassed with walls defended by seven bastions, having artillery mounted on them which carry between four and six pound balls; there are also some sixteen and twenty-four pounders, but, owing to their not having proper persons to work them, those pieces of ordnance are suffered to lie on the ground half buried, rendering them by that means entirely useless. The walls indeed are only of sufficient strength to resist an attack from their neighbouring enemies, the Arabs, who have no ordnance to oppose them with, but they could by no means withstand even a weak cannonade from a regular appointed artillery.

“SANTA CRUZ is a place of considerable trade, owing to the great quantities of copper which they procure from mines in the neighbourhood of TAFILET. It is also plentifully stored with various other merchandizes, such as wax procured from

built by the prince, has a great appearance of neatness; but that want of taste and convenience, which is universally the characteristic of the Moorish buildings, is presently discernible when it is narrowly inspected. It is composed of tabby, and is surrounded with a high square wall, which also encloses two tolerably neat gardens, planned by an European, and now under the care of a Spanish renegado. The apartments, which are all on the ground-floor, are square and lofty,

HEJA SAXIT and Morocco, the best in the country, Morocco leather, yellow leather of TAFILET, almonds, gum arabic, gum sandarac, ostrich feathers, elephants teeth, gold dust, and salt petre, which is exported with some difficulty, owing to its being contraband. There are also other merchandizes of European manufacture, such as iron, leather from Buenos Ayres, musquets, swords, and all kinds of hardware, &c. as well as those of Asia and the eastern parts of Africa, brought thither by caravans. The people are for the most part of a tawny, sun-burnt complexion, spare and lean in body, but active, strong, and capable of undergoing any labour or hardship, pretty good oeconomists, not much addicted to prodigality or vanity, and are dexterous and active in their trade and business."

Such was the state of SANTA CRUZ before SIDI MAHOMET ordered it to be evacuated by the European merchants; and it is impossible to read this account without being convinced that what I have advanced, with respect to its importance in a commercial view, is not beyond the truth.

lady, opening into a court, in the centre of which is a fountain. The entrance is through a small arched door-way, which leads into a court-yard, where on one side are a few out-houses; on the other, the space reserved for the horses of the prince. As the climate is open and fine, there are few or no stables in this country; but the horses are kept out in an open yard, and fed by pines fixed in the ground.

There is no such of magnificence; it must be confessed, in this introduction, nor did any thing occur to counteract the most favourable impression, previous to my entering the apartment of the prince. The chamber into which I was conducted, I found a small room which is in the wall; and there it is customary for all persons to wait till their names are announced. I observed a number of singular looking persons attending here; and as I was not much disposed to make one of their company, instead of sitting I amused myself, as other Europeans do, with walking about the room. In this exercise, however, I was a solitary performer; for the Moors, whatever be their object, whether business or conversation,

lofty, opening into a court, in the centre of which is a fountain. The entrance is through a small arched door-way, which leads into a court-yard, where on one side are a few out-houses; on the other, the space allotted for the horses of the prince. As the climate is open and fine, there are few or no stables in this country, but the horses are kept out in an open yard, and held by pins fixed in the ground.

There is not much of magnificence, it must be confessed, in this introduction, nor did any thing occur to counteract the unfavourable impression, previous to our entering the apartment of the prince. The chamber into which I was conducted, I found a small room with seats in the walls; and there it is customary for all persons to wait till their names are announced. I observed a number of singular looking persons attending here; and as I was not much disposed to make one of their company, instead of sitting I amused myself, as other Europeans do, with walking about the room. In this exercise, however, I was a solitary performer; for the Moors, whatever be their object, whether business, conversation,

sation, or amusement, are generally seated; and indeed so novel to them was my deportment in this respect, that they concluded I was either distracted in my intellect, or saying my prayers.

After being detained in this disagreeable situation for about an hour, orders were brought from the prince for my immediate introduction, with my interpreter. From the chamber where we had been waiting, we passed through a long and dark entry, which at its termination introduced us to a square court-yard, floored with checquered tiling, into which the prince's room opened, by means of large folding-doors. These were curiously painted of various colours, in the form of checquers. The immediate entrance to the room was neat; it was a very large arched door-way, curiously ornamented with checquered tiling, and forming a small porch, or antichamber. The room was lofty, square, and floored with checquered tiling; the walls stuccoed, and the ceiling painted of various colours. Much of the beauty of the room was lost for want of windows, which is a defect observable in most Moorish houses.

I found

I found the prince seated cross-legged, on a mattress covered with fine white linen, and placed on the floor: this, with a narrow and long piece of carpeting that fronted him, on which were seated his Moorish friends, was the only furniture in the room. Upon my first entrance, and delivering the usual letter of introduction, which, according to the custom of the country, was presented in a silk handkerchief, I was addressed by the prince with the *Salutation*, *Bismillah, Bismillah*, which is a mixture of Arabic and Spanish, meaning, "You are a good doctor; the English are good;" and was ordered with my interpreter to sit down on the floor, between the prince and his visitors; when I was immediately interrogated by every one present, each having a question to put to me, and that of the most insignificant kind.

The prince expressed great pleasure at my arrival, wished to know whether I came voluntarily or not, and whether the English physicians were in high repute. To the first question I replied, that I was sent by order of the governor of *Gran Atlas*: to the second, I left it a duty which I owed to truth.

I found the prince sitting cross-legged, on a mattrafs covered with fine white linen, and placed on the floor; this, with a narrow and long piece of carpeting that fronted him, on which were seated his Moorish friends, was the only furniture in the room. Upon my first entrance, and delivering the consul's letter of introduction, which, according to the custom of the country, was presented in a silk handkerchief, I was addressed by the prince with the salutation, *Bono tibib, bono Anglaise*; which is a mixture of Arabic and Spanish, meaning, "You are a good doctor, the English are good;" and was ordered with my interpreter to sit down on the floor, between the prince and his visitors; when I was immediately interrogated by every one present, each having a question to put to me, and that of the most insignificant kind.

The prince expressed great pleasure at my arrival, wished to know whether I came voluntarily or not, and whether the English physicians were in high repute. To the first question I replied, that I was sent by order of the governor of GIBRALTAR: to the second, I felt it a duty which I owed to truth

truth and to my country, to answer in the affirmative. He then desired me immediately to feel his pulse, and to examine his eyes, one of which was darkened by a cataract, and the other affected with a paralytic complaint; and requested me to inform him, whether I would undertake to cure him, and how soon? My answer was, that I wished to consider his case maturely before I gave my opinion; and in a day or two I should be a better judge.

One of his particular friends observed to him, from seeing me without a beard, for I had shaved in the morning, I was too young to be an able physician. Another remarked, that I had put powder in my hair on purpose to disguise my age; and a third insisted, that it was not my own hair. But what seemed to produce the greatest astonishment among them, was my dress, which from its closeness, the Moorish dress being quite loose, they were certain must occasion pain, and be disagreeably warm.

The reader may be assured, that a part of this conversation was not very entertaining to me; and indeed, after the great fatigue which I had undergone, I could well

will have depended with most of their intrigues; but instead of the dissimulation and the reserve which I wished and expected, my patience was exhausted by the officious curiosity of the whole court, who one after another inquired me to favour them with my opinion, and examined them of the state of their health, merely by feeling the pulse. Having acquitted myself to the best of my ability in this curious enquiry, the prince informed me, he had prepared for my reception a good house, whither he desired me to retire, and visit him the following morning early, when I was to examine his pulse more particularly.

The good house promised me by the prince, proved to be a miserable room in a street called *el tadj el tadj*, that is, the part of the suburb called *el tadj*, which is the part of the town inhabited by the Jews, situated about a quarter of a mile from the town. It was, however, the habitation of the prince's principal Jew, and the best in the place. This apartment, which was on the ground floor, was narrow and dirty, having no windows or grates, but opening by means of large folding-doors into a court, where three Jewish families, who lived all in the same house, threw

and in seeking an opportunity to enter in the
 service of the Lord, I was desired to make
 a journey to the West, and to examine his
 case. I was directed by a certain
 physician, who was afflicted with a paralytic
 complaint, and requested me to inform him,
 whether I could undertake to cure him,
 and if not, what my answer was, that I
 would consider his case manfully before
 I gave my opinion; and in a day or two
 I gave him a better judge.

The physician himself observed to
 me, that I was not without a beard, for
 I had shaved in the morning. I was too
 young to be so old a physician. Another re-
 marked, that I had put powder in my hair
 to disguise my age, and a third
 said, that I was not my own man. But
 what seemed to produce the greatest astonish-
 ment among them, was my dress, which
 from the simplicity of the Methodist dress being
 quite unlike the more certain most occasion
 of the world, and to be especially warm.

The answer may be added, that a part
 of the constitution was not very enervated
 by the late Boston and New
 England, which I had undergone, I could

well have dispensed with most of their interrogatories; but instead of the dismissal and the repose which I wished and expected, my patience was exhausted by the absurd curiosity of the whole court, who one after another intreated me to favour them with my opinion, and inform them of the state of their health, merely by feeling the pulse. Having acquitted myself to the best of my ability in this curious enquiry, the prince informed me, he had prepared for my reception a good house, whither he desired me to retire, and visit him the following morning early, when I was to examine his case more particularly.

The good house promised me by the prince, proved to be a miserable room in the Jewdry, that is, the part of the suburb inhabited by the Jews, situated about a quarter of a mile from the town. It was, however, the habitation of the prince's principal Jew, and the best in the place. This apartment, which was on the ground floor, was narrow and dirty, having no windows to it, but opening by means of large folding-doors into a court, where three Jewish families, who lived all in the same house,

K

threw

threw the whole of their rubbish and dirt. I suppose my feelings might be rendered more acute by the disappointment, for on being introduced into this wretched hovel, I was so struck with horror and disgust, that I was on the point of mounting my horse, for the purpose of asking the prince for another apartment; but upon being told it was the best in the town, and reflecting that I had voluntarily entered upon these difficulties, I determined to struggle through them as well as I could, and consented for the present to acquiesce in this indifferent fare.

I took, however, the first opportunity of representing my disagreeable situation to the prince, who gave orders for apartments to be fitted up for me in his garden; but from the slowness of the masons, they were not finished in time for me to occupy them before I left TARUDANT. The prince's Jew had directions to supply me with every thing that was necessary; and while at TARUDANT I had no reason whatever to complain of any inattention on the part of the prince.

As

As soon as my baggage was unpacked, the first object that occurred to me was to endeavour, under these circumstances, to make my situation as comfortable as the nature of it would admit. At one end of the room I placed my three folding stools, which I had used as a bed on the road, and screened it off as well as I could with mats, which I fixed across the apartment as a partition. One of my boxes was substituted for a table, and another for a chair, not being able to procure either of those articles in TARUDANT. At the other end of the room my interpreter placed his bedding on the floor, where he slept during the whole of our stay.

Having furnished our room, our next object was to consider in what manner our cookery was to be performed. The whole of our kitchen furniture consisted of one small iron saucepan, one pewter dish, two pewter plates, a horn to drink out of, and two knives and forks. As the Moors are many of them accustomed to the use of tea, breakfasting articles we were not at a loss for. On the road the iron saucepan had served very well to boil our eggs and

fowls, which, as I before observed, were the only food we could procure. But at TARUDANT we found ourselves in a land of plenty, without having it in our power to avail ourselves of such an advantage. After a few days inconvenience on this account, I found out a Jew, who contrived to dress me a few hashes and stews, something in the Spanish stile, with which fare I was obliged to be satisfied during my residence at TARUDANT.

Two hours before my arrival, the whole of the English people who had been shipwrecked, except the captain and a Negro, passed through the town in their way to the metropolis. They had been redeemed from the wild Arabs, by MULEY ABSULEM, with an intent, I presume, of complying with his promise, but by the emperor's orders were sent up to Morocco.

Upon my visiting the prince the following day, and examining into the nature of his complaint, I found it to be of the most desperate kind; but as I had travelled near five hundred miles to see him, I could not be satisfied to return back without attempting

ing something. I therefore gave a formal
 notice to the prince in writing, stating
 that I could by no means abscond with
 him to save him; that I could not expect
 to pay him with very great hopes of success;
 but that if he chose to give my child a
 permanent trial for a couple of months, we
 could then judge whether the disease was
 likely to be removed. This plan was not
 rejected, and he immediately began his
 course of medicines.

I have already intimated, that the prince
 had totally lost the use of one eye by a cata-
 ract; and I may add, that he had nearly lost
 the use of the other by a palsytic affection,
 which threatened to end in a gutta serena,
 which had drawn the eye so much
 towards the nose, as sometimes enabled me
 to exclude the appearance of the pupil. The
 only means of light, were merely suffi-
 cient to enable him to see large bodies,
 without distinguishing any of their particu-
 lars. The species was the disease which
 I was ordered to cure.

But these were by no means the limits

of the disease. It is so universal, that a state of the
 eye is rendered insensible to the rays of light.

ing something. I therefore gave a formal opinion to the prince in writing, stating, that I could by no means absolutely undertake to cure him; that I could not even flatter him with very great hopes of success; but that if he chose to give my plan of treatment a trial for a couple of months, we could then judge whether the disease was likely to be removed. This plan was approved of, and he immediately began his course of medicines.

I have already intimated, that the prince had totally lost the use of one eye by a cataract; and I may add, that he had nearly lost that of the other by a paralytic affection, which threatened to end in a gutta serena*, and which had drawn the eye so much towards the nose, as sometimes entirely to exclude the appearance of the pupil. The only remains of sight left, were merely sufficient to enable him to see large bodies, without distinguishing any of them particularly. The spasm was the disease which I was ordered to cure.

But these were by no means the limits

* By this disease is to be understood, such a state of the optic nerve as renders it insensible to the rays of light.

of the prince's complaints. For, in truth, his whole frame was so enervated by a course of debauchery, that I found it necessary to put him under a strict regimen; to enforce the observance of which, I committed from time to time my directions to writing. They were translated into Arabic, and one copy delivered to the prince, and the other to his confidential friend, who undertook, at my request, to see them carried into execution.

As I administered internal as well as topical remedies, I made a point of giving them to my patient with my own hand. The prince made no difficulty of swallowing the medicine, however nauseous; but it was a long time before I could make him comprehend, how a medicine introduced into the stomach could afford any relief to the eye. I must, however, do him the justice to say, that I found him a more apt disciple than any of his attendants. Many of them could not be made at all to understand the action of medicines, and of consequence were full of prejudices against my mode of treatment.

In a few days after my first attendance
on

on the point, one of his principal friends
persuaded his highness, that I had submitted
to a certain effect upon his constitution, of
which I had never entertained the least
idea, before it was mentioned to me.
What this effect was I cannot with decency
explain. Suffice it to say, that these ma-
lignant influences had too powerful an
effect on the mind of my patient, and he
expected himself to die upon the spot.
In terms which I could not hear without
most poignant indignation and uneasiness.
I vindicated my conduct as well as I was
able, under the disadvantages of an inter-
pretation, by explaining to him how im-
possible it was for the medicines to have
the effect he supposed; and how much
more to my credit, as well as advantage, it
would be to establish his health than to
have manifested a bad, and certainly a
bad character, which when once lost was
irrecoverable; and that therefore I trusted
he would reflect on my situation, and con-
sider me in a more favorable light than
his resentment at first had led him to suggest.
The prince began now to recede his ca-

on the prince, one of his prejudiced friends persuaded his highness, that I had administered medicines to him intended to produce a certain effect upon his constitution, of which I had never entertained so much as an idea, before it was mentioned to me. What this effect was I cannot with decency explain. Suffice it to say, that these malignant insinuations had too powerful an effect on the mind of my patient, and he expressed himself to me upon the subject in terms which I could not hear without the most poignant indignation and uneasiness.

I vindicated my conduct as well as I was able, under the disadvantages of an interpretation, by explaining to him how impossible it was for the medicines to have the effect he suspected; and how much more to my credit, as well as advantage, it would be to re-establish his health than to do him a prejudice; that a professional man had a character, which when once lost was irrecoverable; and that therefore I trusted he would reflect on my situation, and consider me in a more favourable light than his resentment at first had led him to suggest. The prince began now to retract his calumny,

lummy, by saying, that he believed the medicines had produced an effect different from what I intended, but that it was the duty of a patient to inform his physician of every circumstance which related to his health. In short, after a variety of explanations, I at last brought him to consent to give my plan a few days longer trial, and if then there appeared any objections to the pursuing of it, I would willingly consent to give it up entirely. Those days being elapsed, and none of the suspected effects appearing, the prince proceeded regularly in the course agreeably to my directions.

The intermediate time between my attendance on the prince, whom I visited twice a day, was employed in reading a few books which I brought with me from MOGODORE, making little excursions into the country, and visiting patients at TARUDANT.

Among the latter was the CADI, or judge of the town. This I found to be a venerable old man, of about seventy years of age, whose beard was become perfectly white, and whose countenance, though doubtless altered by time, yet still retained
a great

a great exhibition of vivacity and health
mixed with some appearance of passion as before
than any I had seen in the country. He
received me with the greatest respect, and
expressed his gratitude for my visit in a
manner that appeared strongly marked with
sincerity. He seemed fully aware that his
compliment was made by a display of reason,
and only wished me to administer something
to him which might palliate his most urgent
sufferings. With a great desire of forming
himself to the study of the sciences, and
he expressed on the inconveniences I must
undergo from being at so great a distance
from my family, and in a part of the world
of which he had no acquaintance, and the
difficulties of the navigation of the people were so
different from what I had been accustomed
to, expressing his wish at the same time to
render me every service that a person in his
situation could offer. Such an uncommon
degree of civility and reflection, from
one whose countrymen are in general in a
very small degree removed from a savage
state, excited in me a warm desire of ren-
dering my return a service. Among the
many questions he put to me, he asked
what was customary for our judges in Eng-
land to receive as a reward for their ser-
vice.

a great expression of vivacity and sense, mixed with more apparent goodness of heart than any I had seen in the country. He received me with the greatest respect, and expressed his gratitude for my visit in a manner that appeared strongly marked with sincerity. He seemed fully aware that his complaint was merely a decay of nature, and only wished me to administer something to him which might palliate his most urgent symptoms. With a great share of feeling he expatiated on the inconveniences I must undergo, from being at so great a distance from my friends, and in a part of the world where the manners of the people were so different from what I had been accustomed to, expressing his wish at the same time to render me every service that a person in his situation could offer. Such an uncommon share of sensibility and reflection, from one whose countrymen are in general in a very small degree removed from a savage state, excited in me a warm desire of rendering my patient a service. Among the many questions he put to me, he asked what was customary for our judges in England to receive as a reward for their services.

vices. Upon my informing him, the CADR was in perfect astonishment: "Good God!" he exclaimed, "the emperor allows me " only fifty ducats (about twelve pounds " sterling) a year!"

I wish I could have it in my power to give as favourable an account of my other patients at TARUDANT, as of this respectable old man. The generality of them proved insolent, ungrateful, and many, who visited my habitation, notorious thieves. From my apartment being in the house of a Jew, none of whom dare venture to prevent a Moor from entering, I was from morning to night pestered with Arabs, mountaineers, and the worst description of towns-people, who were seldom satisfied with my advice, but insisted on my either giving them money, or something else equal in value. Many I turned out of my room by force, while with difficulty they restrained their resentment at my conduct, and every moment threatened to draw their knives upon me; to others, who behaved a little better, I gave something to get rid of them; and to a third, who were real objects of distress, I with pleasure extended my utmost

and all manner. On the week, my situation was such as to oblige me to comply with the prince, who afterwards afforded me a soldier to mount guard constantly at my door, who had directions to permit no person to enter my room without my particular permission.

It was with the greatest pleasure that in about a fortnight after my first acquaintance with the prince, I observed an improvement in his complexion. His eye now retained a natural lustre, and he seemed to recover his former vigour. He was still only so far as to be able to walk about the room, but he could now with great ease go up and down the stairs.

These improving appearances entirely removed every prejudice which at first prevailed in the minds of the prince's courtiers, and he had no longer any objection to my remaining in the house. He had been so long of forming his opinion of me. The resolution which his courtiers had taken to keep him in the house, indeed, had been the cause of his being so long in the house, where there were several ladies who had occasion for my services.

Though this afforded me an opportunity of seeing the Harem, I shall never be able to give a description of it, as it only differed

most assistance. On the whole, my situation was such as to oblige me to complain of it to the prince, who afterwards allowed me a soldier to mount guard constantly at my door, who had directions to permit no person to enter my room without my particular permission.

It was with the greatest pleasure that in about a fortnight after my first attendance on the prince, I observed an amendment in his complaint. His eye now evinced a disposition to recover its former position; at first he was able only to discern light from darkness, but he could now distinguish an apple at about ten yards distance.

These flattering appearances entirely removed every prejudice which at first arose in the minds of the prince's attendants; and his highness himself acknowledged that he had been too hasty in forming his opinion of me. The confidence which this success occasioned, induced the prince to admit me into his HAREM, where there were several ladies who had occasion for my services.

Though this afforded me an opportunity of seeing the HAREM, I shall wave a particular description of it, as it only differed from

from that of the emperor (which I shall hereafter very particularly describe) by being upon a smaller scale.

Upon receiving the prince's orders to attend his ladies, one of his friends was immediately dispatched with me to the gate of the HAREM; with directions to the Alcaide * of the eunuchs to admit myself and interpreter whenever I thought it necessary.

The eunuchs, who have the entire charge of the women, and who in fact live always among them, are the children of Negro slaves. They are generally either very short and fat; or else tall, deformed, and lame. Their voices have that particular tone which is observable in youths who are just arriving at manhood; and their persons altogether afford a disgusting image of weakness and effeminacy. From the trust reposed in them by their masters, and the consequence which it gives them, the eunuchs exceed in insolence and pride every other class of people in the country. They displayed indeed so much of it towards me, that I was oblig-

* An officer, in the general idea of the word.

to maintain an equality of power, and to have them put
in the hands of the people.

Attended by one of these people, after
passing the gate of the Harem, which is
always locked, and under the care of a
guard of soldiers, we entered a narrow
and dark passage, which soon brought us to
the court, into which the women's cham-
bers open. We here saw numbers of both
black and white women and children, some
concubines, some slaves, and others hired
domestics.

Upon their observing the unusual figure
of an European, the whole multitude in a
body surrounded me, and expressed the ut-
most astonishment at my dress and appear-
ance. Some stood motionless, with their
hands held up, their eyes fixed, and their
mouths open, in the usual attitude of con-
sideration and surprise. Some burst into im-
moderate laughter; while others again
came up, and, with undivided attention,
eyed me from head to foot. The parts of
my dress which seemed most to attract their
notice were my breeches, buttons, and stock-
ings; for neither men nor women in this
country

ed, in my own defence, to complain of them once or twice, and to have them punished.

Attended by one of these people, after passing the gate of the HAREM, which is always locked, and under the care of a guard of eunuchs, we entered a narrow and dark passage, which soon brought us to the court, into which the women's chambers open. We here saw numbers of both black and white women and children; some concubines, some slaves, and others hired domestics.

Upon their observing the unusual figure of an European, the whole multitude in a body surrounded me, and expressed the utmost astonishment at my dress and appearance. Some stood motionless, with their hands lifted up, their eyes fixed, and their mouths open, in the usual attitude of wonder and surprize. Some burst into immoderate fits of laughter; while others again came up, and, with uncommon attention, eyed me from head to foot. The parts of my dress which seemed most to attract their notice were my buckles, buttons, and stockings; for neither men nor women in this country

country wear any thing of the kind. With respect to the club of my hair, they seemed utterly at a loss in what view to consider it ; but the powder which I wore they conceived to be employed for the purpose of destroying vermin. Most of the children, when they saw me, ran away in the most perfect consternation ; and on the whole I appeared as singular an animal, and I dare say had the honour of exciting as much curiosity and attention, as a lion or a man-tiger just imported from abroad, and introduced into a country town in England on a market-day. Every time I visited the HAREM I was surrounded and laughed at by this curious mob, who, on my entering the gate, followed me close to the very chamber to which I was proceeding, and on my return universally escorted me out.

The greatest part of the women were uncommonly fat and unwieldy ; had black and full eyes, round faces, with small noses. They were of different complexions ; some very fair, some fallow, and others again perfect Negroes.

One of my new patients being ready to receive me, I was desired to walk into her room ;

room, where, to my great surprise, I found nothing but a curtain drawn across the apartment, similar to that of a theatre, which separated the stage from the audience. A female domestic brought a very low stool, placed it near the curtain, and told me I was to sit down there, and feel her mistress's pulse.

The lady, who had by this time recovered up courage to speak, raised her head from the bottom of the curtain, and desired me to inform her of all her symptoms, which she conceived I might perfectly perceive by merely feeling the pulse. It was in vain to ask her where her pain was seated, whether in her stomach, head, or back; the only answer I could procure, was a request to feel the pulse of the other hand, and then point out the seat of the disease, and the nature of the pain.

Having neither satisfied my curiosity by examining her face, nor made me acquainted with the nature of her complaint, I was under the necessity of informing her in positive terms, that to understand the disease it was absolutely necessary to see the tongue, as well as to feel the pulse; and that with-

out

room; where, to my great surprise, I saw nothing but a curtain drawn quite across the apartment, similar to that of a theatre which separates the stage from the audience. A female domestic brought a very low stool, placed it near the curtain, and told me I was to sit down there, and feel her mistress's pulse.

The lady, who had by this time summoned up courage to speak, introduced her hand from the bottom of the curtain, and desired me to inform her of all her complaints, which she conceived I might perfectly perceive by merely feeling the pulse. It was in vain to ask her where her pain was seated, whether in her stomach, head, or back; the only answer I could procure, was a request to feel the pulse of the other hand, and then point out the seat of the disease, and the nature of the pain.

Having neither satisfied my curiosity by exhibiting her face, nor made me acquainted with the nature of her complaint, I was under the necessity of informing her in positive terms, that to understand the disease it was absolutely necessary to see the tongue, as well as to feel the pulse; and that without

out it I could do nothing for her. My eloquence, or rather that of my Jewish interpreter, was, however, for a long time exerted in vain; and I am persuaded she would have dismissed me without any further enquiry, had not her invention supplied her with a happy expedient to remove her embarrassment. She contrived at last to cut a hole through the curtain, through which she extruded her tongue, and thus complied with my injunction as far as it was necessary in a medical view, but most effectually disappointed my curiosity.

I was afterwards ordered to look at another of the prince's wives, who was affected with a scrophulous swelling in her neck. This lady was, in the same manner as the other, at first excluded from my sight; but as she was obliged to shew me her complaint, I had an opportunity of seeing her face, and observed it to be very handsome. I was informed that she had been at one period the favourite of the prince, but owing to this defect he had in a great measure deserted her; and this circumstance accounts for the extreme anxiety which she

THE HISTORY OF THE

REIGN OF CHARLES THE FIRST

BY JOHN BURNET

IN TWO VOLUMES

LONDON

Printed by J. Sturges, at the

Printers Office, in Pall-mall

1704

By J. Sturges, at the

Printers Office, in Pall-mall

1704

By J. Sturges, at the

Printers Office, in Pall-mall

1704

By J. Sturges, at the

Printers Office, in Pall-mall

1704

By J. Sturges, at the

Printers Office, in Pall-mall

1704

By J. Sturges, at the

Printers Office, in Pall-mall

1704

By J. Sturges, at the

Printers Office, in Pall-mall

1704

By J. Sturges, at the

Printers Office, in Pall-mall

1704

she seemed to express to get rid of this disagreeable disease.

As soon as I had examined her neck, she took off from her dress the whole of her gold trinkets, which were very numerous, and of considerable value, put them into my hand, and desired me to cure her; promising a still greater reward if I succeeded. Conscious of the uncertainty of rendering her any material service, I immediately returned the present, and assured her that she might depend on my giving all proper remedies a fair trial, but that I could not be answerable for their success. There is nothing more unpleasant than the inability of giving reasonable ground for hope, when it promises to be productive of so much happiness to a fellow-creature. It was with pain I observed that this poor lady, though somewhat cheered, was yet dissatisfied with my reply; she could not refrain from shewing evident marks of disappointment, and even displeasure, at my hesitation, by saying, she always understood that a Christian physician could cure every disease.

During the course of my attendance in the HAREM, I had an opportunity of see-

L

ing

ing most of the prince's women, who, exclusive of the four wives allowed him by his religion, were about twenty in number, and who did not, like his wives, discover that invincible reluctance to the display of their beauty. They at first proved very troublesome patients; for upon my not telling them all their complaints immediately upon feeling the pulse, they considered me as an ignorant empiric, who knew nothing of my profession. Besides this, I found that each of them flattered themselves with almost an instantaneous cure. In short, after many fruitless efforts to teach those to reason who had hitherto never made the smallest use of their understandings, I was at last obliged to adapt my deportment to the capacities of my patients, and soon acquired among them as much undeserved commendation as I had incurred unmerited reproach.

Most of the women in the HAREM were under thirty years of age, of a corpulent habit, and of a very awkward gait. Their knowledge of course, from having led a life of total seclusion from the world, was entirely confined to the occurrences in their
HAREM;

she seemed to express to get rid of this disagreeable disease.

As soon as I had examined her neck, she took off from her dress the whole of her gold trinkets, which were very numerous, and of considerable value, put them into my hand, and desired me to cure her; promising a still greater reward if I succeeded. Conscious of the uncertainty of rendering her any material service, I immediately returned the present, and assured her that she might depend on my giving all proper remedies a fair trial, but that I could not be answerable for their success. There is nothing more unpleasant than the inability of giving reasonable ground for hope, when it promises to be productive of so much happiness to a fellow-creature. It was with pain I observed that this poor lady, though somewhat cheered, was yet dissatisfied with my reply; she could not refrain from shewing evident marks of disappointment, and even displeasure, at my hesitation, by saying, she always understood that a Christian physician could cure every disease.

During the course of my attendance in the HAREM, I had an opportunity of see-

L

ing

HAREM; where, as they were allowed a free access to each other, they conversed upon such subjects as their uninformed understandings served to furnish them with. They are never suffered to go out, but by an express order from the prince; and then only when removing from one place of residence to another. I in general found them extremely ignorant, proud, and vain of their persons, even to a degree which bordered upon childishness. Among many ridiculous questions, they asked my interpreter if I could read and write; upon being answered in the affirmative, they expressed the utmost surprise and admiration at the abilities of the Christians. There was not one among them who could do either; these rudiments of learning are indeed only the lot of a few of their men, who on that account are named TALBS, or explainers of the Mahometan law.

Among the concubines of the prince there were six female slaves of the age of fifteen, who were presented to him by a Moor of distinction. One of these was descended from an English renegado, another from a

Spanish, and the other four were of Moorish extraction.

Where the more solid and useful accomplishments are least cultivated, a taste is often found to prevail for those which are purely ornamental and frivolous. These devoted victims of libidinous pleasure received a daily lesson of music, by order of the prince, from a Moor who had passed some little time in London and Italy, where he had acquired a slight knowledge of that science. I had an opportunity of being present at one of these performances, but cannot say I received much amusement, in a musical view, from my visit. It was a concert vocal and instrumental: the instruments used upon this occasion were the mandoline, a kind of violin with only two strings, and the tabor. The principal object in their performance seemed to be noise; it was without the least attention to melody, variety, or taste, and was merely drawing out a wild and melancholy strain.

Conversation, however, forms the principal entertainment in these gloomy retirements. When I visited the HAREM, I never found the women engaged in any
other

... to the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

... the ...

other employment than that of conversing on the ground in circles. In fact, as all their needle-work is performed by Jewesses, and their cookery, and the management of their chambers, by their slaves and domestics, of which they have a proportionable number, according to the favour they are in with the prince, it is not easy for them to find means of occupying their time, and particularly since none of them are able to read or write. It is impossible, indeed, to reflect on the situation of these unfortunate women without the most lively sentiments of compassion. Excluded from the enjoyment of fresh air and exercise, so necessary for the support of health and life; deprived of all society but that of their fellow-sufferers, a society to which most of them would prefer solitude itself; they are only to be considered as the most abject of slaves—slaves to the vices and caprice of a licentious tyrant, who exacts even from his wives themselves a degree of submission and respect which borders upon idolatry, and which God and nature never meant should be paid to a mortal.

After the lapse of a third week, there was a considerable amendment in the prince's complaint. He began to distinguish very large writing; and he assured me that he had written with his own hand a letter to the emperor, wherein he informed him of the relief my attendance had afforded him; assuring me, that his father would reward me very handsomely if I effected a cure.

Our intercourse was at this time improved into intimacy. He used to see me without reserve, and often at a time when he had his women with him, which, I was informed, was a mark of confidence with which no other man had ever before been honoured. He made me feel their pulses, and obliged one of them, who was remarkably fat and unwieldy, to be held on the floor by two of the others, while I dropped into her eye some of the same medicine which I had occasion to apply to his. The violent but temporary pain brought on by this application produced an immoderate fit of laughter in the prince, as well as in the other ladies; and the object of it, though in most violent pain, to evince her respect
to

to his royal highness, declared it to be a very pleasant sensation.

Upon other occasions he would detain me for two, and sometimes three hours, enquiring concerning European customs, and particularly those of the English, their religion, laws, and government. He made some comments upon what I told him, manifested an earnest desire of information, and appeared greatly interested in the conversation. At other times, when he had been put out of humour, after I had felt his pulse, and administered to him the medicines, he would dismiss me without asking me to sit down, or even allowing me to ask any further questions.—But the curiosity of the reader is probably by this time excited respecting the person and character of this prince; and perhaps it cannot be gratified at a more convenient part of the Narrative.

MULEY ABSULEM is of the middle size, of rather a corpulent habit, and about thirty-five years of age. His features are very much disfigured by the great defect in his eyes; the cataract having entirely obscured

one of them, and the other being drawn quite on one side by the violence of the paralytic affection. These circumstances, joined to the great natural size and prominence of both eyes, a bad set of teeth, and a fallow complexion, will not allow me to say that the prince has the smallest pretensions to the character of handsome. His dress was the same as that of other Moors, which I shall hereafter describe, except a silk tassel to his turban, which is in this country a distinctive mark of royalty. When I first saw him, he was covered with a loose surtout, made of red woollen cloth, and edged with fur-skin, which the Moors term a *CAFTAN*. Indeed the only distinction of dress in this country is in the good or bad qualities of the materials. I have seen instances of private Moors, whose dress was much richer than that of any of the princes, or even of the emperor himself. The attendants of the prince consisted principally of soldiers, of which he has an unlimited number, pages, who are generally about his person, black eunuchs, and a few black slaves.

The

The character of Prince Alexander is
marked with many noble qualities. He
is not only a brave warrior, but also a
wise and just ruler. He is beloved by his
people, and his name is held in high
reputation. He is a man of great
energy and determination. He is a
man of great courage and
valour. He is a man of great
wisdom and justice. He is a man
of great strength and power. He is
a man of great honour and
dignity. He is a man of great
fidelity and loyalty. He is a man
of great integrity and honesty. He is
a man of great kindness and
compassion. He is a man of great
generosity and magnanimity. He is
a man of great humility and
modesty. He is a man of great
simplicity and plainness. He is a
man of great purity and
innocence. He is a man of great
piety and devotion. He is a man
of great faith and trust. He is a
man of great hope and confidence.
He is a man of great love and
affection. He is a man of great
mercy and forgiveness. He is a
man of great patience and
forbearance. He is a man of great
gentleness and meekness. He is a
man of great peace and
tranquillity. He is a man of great
joy and happiness. He is a man
of great contentment and
satisfaction. He is a man of great
peace of mind and
inner harmony. He is a man
of great strength of character
and moral fibre. He is a man
of great courage of conscience
and moral principle. He is a
man of great integrity of
character and conduct. He is a
man of great honesty of
speech and action. He is a
man of great kindness of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great generosity of
spirit and soul. He is a man
of great humility of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great simplicity of
life and conduct. He is a
man of great purity of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great piety of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great faith of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great hope of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great love of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great mercy of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great patience of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great gentleness of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great peace of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great joy of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great contentment of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great peace of mind
and inner harmony. He is a
man of great strength of
character and moral fibre. He is
a man of great courage of
conscience and moral principle. He is
a man of great integrity of
character and conduct. He is a
man of great honesty of
speech and action. He is a
man of great kindness of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great generosity of
spirit and soul. He is a man
of great humility of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great simplicity of
life and conduct. He is a
man of great purity of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great piety of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great faith of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great hope of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great love of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great mercy of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great patience of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great gentleness of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great peace of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great joy of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great contentment of
heart and mind. He is a man
of great peace of mind
and inner harmony.

From the sketch which I have given of
the prince's character, it will be no difficult
matter

The character of MULEY ABSULEM is marked with less of severity and cruelty than that of the greater part of the Moorish princes; it possesses however, at the same time, less of that sagacity, acuteness, and activity, which is so necessary for the government of so uncivilized a people as the Moors. To be explicit, this prince is naturally of a mild and indolent disposition; immoderately indulgent to his passions, when he can enjoy them without much trouble; and very little ambitious of fame.

Till very lately he had accustomed himself to drink, to a very great excess, strong brandy; that he has now entirely relinquished, and his principal passion since has been the love of women, which engrosses the whole of his attention and time. I observed, however, that he allowed his ladies much more indulgence than is in general customary among the Moors; and I found that even in his presence they conversed among each other with as much freedom as if they had been by themselves.

From the sketch which I have given of the prince's character, it will be no difficult matter

matter to discover the reasons why his father's wishes for appointing him his successor were disappointed. He was rich, it is true, but a great part of his wealth was squandered on sensual gratifications; and the total want of energy in his character prevented his securing friends in a country, where cruelty and great activity are considered as the only characteristics of sovereignty.

The advantages of hereditary succession can only be seen by contemplating the state of those monarchies where it does not exist. In Morocco, where there is no regular or fixed order of succession, though the emperor is indulged in the formality of nominating his successor, yet the sword supplies the place of right; and that prince who can acquire the greatest number of friends, and consequently the strongest army, succeeds to the throne. This circumstance is often attended with the most fatal effects, and has given rise to those bloody revolutions which from one period to another have shaken and depopulated the empire of Morocco. The emperor SIDI MAHOMET, from having no competitors, enjoyed a much more peaceful reign

reign than any of his predecessors. Now
for his successor, who has several brothers,
each feeling an equal claim to the throne,
will be equally successful time only must
decide.

reign than any of his predecessors. How far his successor, who has several brothers, each feeling an equal claim to the throne, will be equally successful, time only must determine.

C H A P.

C H A P. VI.

Description of TARUDANT.—Country of VLED DE NON.—Markets for the Sale of Cattle.—Extraordinary Amendment in the Prince's Complaint.—Great Civility from two Moors.—Singular Adventure.—The Prince ordered on a Pilgrimage to MECCA.—Intercession in Favour of the English Captives.—Unexpected Order to repair to MOROCCO.

AS it is quite unfashionable in this country to go even to the next street on foot, and as my situation was at some distance from that of the prince, his highness made me a present of an horse, which, however, I could not say was one of the best in the country. But as I had once engaged in this service, I conceived it my interest to make the best of every situation. In the hours, therefore, when my personal attendance on my patient was not demanded, I frequently made use of my Rosinante,

both for the purpose of exercise, and for the gratification of my curiosity in visiting every thing which appeared worthy of inspection. The following are the principal observations which I was able to collect in the course of my excursions; and I flatter myself they will serve at least to give a general idea of the city where I resided, and its environs.

TARUDANT, now the capital of the province of SUZ, was formerly, while the empire was divided into petty states, the metropolis of a kingdom. It lies in a fine but uncultivated plain, about twenty miles to the South of the ATLAS, and may be considered as the frontier town of that part of the emperor's dominions. The emperor, it is true, claims the sovereignty of the desert of ZAHARA, and the territory of VLED DE NOM. But his authority over that part of the country is almost nominal; as it entirely depends on the caprice and inclination of the Arabs who inhabit it; and who, from their distant situation from the seat of government, are more properly under the dominion of their own chiefs. They acknowledge the emperor to be their sovereign,

sovereign, and the head of their church, and occasionally pay him tribute as such; but they pay no attention whatever to his particular orders, and over their interior government he has not the least controul.

These people consist of different tribes of Arabs, who live in tents without any fixed places of residence. They wander over the country in search of plunder, and are supposed, on some occasions, to extend their depredations as far as Nigritia, whence they carry off Negroes. They profess the Mahometan religion, though they intermix it with a great portion of idolatry; and in the deserts, where no water can be procured for the purpose of ablution, they substitute sand. Their manner of treating those unfortunate mariners who have the misfortune to be shipwrecked on their coast, I shall hereafter have occasion to represent.

The walls of TARUDANT, now half in ruins, are very extensive, and enclose a much larger space of ground than is occupied by the buildings. The houses, which are composed of earth and mud, beaten very tight in a wooden case, and left to be dried by
the

the sun, have only apartments on the ground floor; and as each house is surrounded by a garden and wall, the place altogether bears a greater resemblance to a well-peopled spot of country, or a collection of hamlets, than a town. This idea is much increased by the number of lofty palm, or date trees, which are intermixed with, and overlook the houses, affording altogether a very rural appearance. The apartments are in general mean and inconvenient, and principally inhabited by the lower class of mechanics, as there are very few Moors of distinction residing at TARUDANT. It is true, when the prince is there, he brings with him all his attendants and friends, but they generally live in the castle, and are by no means to be considered as the inhabitants of the town.

From the irregular and straggling manner in which the town is built, it is impossible to form a conjecture concerning the number of houses and inhabitants it contains. As its extent, however, is considerable, it may be accounted an important and populous city, when compared with most of the others in the emperor's dominions.

The principal manufactures at TARUDANT are making of fine HAICKS, and the working of copper, which is procured in great plenty from a neighbouring mine. They have a regular market twice a week, where all kinds of cattle and provisions are brought to be disposed of. For the sale of horses and mules the proprietor of the market employs men on purpose to ride, and exhibit the beasts to the best advantage, and afterwards to put them up to public auction. In these sales, if the highest bidder does not offer a price agreeable to the owners, they are at liberty to refuse selling them. This custom prevents many of those impositions in the sale of cattle, which too frequently prevail in European fairs and markets. By thus putting the cattle up to public auction, those persons who have really good ones will in general get their full price for them; and those buyers, who from their ignorance might be liable to be imposed upon, can without much difficulty form a tolerable idea of the real value of the animal by the price which others bid.

The Jewdry is a miserable place, situated about a quarter of a mile from the town.

town. The inhabitants are in the most
deplorable state of poverty and subjection, and
when they enter the Moorish town are
obliged to go barefooted. The castle,
which is very extensive, and situated half-
way between the town and Dan Bey's
residence is enclosed in
a tolerably new garden, which was planted
by a Portuguese. It is divided into three
parts, one for the prince, who he
cultivates with the other for his
retinue, and the third for the
soldiers who are in the service of the prince.

As the prince's treasury is very
considerable, I thought I might venture
to buy him a large watch, and I
brought along with me a watch of the
most elegant and useful kind, and I
presented it to him. He was very
pleased with it, and I was
glad to see it was so well
received. He therefore began
my acquaintance with a very elegant gold one,
and so that he was to wear it instead of the

Footnote: The watch was given to him as a present
from the author, and it was a very elegant
one. The prince was very pleased with it,
and he was to wear it instead of the
one he had before.

town. The inhabitants are in the most abject state of poverty and subjection, and when they enter the Moorish town are obliged to go barefooted. The castle, which is very extensive, and situated half-way between the town and DAR BEYDA, the residence of the prince, is enclosed in a tolerably neat garden, which was planned by a Frenchman. It is divided into three parts; one for the prince, which he occasionally uses, the other for his women, named the HAREM*, and the third for all those who are in the service of the prince.

As the prince's recovery became daily observable, I thought I might venture to try him with a large watch which I had with me, to see whether he could point out the time of the day. In this he succeeded very well, and had discernment enough to observe, that it was an old watch, and in part broken. He therefore begged my acceptance of a very elegant gold one, requesting of me to wear it instead of the

* Europeans have in general an idea, that the place allotted for the women to live in is named the Seraglio. This is quite erroneous. Seraglio means properly a palace, and the women's place of residence is the Harem.

other. The handsome manner in which his highness made this present, gave me a much more flattering idea of his character than his conduct afterwards warranted. But we are to recollect, that he was then in the act of receiving a benefit from me; that the journey which he was afterwards obliged to undertake, put it out of my power to render him any further service; and therefore, to an illiberal and uncultivated mind, the motive for continuing any acts of generosity or kindness no longer existed.

In the course of my visits to the prince, I occasionally met with two Moors, one of whom had been in Italy for some time, and the other in England, who could speak a little of the English language. I mention these men not only from motives of gratitude, but also to evince, that it is by improving the mind, and by conversing with refined and civilized people only, that we are able to conquer illiberal prejudices. From an impulse of benevolence, for it could proceed from no other motive, since they had not received the smallest favour from me, they in a short time contracted so warm a friendship for me, that had I been
their

A TOUR TO MOROCCO &c.

their nearest relations they could not have
shown it in a stronger manner than I was
permeated.

They not only exerted their efforts to
bring me to a country where I could be
constantly subject to insult, and where the
manner of living must be so very different
from that to which they knew by their
own experience had been accustomed, but
they also took me to their houses, intro-
duced me to their wives, and desired them
to take the same care of me as of their own
family. This was not all, they gave me
a whole room of at least to see what
most kinds of food they could obtain from
the price, and almost insisted upon my
accepting of them. To this friendly pro-
posal however, I could not accede. Indeed
I was in daily expectation of taking pos-
session of the apartments provided me by
the prince, and had it been otherwise I
could never have formed a wish to leave
them for a moment as to have continued to
the prince. They continually, however,
obliged me to accept of tea and sugar and
many other articles, which from their great
quantity were very valuable.

their nearest relation, they could not have shewn it in a stronger manner than I experienced.

They not only expressed their distress at seeing me in a country where I must be continually subject to insult, and where the manner of living must be so very different from that to which they knew by their own experience I had been accustomed, but they also took me to their houses, introduced me to their wives, and desired them to take the same care of me as of their own family. This was not all; they urged me to allow one of them to go into some other apartments, which they could obtain from the prince, and almost insisted upon my accepting of theirs. To this friendly proposal, however, I could not accede. Indeed I was in daily expectation of taking possession of the apartments promised me by the prince; and had it been otherwise I could never have intruded so much upon their friendship as to have consented to this request. They continually, however, obliged me to accept of tea and sugar, and many other articles, which from their scarcity at TARUDANT were very valuable.

Of money they knew I was not in want, as I drew upon Mr. Hutchison's agent for that article; but of those little rarities which they frequently sent to the prince, I was always kindly compelled to take my share. Had these two estimable persons received all the advantages of a liberal education, what an ornament would they have proved to society, and of what extensive utility to their nation!

On returning home from one of my visits to the prince, and having passed the gateway, which is very lofty, and leads to the town, I was surprized at hearing a number of voices from above calling out very loudly, **TIBIB, TIBIB!** (Doctor, doctor!)—On looking back I observed **MULEY OMAR**, one of **SIDI MAHOMET**'s sons, and half-brother to **MULEY ABSULEM**, sitting in great state on the centre of the wall over the gateway, with a number of his attendants on each side of him. I immediately rode up to the prince, and found him a tolerably good looking young man, of about two-and-twenty. He was rather of a dark complexion, and his features were strongly marked with good nature. After the usual salutation,

station, and having asked his question, whether I approved of the herd his brother had given me, I took my leave, but could not resist, however the reason why a person of his consequence should be fixed in so strange a place. I had not rather believed I should have seen an hundred slaves on horseback who were up in the full gallop, and firing at each other in a strange and irregular manner. I was then informed that this was a great fight, now fought for the amusement of the prince, who had chosen the top of the pyramid for his place of observation.

As I found it an easier matter to keep my mind employed in the day time than in the evening, I accompanied myself to go to bed, as well as to rise, very early. One evening I had not slept more than three hours, when I was alarmed by a noise, which I at first imagined was occasioned by my slaves going to the bath. There had been lately a great number of soldiers at Tadmor, and by the Arabs, who, as the houses in general were constructed of mud, had a custom of making a hole in the wall high enough to admit

tation, and having answered his question, whether I approved of the horse his brother had given me, I took my leave; but could not possibly conceive the reason why a person of his consequence should be seated in so strange a place. I had not ridden far, before I observed about an hundred Moors on horseback, who were upon the full gallop, and firing at each other in a strange and irregular manner. I now was informed that this was a sham fight, performed for the amusement of the prince, who had chosen the top of the gateway for his place of observation.

As I found it an easier matter to keep my mind employed in the day-time than in the evening, I accustomed myself to go to bed, as well as to rise, very early. One evening I had not retired to rest more than three hours, when I was alarmed by a noise, which I at first imagined was occasioned by thieves getting into the house. There had been lately a great number of robberies at TARUDANT committed by the Arabs, who, as the houses in general were constructed of nothing but mud, had a custom of making a hole in the wall large enough to admit

themselves through, without occasioning the least alarm to any of the family. This I conceived to be the case, and supposed that the noise I heard arose from the accidental falling down of part of the wall.

I immediately got up and flew to the door, which was already opened by my interpreter, who had risen before me, and there I observed the whole of my neighbours with lights in their hands, and in their shirts and shifts, in a perfect state of consternation. They were standing as if totally unconscious where they were, and without the power of speech. Indeed the alarm had occasioned the same apprehensions in them that it had in me, and they had just advanced as far as the spot where I first saw them, without having the resolution to examine any further into the cause of the noise.

My interpreter, though but little better than the others, had summoned up courage enough to approach the spot whence the noise arose; he there found that one fourth of the house, which was built in a square, with a court in the centre, had entirely fallen down, and buried in its ruins two
Jews,

Jews, who were sleeping in the fallen apartments. I immediately called, and we soon brought the two men into my room, where I examined them very particularly, and found them speechless—but I could only from fright. I must confess this accident, which was occasioned a crack in my apartment, increased my anxiety to change it, as it was impossible to say how soon I might be in the same predicament with the two Jews whom I and my interpreter had liberated from the mines: but notwithstanding all my importunities I could not persuade the prince's minions to work still enough to permit of any utility.

Among the many inconveniences which I experienced at TAVOANT, were the frequent visits I received in the streets, for which I could certainly have had recourse, but the number of new faces which were daily appearing, made application for a remedy useless. One day in my way to the prince I was insulted by an ill-looking Moor, who, under the sanction of a Spanish officer, thought himself justified in so

* Spanish officers were the principal members to the abolition of slavery, and on that subject were held in great esteem.

Jews, who were sleeping in the fallen apartment. I immediately assisted, and we soon brought the two men into my room, where I examined them very particularly, and found them speechless—but speechless only from fright. I must confess this accident, which had occasioned a crack in my apartment, increased my anxiety to change it, as it was impossible to say how soon I might be in the same predicament with the two Jews whom I and my interpreter had extricated from the ruins; but notwithstanding all my importunities I could not persuade the prince's masons to work fast enough to prove of any utility.

Among the many inconveniences which I experienced at TARUDANT, were the frequent insults I received in the streets, for which I could certainly have had redress, but the number of new faces which were daily appearing, made applications for it entirely useless. One day in my way to the prince I was insulted by an ill-looking Moor, who, under the sanction of a SHARIF*, thought himself justifiable in so

* SHARIFS are men who profess themselves to be the descendants of Mahomet, and on that account are held in great esteem.

doing, and therefore in a very rude manner ran his mule directly upon me, with an intention of either giving me a severe blow, or of frightening my horse. I immediately expostulated with him upon the impropriety of such brutal behaviour; upon which he told me I might go to the devil, for he was a SHARIF. Upon this I found it necessary to explain to him that I was surgeon to his prince, who from being governor of the province, and from having me under his immediate protection, would pay very little attention to his being a SHARIF, but would punish him in such a manner as his conduct merited; that I was then going to his highness, and as I was well acquainted with his name, should make my complaint of him. With a meanness proportioned to his pride, this haughty SHARIF turned back his mule, and offered any atonement I could point out, even that of going down upon his knees, if I would forgive this offence, for he dreaded the idea of his insolence being made known to the prince. I immediately consented to accept his submission, but admonished him, though a SHARIF, to be cautious in future how he committed such a breach of hospitality as to insult a stranger,

At the end of the month week, the prince informed me that he had received orders from the emperor to prepare himself to proceed on a pilgrimage to Mecca. But as it was his intention to take me up to Morocco, where he would introduce me to his father, where I was to accompany him to Fez and Mequinez, where he would give me a detachment of soldiers, which should conduct me to TANGER. "By these means," added his highness, "you will have an opportunity of seeing your brother Christians what a number of fine places you have seen in this country." His departure from TANGIER, however, was not to take place for some weeks, so that it would not interfere with the plan of cure which I was at present pursuing.

In the course of our conversation, during the different times I visited the prince, I repeatedly urged him to redeem out of his captivity Captain Irving, the master of the ship wrecked Guineaman, agreeably to his promise, and always received the strongest assurances that my requests would be complied with; but hitherto nothing had been

...a very rude manner
...with an in-
...I immediately
...the basis-
...upon which
...the devil, for he
...I found it
...that I was fur-
...from being gover-
...and from having the
...perfection, would pay
...being a SNAKE,
...as a serpent as
...I was then going
...I was well ac-
...think my
...With a mean and pro-
...haughty and
...and offered me
...point out, that
...I would
...for he desired the
...to the
...I immediately consented to accept
...admonished him, though
...to be cautious in future how he
...of hospitality as
...a stranger.

At the end of the fourth week, the prince informed me that he had received orders from the emperor to prepare himself to proceed on a pilgrimage to MECCA, but that it was his intention to take me up to MOROCCO, where he would introduce me to his father, whence I was to accompany him to FEZ and MEQUINEZ, where he would give me a detachment of soldiers, which should conduct me to TANGIER. "By these means," added his highness, "you will have an opportunity of telling your brother Christians what a number of fine places you have seen in this country." His departure from TARUDANT, however, was not to take place for some weeks, so that it would not interfere with the plan of cure which I was at present pursuing.

In the course of our conversation, during the different times I visited the prince, I repeatedly urged him to redeem out of his captivity Captain Irving, the master of the shipwrecked Guinea-man, agreeably to his promise, and always received the strongest assurances that my requests would be complied with; but hitherto nothing had been done,

done. I therefore proceeded upon another plan, which as it operated to the interest of the prince, I flattered myself would be attended with more success. I told him that Captain Irving was a physician, whom I knew to be a man of great abilities (for he really was brought up to the profession) and that his advice was highly necessary in order to promote and facilitate my plan of cure, and therefore I wished him to be sent for immediately. The prince, though satisfied with my conduct, was highly pleased with the idea of novelty, and soon obtained the emperor's permission to send for him up to TARUDANT.

Having no European with whom I could converse, and residing among the very worst part of the Moors, who harassed me at one time with their solicitations for relief, and at another with their insolence, it will easily be conceived that my time was not spent in the most agreeable manner possible at TARUDANT. My attendance however on the prince, and the apparently great amendment in his health, served in some measure to keep up my spirits, amuse me, and

and enable me to bear my share of the burden.

At the expiration of five weeks, during which time the prince expressed the most perfect satisfaction at the relief which I had afforded him, an order came down from the emperor, commanding my immediate departure from Mexico. It may well be conceived that I could not receive this order without strong emotions of chagrin and surprise. From the well-known disposition of this people, I was aware that had my conduct toward the prince during my attendance on him, such an order would probably have been the consequence; but to remove me from my patient, at a time when his highness was continually informing his father of his amendment, was a matter which I could not unfold. I repeatedly urged the prince to explain the reason of this extraordinary conduct in the court; but he was either unable or unwilling to afford me any information.

Consider how unjust and absurd the attempt would be to withhold a positive order of the emperor, in a government so unaccountably despotic, and resting upon the favour

...the ...
...upon another
...to the interior
...I told him
...physician, whom
...and
...and
...my plan of con-
...I wished him to be sent for
...The prince, though initially
...was highly pleased with
...and I obtained the
...to send for him up to
TARUANT.

Having no European with whom I could
...among the very worst
...of the Moors, who he called me at
...for called,
...it will
...was not
...in the most agreeable manner possible
at TARUANT. My attendance however
...the prince, and the apparently great
...in his health, served in some
...to keep up my spirits, and
and

and enable me to bear my situation with patience.

At the expiration of five weeks, during which time the prince expressed the most perfect satisfaction at the relief which I had afforded him, an order came down from the emperor, commanding my immediate presence at Morocco. It may well be conceived that I could not receive this order without strong emotions of chagrin and surprise. From the well-known disposition of these people, I was aware that had any accident happened to the prince during my attendance on him, such an order would probably have been the consequence; but to remove me from my patient, at a time when his highness was continually informing his father of his amendment, was a mystery which I could not unfold. I repeatedly urged the prince to explain the reason of this extraordinary conduct in the court; but he was either unable or unwilling to afford me any information.

Conscious how useless and absurd the attempt would be to withstand a positive order of the emperor, in a government so uncommonly despotic, and reflecting upon the favourable

vourable state of the prince's health, after revolving the question again and again within my own mind, I in the end (so ready are our imaginations to flatter us on every occasion) brought myself to hope that the journey might prove rather to my advantage than otherwise. How egregiously deceived I was in those hopes the sequel will sufficiently prove. A gold watch, an indifferent horse, and a few hard dollars, forced into my hand contrary to my inclination, were the princely and magnificent rewards which I received for taking a journey of five hundred miles, and an assiduous attendance on an ungrateful despot!

CHAP.

C H A P. VII.

*Journey over Mount Atlas from TARRU-
BANT to MARRABOU—Rumors—Dis-
agreeable Passage over Mount Atlas—
Description of Mount Atlas—Pro-
duced Productions—Agriculture—Fertile
Valley—Manners and Customs of the
BAGGAS—Pleasant View in the Moun-
tain*

ON the 30th of November, between
seven and eight in the morning, I
took my leave of the prince, having previ-
ously intreated him to continue his course
of medicines, and left TARRUBANT, under
the charge of an ALCAID, and two soldiers
of the Negro cavalry, who carried up the
usual present from the prince to the em-
peror, of six boxes and three boxes of money.
These, with my interpreter, a Jew, who
served both as cook and groom, and a mule-
teer, who had the charge of my baggage,
were my party for the journey.

Between

C H A P. VII.

Journey over Mount ATLAS from TARUDANT to MOROCCO.—Retinue.—Dangerous Passage over Mount ATLAS.—Description of Mount ATLAS.—Natural Productions.—Animals.—Beautiful Vallies.—Manners and Customs of the BREBES.—Picturesque Views in the Mountains.

ON the 30th of November, between seven and eight in the morning, I took my leave of the prince, having previously intreated him to continue his course of medicines, and left TARUDANT, under the charge of an ALCAIDE, and two soldiers of the Negro cavalry, who carried up the annual present from the prince to the emperor, of six horses and three boxes of money. These, with my interpreter, a Jew, who served both as cook and groom, and a muleteer, who had the charge of my baggage, were my party for the journey.

Between

Between twelve and one at noon we arrived at the foot of Mount ATLAS, about twenty miles from TARUDANT, where we pitched a very elegant tent, which the prince had procured for me, adjoining to some Moorish huts. We found the country in our way hither a woody and uncultivated plain.

On the following day at six in the morning we struck the tent, and immediately began to ascend Mount ATLAS. For near four hours we had one continued, difficult, and fatiguing ascent, owing to the road being narrow, rocky, and steep. From its abrupt and angular turnings the Moors distinguish it by an Arabic name, which signifies the camel's neck.

In many places, and particularly on the higher parts of the mountain, besides the inconvenience of a rocky road, which was only broad enough to allow one mule with difficulty to pass, we had a tremendous perpendicular precipice on one side, and even in some places, where the mountain consisted of only a narrow ridge of rock, on both. It was astonishing to observe with what ease and safety our mules ascended and

6

descended

ascended the rough and uneven path, and
the mountains, without paying us notice
the necessity of descending. By noon we
had descended to the foot of the mountain, and
arrived at a small village, in the centre of
which we pitched the tent.

On the following morning, at a little be-
fore six, we proceeded on our journey, and
at five in the evening arrived at the trans-
ition of the mountains, where we slept
that night. The first part of this day's
journey was a descent on a road covered by
deep and rocky sand, which at last brought
us into a beautiful valley between two low
high mountains, which immediately opened
into the plains of Morocco, in a manner
most truly picturesque and sublime.

I confess it would have grieved me to
have prolonged my stay for a little while in
this mountainous country, in order to collect
some valuable specimens. The few observations
which I was able to collect in my passage
over them I shall, however, present to my
readers, without any further apology.

The Atlas are a chain of high moun-
tains, intersected with deep valleys, which
extend from the Atlantic to the Western

descended the rough and uneven paths over the mountains, without putting us under the necessity of dismounting. By two in the afternoon we began to descend, and arrived at a small village, in the centre of which we pitched the tent.

On the following morning, at a little before six, we proceeded on our journey, and at five in the evening arrived at the termination of the mountains, where we slept that night. The first part of this day's journey was a descent on a most dreadfully steep and rocky road, which at last brought us into a beautiful vale, between two very high mountains, which immediately opens into the plains of MOROCCO, in a manner that is truly picturesque and sublime.

I confess it would have gratified me to have prolonged my stay for a little while in these mountains, so fertile in objects interesting to curiosity. The few observations which I was able to collect in my passage over them I shall, however, present to my readers, without any further apology.

The ATLAS are a chain of high mountains, intersected with deep vallies, which extend from the Eastern to the Western
parts

parts of Barbary, dividing it into two parts or sections. Those to the Westward, from their height, are named the GREATER ATLAS, and those to the Eastward the LESSER. So immense is the height of these mountains, and particularly of those in the neighbourhood of Morocco, that though so far to the Southward, their summits are perpetually covered with snow. When MULEY ABSULEM, the following January, passed over the same track which I had passed in December, it snowed the whole way; and from Morocco we at that time could not discover any part of the mountains which was not completely white.

The atmosphere near their summits is intensely cold, to a degree indeed which is frequently found to be destructive to animal life. I was well informed that some BREBES, who had attempted to ascend the highest part of the mountain, died immediately on the spot, while others who were engaged in the same attempt were obliged to return with the utmost precipitancy.

As December was not the most favourable season for botanical researches, I saw
little

THE HISTORY OF THE

REIGN OF
HAROLD GODWINSON
BY
JOHN GAGNE
OF
THE
UNIVERSITY OF
TORONTO
PUBLISHED BY
THE
UNIVERSITY OF
TORONTO PRESS
1963

THE
UNIVERSITY OF
TORONTO PRESS
1963

little vegetation on the mountains, except the arga-tree, on which I have already made some remarks when speaking of the natural productions of the country in general; but I am informed from the best authority, that in the spring these mountains abound with an innumerable variety of curious plants. Indeed I have great reason to believe the natural philosopher would find a nobler scope in this country for his enquiries than in almost any part of the globe; and that the knowledge of medicine, as well as of botany, would be improved by a philosophical tour over the ATLAS.

In the interior parts of the mountains there are, as I have before observed, numerous iron-mines, and the Moors have an opinion that there are gold ones also; but the truth of this has not been ascertained. I was informed of several volcanoes which existed in different parts, but as I did not see them, I only give this as a mere report; though from the nature of things I cannot help repeating, that I think it highly probable many curious and valuable articles are concealed in the bowels of these unknown mountains, which indolence and want of

N emulation,

emulation, so strongly interwoven in the disposition and character of the Moors, will not suffer them to explore.

With respect to animal productions, Mount ATLAS abounds with lions, tigers, wolves, wild boars, and monstrous serpents. But except when the necessity produced by an extremely severe winter drives these animals into the vales or tracks of men, they generally confine themselves to the most inaccessible parts of the mountains. This remark, however, is not to be understood without exceptions; for when I was at TARUDANT a tiger was killed quite close to the town; and there have been many instances of their ranging far beyond the limits of the mountains. The means made use of by the inhabitants to secure themselves from their attacks at night are, by making large and numerous wood-fires, which the wild beasts seldom venture to approach. When I passed over the mountains, I met with no animals of prey, except some remarkably large eagles.

On the upper parts, in some places, there was nothing to be seen but an huge mass
of

of barren and rugged rocks, which presented
 singular and immense heights formed precipi-
 tices, which, upon looking down, filled
 the mind with insupportable horror. In
 noon, we passed through thick and ex-
 tensive forests of the yew-tree, which
 though it afforded an agreeable variety, be-
 ing the only vegetable on the mountain,
 very little defined the general appearance
 of the country.

The valleys, however, presented us with
 a very different scene. Here we observed
 numerous villages, gardens, and inclosures,
 which, though in December, were beauti-
 fully covered with verdure, and filled with
 fruit-trees of every description. Corn grew
 at this season in the greatest abundance,
 intermixed with plantations of olives and
 myrtles, and served as the resort of a variety
 of numerous birds of every description. In
 some places small cascades of water issued
 from the rocks and mountains above, unit-
 ing and forming one continued stream,
 which plentifully watered the plain. In
 fact, this scene afforded the most pleasing
 relief to the mind, after the fatigues and
 dangers

the mountain is strongly interwoven in the
texture and character of the Moon, will
not be able to escape.

With regard to animal production,
the mountains are covered with lions, tigers,
wolves, wild boars, and monstrous serpents.
The necessity produced by
the extreme winter drives these ani-
mals to seek for tracks of man, they
generally confine themselves to the most
habitable parts of the mountains. This
is, however, is not to be understood
as an exception; for when I was at
the mountain a tiger was killed quite close
to the town, and there have been many
instances of their ranging far beyond the
limits of the mountains. The means made
use of by the inhabitants to secure them-
selves from their attacks at night are, by
making large and numerous wood-fires,
which the wild beasts seldom venture to
approach. When I passed over the moun-
tains, I met with no animals of prey, except
some remarkably large eagles.

On the upper parts, in some places, there
was nothing to be seen but an huge mass
of

of barren and rugged rocks, whose perpendicular and immense heights formed precipices, which, upon looking down, filled the mind with inexpressible horror; in others, we passed through thick and extensive forests of the arga-tree, which, though it afforded an agreeable variety, being the only vegetable on the mountains, very little lessened the general appearance of barrenness.

The vallies, however, presented us with a very different scene. Here we observed numerous villages, gardens, and inclosures, which, though in December, were beautifully covered with verdure, and filled with fruit-trees of every description. Corn grew at this season in the greatest abundance, intermixed with plantations of olives and oranges, and served as the resort of a variety of singing birds of every description. In some places small cascades of water issued from the rocks and mountains above, uniting and forming one continued stream, which plentifully watered the plain. In fact, this scene afforded the most pleasing relief to the mind, after the fatigues and

dangers we had experienced in the higher parts of the mountains.

The villages consisted of huts, rudely constructed of earth and mud, and walled in. They are very numerous, and are inhabited by a set of people who are named BREBES. These people differ entirely from the Arabs and Moors. They are the original inhabitants of the country, who at the time of the conquest by the Arabs fled into these mountains, where they have ever since continued, and in a great measure maintained their independence. Each village is under the direction of a SHAIK, who, contrary to the practice in the encampments of the Arabs, is an officer of their own choice.

The BREBES are a very athletic and strong-featured people, patient, and accustomed to hardships and fatigue, and seldom remove far from the spot where they reside. They shave the fore part of the head, but suffer their hair to grow from the crown as far behind as the neck. They wear no shirt or drawers; they are only covered by one woollen garment without sleeves, and belted

passed round the circle, though I have
 for some time never seen the milk.
 Their principal amusement is in the use
 of their muskets: they are indeed excellent
 marksmen, and are very desirous in re-
 loading their numbers round, throwing them
 very high in the air, and afterwards catch-
 ing them. So much do they love their
 amusements, that they frequently go to the
 expense of fifty or even eighty ducats, to
 ornament them with silver and ivory.

Their employment consists principally in
 collecting the valleys, looking after their
 cattle, and hunting wild beasts, the skins
 of which become a very valuable article for
 sale. Like the Arabs they have their regu-
 lar markets for the disposal of cattle, in
 which they either receive money or some
 other article in exchange. They have reli-
 gion, in a great measure, like the Catholics
 and religion of the Moors, but they still
 retain their original language: and a Moor
 is frequently obliged to use an interpreter
 to enable him to converse with them.

Besides those who reside in huts in the
 valleys, which are numerous, there are also
 others who live in caves in the upper parts

the people of the country.

They are a very athletic and
brave people, patient, and accu-

stomed to hardships and fatigue, and seldom
remove far from the spot where they reside.
They have the fore part of the head, but
their hair grows from the crown
as far behind as the neck. They wear no
shirt or drawers; they are only covered by
one woollen garment without sleeves, and
belled

The people are a very athletic and
brave people, patient, and accu-
stomed to hardships and fatigue, and seldom
remove far from the spot where they reside.
They have the fore part of the head, but
their hair grows from the crown
as far behind as the neck. They wear no
shirt or drawers; they are only covered by
one woollen garment without sleeves, and
belled

belted round the middle, though I have seen some few cover it with the haick. Their principal amusement is in the use of their muskets; they are indeed excellent marksmen, and are very dexterous in twirling their muskets round, throwing them very high in the air, and afterwards catching them. So attached are they to these instruments, that they frequently go to the expence of fixty or even eighty ducats, to ornament them with silver and ivory.

Their employment consists principally in cultivating the vallies, looking after their cattle, and hunting wild beasts, the skins of which become a very valuable article for sale. Like the Arabs they have their regular markets for the disposal of cattle, &c. where they either receive money or some other article in exchange. They have fallen, in a great measure, into the customs and religion of the Moors, but they still retain their original language; and a Moor is frequently obliged to use an interpreter to enable him to converse with them.

Besides those who reside in huts in the vallies, which are numerous, there are also others who live in caves in the upper parts

of the mountains ; so that the number of the whole must be very considerable.

From their secure situation, the BREBES, although inhabiting a considerable tract within the bounds of the empire, have frequently proved very troublesome to the Moorish monarchs, sometimes paying them tribute, and at others refusing it, according to the dictates of their inclination. It is not long since a general revolt took place among the BREBES, which obliged the emperor to send a large army to subdue them ; but he succeeded no farther than to oblige them to disperse, without either conquering them, or gaining the point at which he aimed, which was to compel them to the payment of the tribute he demanded. The situation indeed of these mountains does not admit of the operations of a large army ; for the mountaineers, accustomed to climb up into the almost inaccessible recesses, soon get beyond the reach of enemies who never before had made the attempt.

Beside the BREBES, many Jews reside in the vallies, and possess separate habitations or villages. These people are employed in the trifling mechanical occupations which
the

the Barbarians. Indeed I believe there is no part of the world where the Jews are so completely diffused over the face of the country, or where they are so severely oppressed, as in Barbary.

In one of the places where I slept in these vallies, soon after I got under my tent, I was amused with the sound of an instrument very much resembling the bagpipe, and producing a wild and melancholy strain. Curious to know the nature of the instrument, I sent for the person who was playing upon it, and immediately purchased it. It proved to be made of a common cane, about eight inches in length, perfectly hollow, without any cork or stop to it, with six holes before, and one behind for the thumb, between which was a narrow brass plate by way of ornament; it had a common cord fixed to it for the purpose of hanging it round the neck. It in fact altogether so well corresponded with the description of the pipe which was used by the ancient Siphards, that I have little doubt of this description reviving a few classical and romantic ideas in the minds of some readers.

to the mountains, so that the number of
the Jews is very small.
In the great mountain, the Bavaria,
which is a considerable tract
of the mountain of the empire, have fre-
quently been very troublesome to the
Christian princes, sometimes paying them
tribute for every thing, according
to the desire of their inclination. It is
not long since a general revolt took place
among the Bavaria, which obliged the em-
peror to send a large army to subdue them,
but he succeeded no farther than to oblige
them to disperse, without either conquer-
ing them, or gaining the point at which he
aimed, which was to compel them to the
payment of the tribute he demanded. The
great extent of these mountains does not
allow of the operation of a large army,
for the mountains are accustomed to climb
up into the almost inaccessible recesses, soon
get beyond the reach of enemies who never
before had made the attempt.

Beside the Bavaria, many Jews reside
in the valleys, and possess separate habitations
or villages. These people are employed in
the trifling mechanical occupations which
the

the BREBES require. Indeed I believe there is no part of the world where the Jews are so completely diffused over the face of the country, or where they are so severely oppressed, as in Barbary.

In one of the places where I slept in these vallies, soon after I got under my tent, I was amused with the sound of an instrument very much resembling the bagpipe, and producing a wild and melancholy strain. Curious to know the nature of the instrument, I sent for the person who was playing upon it, and immediately purchased it. It proved to be made of a common cane, about eight inches in length, perfectly hollow, without any cork or stop to it, with six holes before, and one behind for the thumb, between which was a narrow brass plate by way of ornament; it had a common cord fixed to it, for the purpose of hanging it round the neck. It in fact altogether so well corresponded with the description of the pipe which was used by the antient shepherds, that I have little doubt of this description reviving a few classical and romantic ideas in the minds of some readers.

It is by no means a very easy matter to describe the different sensations which are experienced in passing over these wonderful mountains. Their immense height, the dangerous precipices, the vales, which from their depth appeared like so many abysses, inspired altogether an emotion of awe and terror, which may be better conceived than expressed. On the other hand, the unlimited and great variety of prospects discoverable from their summits, the numerous herds of goats and sheep which were scrambling over the almost perpendicular cliffs, and the universal barrenness of the mountains, contrasted with the beautiful verdure of the vallies immediately below, formed on the whole a scene sufficiently beautiful and picturesque, to counterbalance the inconveniences we otherwise suffered.

C H A P. VII.

Arrival at Morocco.—Difficulty of obtaining an Audience.—Description of the Metropolis.—Buildings.—Habit of the Prime Minister.—The Castle.—The Treasury.—State of the Jews in Barbary.—Account of JACOB ARZEA, the Emperor's Jewish Secretary.—Manners of the Jews in Barbary.—Jewellers.—Dress.—Amusements.—Disposition for Intrigue in the Jewish Women.—The Emperor's Palace described.

ON the 2d of December, between five and six in the morning, we proceeded on our journey, and soon reached a fine plain, on which we continued the whole way to Morocco, where we arrived on the following day about noon, having performed altogether a journey of about one hundred and twenty-five miles.

My first object on my arrival was to secure myself a convenient place of resi-

dence.

C H A P. VIII.

Arrival at MOROCCO.—Difficulty of obtaining an Audience.—Description of the Metropolis.—Buildings.—House of the Prime Minister.—The Castle.—The Jewdry.—State of the Jews in Barbary.—Account of JACOB ATTAL, the Emperor's Jewish Secretary.—Manners of the Jews in Barbary.—Jewesses.—Dress.—Marriages.—Disposition for Intrigue in the Jewish Women.—The Emperor's Palace described.

ON the 3d of December, between five and six in the morning, we proceeded on our journey, and soon reached a fine plain, on which we continued the whole way to MOROCCO, where we arrived on the following day about noon, having performed altogether a journey of about one hundred and twenty-five miles.

My first object on my arrival was to secure myself a convenient place of residence

dence in the Jewdry; and having accomplished that to my satisfaction, I immediately took possession of it, expecting anxiously every hour to be summoned before the emperor. Though, however, his Moorish majesty was repeatedly informed of my arrival, yet to my great astonishment I continued a whole month in a state of uncertainty and expectation, without having it in my power to obtain an audience, or to be informed of the cause which removed me from TARUDANT.

The number of anecdotes in circulation through the town to my prejudice, excited in me continual uneasiness, which even increased in proportion to the length of time that had elapsed since my arrival. By one of the emperor's confidential friends it was insinuated to me, that his imperial majesty had heard I was young; that I was administering internal medicines for diseases of the eye, which was a practice totally new and unaccountable to them; that European medicines were always powerful and violent, and that if I had been suffered to attend the prince much longer, his constitution would have been ruined for ever. Another
even

even went so far as to say, that the emperor suspected me of having been employed by my countrymen with a view to poison his son.

After much perplexing investigation into the truth of these assertions, I now discovered that my journey to TANGIER was a private affair, settled between the emperor and the prince; that the emperor, who at that time was not upon the best terms with the English court, and who had already stopped all communication between his dominions and the nation of Gibraltar, was highly displeased that an Englishman should be introduced, unknown to him, for the purpose of attending his son in a medical capacity; that his Morisco physician, out of pique, had persuaded the emperor, that European medicines were too potent for the people's constitution, and that in reality his son was in extreme danger while under my care,—that in fact, all these arguments weighed so powerfully with the emperor, that he not only determined to dismiss me from the prince, but at the same time ordered some of my medicines to be privately sent up to Morocco.

...not having accom-
plished my mission, I immedi-
ately returned to the city, and
was received by the Emperor with
the greatest honor. His Majesty
was very much pleased with my
conduct, and I immediately
received a commission to be
in the service of the Emperor
as a general secretary, and to be
in the charge of the affairs of
the court. I was also appointed
to be in the charge of the
affairs of the court.

The Emperor's orders in relation
to my mission, excited
great interest, which even in-
creased to the length of time
that I spent in my mission. By one
of the Emperor's confidential friends it was
revealed to me, that his imperial majesty
had heard that I was a
Christian, and was therefore
in the service of the Emperor
as a general secretary, and to be
in the charge of the affairs of
the court. I was also appointed
to be in the charge of the
affairs of the court.

even

even went so far as to say, that the emperor suspected me of having been employed by my countrymen with a view to poison his son.

After much perplexing investigation into the truth of these assertions, I now discovered that my journey to TARUDANT was a private affair, settled between the consul and the prince; that the emperor, who at that time was not upon the best terms with the English court, and who had already stopped all communication between his dominions and the garrison of Gibraltar, was highly displeased that an Englishman should be introduced, unknown to him, for the purpose of attending his son in a medical capacity; that his Moorish physician, out of pique, had persuaded the emperor, that European medicines were too potent for the prince's constitution, and that in reality his son was in extreme danger while under my care;—that in fine, all these arguments weighed so powerfully with the emperor, that he not only determined on immediately removing me from the prince, but at the same time ordered some of my medicines to be privately sent up to Morocco,

ROCCO, where they were to undergo a strict examination by his physician. The cause of my not being honoured with an audience, I found to arise from a desire in the emperor, to be thoroughly informed of the state of the prince's health before he saw me, that according to circumstances he might give me a favourable or a cool reception.

As some alleviation to the uneasiness occasioned by this state of suspense, I was now much more comfortably situated than I had been before at TARUDANT. The apartment which I had procured was one story high, in the house of a very respectable family, and was spacious, clean, and retired. From a Genoese gentleman in the service of the emperor, I was enabled to procure a table, two chairs, two dishes, a few plates, some knives and forks, and a couple of tumblers. In addition to this, a Jew offered his services as cook, who had lived some time with an European, and who proved an adroit and useful person. Provisions of every kind were remarkably plentiful, good, and cheap. For beef and mutton I paid only about two pence English a pound, for fine fowls about
fix

at prices such, and pigeons were frequently sold in the case of three pigeons a pair. Had I, in addition to all these comforts, been able to have procured a little agreeable society, my situation would have been very supportable; but in that particular I scarcely possessed more advantage than I had during my residence at TARRAGONA.

The Genoese gentleman, from whose house I had borrowed a part of my furniture, was at MOROCCO, and the only Europeans who were at that time at MOROCCO, if we except a few Spanish officers in the emperor's service, were part of the English ransom who had been shipwrecked; a French officer, with some French soldiers, who were also captives from a similar accident, and three Spanish friars. — Out of these I could only choose for my society the French officer and the friars.

With the first, as I was acquainted with the French language, I could converse pretty fluently, and I really found him a most agreeable companion. He had taken his passage on board a vessel bound for the French settlements on the coast of Guinea, whither he was proceeding to join his regiment.

six pence each, and pigeons were frequently sold at the rate of three halfpence a pair. Had I, in addition to all these comforts, been able to have procured a little agreeable society, my situation would have been very supportable; but in that particular I scarcely possessed more advantages than I had during my residence at TARUDANT.

The Genoese gentleman, from whose house I had borrowed a part of my furniture, was at MOGODORE, and the only Europeans who were at that time at Morocco, if we except a few Spanish artificers in the emperor's service, were part of the English seamen who had been shipwrecked, a French officer, with some French seamen, who were also captives from a similar accident, and three Spanish friars. Out of these I could only chuse for my society the French officer and the friars.

With the first, as I was acquainted with the French language, I could converse pretty fluently, and I really found him a most agreeable companion: he had taken his passage on board a vessel bound for the French settlements on the coast of Guinea, whither he was proceeding to join his regiment,

regiment, and was shipwrecked on that part of the coast of Africa which lies in the direction of the Canary Islands. This misfortune, united to the hardships which followed it on his being carried into slavery by the wild Arabs, and the little prospect which then appeared of his redemption, had made a deep impression upon his spirits, and subjected him to occasional attacks of hypochondria. The emperor, it is true, could not be accused of ill treating any of the captives; on the contrary, he allowed them daily a small sum of money, and permitted them to walk about at liberty. His detention of them, however, in the country, without any immediate prospect of returning home, was a sufficient reason for them still to consider themselves in no other light than that of slaves.

The Spanish friars, who have a small convent in the Jewdry, and who were originally placed there for the purpose of redeeming captives, as they distributed medicines to the poor gratis, considered themselves as being engaged in the same profession with myself, and received me very hospitably; but as, from my not understanding

standing their language, I was obliged to converse with them by means of an interpreter, who spoke Spanish. The conversation with them was very limited. I cannot avoid expressing my regret at the fate of these worthy men, who are confined to spend the whole of their lives in a spot destitute of all civilized society. They are continually subjected to the caprice and influence of the emperor, as well as of the worst part of his subjects. They are prepared to me to be men who had received much information from reading, as well as from observation, and they very properly employed their time in the duties of their position, in the office of devotion, and administering medicines to the poor, in study, and in such innocent recreations as the limited society of Mexico affords.

To divert my thoughts from the great uneasiness which my situation naturally inspired, during so long a state of suspension, I made daily excursions through different parts of Mexico; though, from the continual insults which I experienced when in the streets, even this amusement was attended with considerable inconvenience.

... on that part
... which lies in the
... This mil-
... which fol-
... into slavery
... the little prospect
... of his redemption,
... upon his spirits,
... attacks of
... The emperor, it is true,
... treating any of
... the contrary, he allowed
... a small sum of money, and per-
... about at liberty. His
... in the country,
... the prospect of attain-
... a sufficient cause for them
... in no other light
... than that of slaves.

The Spanish friars, who have a small
... in the Jewry, and who were
... originally placed there for the purpose of
... as they distributed me-
... to the poor gentile, considered them-
... as being engaged in the same pro-
... with myself, and received me very
... but as, from my not under-
standing

standing their language, I was obliged to converse with them by means of my interpreter, who spoke Spanish, the society enjoyed with them was very limited indeed. I cannot avoid expressing my concern for the fate of these worthy men, who are destined to spend the whole of their lives on a spot destitute of all civilized society, where they are continually subjected to the caprice and insolence of the emperor, as well as of the worst part of his subjects. They appeared to me to be men who had received much information from reading, as well as from observation, and they very properly employed their time in the duties of their profession, in the offices of devotion, and administering medicines to the poor, in study, and in such innocent recreations as the limited society of Morocco affords.

To divert my thoughts from the great uneasiness which my situation naturally inspired, during so long a state of suspense, I made daily excursions through different parts of Morocco; though, from the continual insults which I experienced when in the streets, even this amusement was attended with considerable inconvenience.

The city of Morocco, which lies about one hundred and twenty miles to the North of TARUDANT, ninety to the East of MOGODORE, and three hundred and fifty to the South of TANGIER, is situated in a beautiful valley, formed by a chain of mountains on the Northern side, and those of the ATLAS, from which it is distant about twenty miles, on the South and East. The country which immediately surrounds it is a fertile plain, beautifully diversified with clumps of palm-trees and shrubs, and watered by small and numerous streams, which descend from Mount ATLAS. The emperor's out-gardens, which are situated at the distance of about five miles to the South of the city, and are large plantations of olives walled in, add considerably to the beauty of the scene.

MOROCCO, though one of the capitals of the empire—for there are three, MOROCCO, MEQUINEZ, and FEZ—has nothing to recommend it but its great extent, and the royal palace. It is enclosed by remarkably strong walls, built of tabby, the circumference of which is about eight miles. On these walls there are no guns mounted, but they

A road to the city, 90. 100
they are flanked with stone towers and
surrounded by a wide and deep ditch. The
city has a number of convents, consisting
of large double porches of tuff, in the
Gothic style, the gates of which are regularly
shut every night at certain hours. As po-
pularity is allowed by the Mahometan re-
ligion, and is supposed in some degree to
affect population, it would be difficult to
form any comparison near the truth with
respect to the number of inhabitants which
this city may contain.

The mosques, which are the only public
buildings, except the palace, and residing
in Morocco, are more numerous than
anywhere else; one of them is distinguished
by a very high and square tower, built of
cut stone, which is visible at a considerable
distance from the city.

The streets are very narrow, dirty, and
irregular, and many of the houses are unin-
habited and falling to ruin. Those which
are decent and respectable in their appear-
ance are built of tuff, and enclosed in
gardens. That of the Bey, or prime
minister, was among the best which I visited
in Morocco. This house, which consisted

they are flanked with square towers, and surrounded by a wide and deep ditch. The city has a number of entrances, consisting of large double porches of tabby, in the Gothic stile, the gates of which are regularly shut every night at certain hours. As polygamy is allowed by the Mahometan religion, and is supposed in some degree to affect population, it would be difficult to form any computation near the truth with respect to the number of inhabitants which this city may contain.

The mosques, which are the only public buildings, except the palace, worth noticing at Morocco, are more numerous than magnificent; one of them is ornamented with a very high and square tower, built of cut stone, which is visible at a considerable distance from the city.

The streets are very narrow, dirty, and irregular, and many of the houses are uninhabited and falling to ruin. Those which are decent and respectable in their appearance are built of tabby, and enclosed in gardens. That of the EFFENDI, or prime minister, was among the best which I visited in Morocco. This house, which consisted
O of

of two stories, had elegant apartments both above and below, furnished in a stile far superior to any thing I ever saw in that country. The court, into which the lower apartments opened, was very neatly paved with glazed blue and white tiling, and had in its centre a beautiful fountain. The upper apartments were connected together by a broad gallery, the ballusters of which were painted of different colours. The hot and cold baths were very large, and had every convenience which art could afford. Into the garden, which was laid out in a tolerably neat stile, opened a room adjoining to the house, which had a broad arched entrance, but no door, beautifully ornamented with checquered tiling; and at both ends of the apartment the walls were entirely covered with looking-glasses. The flooring of all the rooms was covered with beautiful carpetting, the walls ornamented with large and valuable looking-glasses, intermixed with watches and clocks in glass cases. The ceiling was carved wood-work, painted of different colours, and the whole was in a superior stile of Moorish grandeur. This and a few others are the only decent habitations

habitations in Morocco. The generosity of
the natives only to impart the knowledge with
the idea of a miserable and desolate city.

The *Kasbah* is a particular part
of the town where silks and other valuable
merchandise are exposed to sale. It consists of
a number of small shops, formed by the
walls of the houses, about a yard from the
ground of such an height within as not to
admit a man to sit in one of these shops
looking out. The goods are drawn out for
exhibition round him, that while he serves
his customers, who are standing all the time
out in the street, he can reach down any
article he wants, without being under the
necessity of moving. These shops, which
are found in all the other towns of the
empire, are sufficient to afford a striking
example of the indolence of the Moroccans.

There are weekly markets in different
parts of the town at Morocco, where pro-
visions are sold, and two weekly fairs or
markets for the disposal of camels, where
the same custom is observed as at *Ta-
mour*.

The city is supplied with water by means
of several pipes connected with the neigh-

habitations in Morocco. The generality of them serve only to impress the traveller with the idea of a miserable and deserted city.

The ELCAISSERIA is a particular part of the town where stuffs and other valuable articles are exposed to sale. It consists of a number of small shops, formed in the walls of the houses, about a yard from the ground, of such an height within as just to admit a man to sit in one of them cross-legged. The goods and drawers are so arranged round him, that when he serves his customers, who are standing all the time out in the street, he can reach down any article he wants, without being under the necessity of moving. These shops, which are found in all the other towns of the empire, are sufficient to afford a striking example of the indolence of the Moors.

There are three daily markets in different parts of the town at Morocco, where provisions are sold, and two weekly fairs or markets for the disposal of cattle, where the same custom is observed as at TARUDANT.

The city is supplied with water by means of wooden pipes connected with the neighbouring

bouring streams, which empty themselves into reservoirs placed for the purpose in the suburbs, and some few in the centre of the town.

The castle is a large and ruinous building, the outer walls of which enclose a space of ground about three miles in circumference. It has a mosque built by MULEY ABDALLAH, father to SIDI MAHOMET, on the top of which are three large balls; these, the Moors allege, are formed of solid gold, but as no person is permitted to ascend to them, we must trust to their word for the truth of this assertion. The castle is almost a town of itself; it contains a number of inhabitants, who in some department or other are in the service of the emperor, and all under the direction of a particular ALCAIDE, who is quite independent of the governor of the town.

On the outside of the castle, between the Moorish town and the Jewdry, are several small, distinct pavilions, enclosed in gardens of orange-trees, which are intended as occasional places of residence for such of the emperor's sons or brothers as happen to be at Morocco. As they are covered
with

with coloured things, they have at a small distance rather a neat appearance, but upon approaching or entering them, they exhibit a great measure of order.

It is a singular circumstance, that in the immediate vicinity of Mexico, for some distance round the city, the ground is nearly occupied by a great number of rats, of a larger species than any I had ever before seen, which burrow under ground, and when disturbed, allow themselves to approach very near before they retire to their holes. They indeed gave me every idea of a subterranean community.

The Jews, who are at this place pretty numerous, have a separate town to themselves, walled in, and under the charge of an Alcalde, appointed by the emperor. It has two large gates, which are regularly shut every evening about nine o'clock, and with this no person whatever is permitted to enter or go out of the Jewish city, till they are opened again the following morning. The Jews have a market of their own, and at Toluca, when they enter the Spanish town, which is called, they are always compelled to be baptised.

...the ...
...the ...
...the ...

...large and ruinous build-
...a ...
...about three miles in cir-
...by ...
...father to ...
...are three
...the ...
...gold, but as no person is
...we must trust
...the truth of this assertion.
...a town of itself, it
...inhabitants, who in
...are in the service
...the emperor, and all under the direction
...who is quite in-
...the governor of the town.

On the outside of the castle, between the
...and the ...
...small, distant pavilions, enclosed in gar-
...which are intended as
...places of residence for each of
...or brothers of the emperor to
...As they are covered with

with coloured tiling, they have at a small distance rather a neat appearance ; but upon approaching or entering them, that effect in a great measure ceases.

It is a singular circumstance, that in the immediate vicinity of MOROCCO, for some distance round the city, the ground is totally occupied by a great number of rats, of a larger species than any I had ever before seen, which burrow under ground, and like rabbits, allow strangers to approach very near before they retire to their holes. They indeed gave me every idea of a rabbit-warren in miniature.

The Jews, who are at this place pretty numerous, have a separate town to themselves, walled in, and under the charge of an ALCAIDE, appointed by the emperor. It has two large gates, which are regularly shut every evening about nine o'clock, after which time no person whatever is permitted to enter or go out of the Jewdry, till they are opened again the following morning. The Jews have a market of their own, and, as at TARUDANT, when they enter the Moorish town, castle, or palace, they are always compelled to be barefooted.

The Jews in general are obliged to pay to the emperor a certain annual sum, in proportion to their numbers, which is a considerable income, independent of his arbitrary exactions. Those of MOROCCO were exempted by SIDI MAHOMET from this tax, and in its room he compelled them to take goods of him, of which they were to dispose in the best manner they could, and pay him five times their value; by which means they were far greater sufferers than if they paid the annual tax.

Every part of the empire more or less abounds with Jews, who originally were expelled from Spain and Portugal, and who fled into Barbary as a place of refuge. These people are not confined to towns, but are spread over the whole face of the country, Mount ATLAS itself, as was before mentioned, not excepted.

In every country where they reside, these unfortunate people are treated as another class of beings; but in no part of the world are they so severely and undeservedly oppressed as in Barbary, where the whole country depends upon their industry and ingenuity, and could scarcely subsist as a
nation

...the most terrible and ...
...the only ...
...and have the ...
...of all ...
...the ...
...however, ...
...money, ...

The African ...
...than to the ...
...instances where ...
...people were ...
...life almost ...
...without being ...
...whatever, as the ...
...with the ...
...Moor and a Jew ...
...lost by ...
...in a great ...
...address and ...

...the ...
...the value of ...
...the ...
...the ...
...the ...
...the ...
...the ...
...the ...
...the ...
...the ...

the people in general are obliged to pay
to the crown a certain annual sum, in
proportion to their numbers, which is a
tax upon the property, and is called the
tribute. Those of the country were
obliged to pay this tribute from their
lands, and to supply them with
the goods of their, of which they were
to supply in the best manner they could,
and pay them for their value; by
which means they were far greater benefit
than if they paid the annual tax.

Every part of the empire, more or less
was inhabited by Jews, who originally were
expelled from Spain and Portugal, and who
had the Barbary as a place of refuge;
These people are not confined to towns,
but are scattered over the whole face of the
country, Mount Atlas itself, as was be-
fore mentioned, not excepted.

In every country where they reside, these
industrious people are treated as a
class of beings, but in no part of the world
are they so severely and unmercifully ob-
liged as in Barbary, where the whole
country depends upon their industry and
industry, and could scarcely furnish a
man.

nation without their assistance. They are the only mechanics in this part of the world, and have the whole management of all pecuniary and commercial matters; except the collecting of the customs. They are, however, intrusted in the coinage of money, as I myself have witnessed *.

The Moors display more humanity to their beasts than to the Jews. I have seen frequent instances where individuals of this unhappy people were beaten so severely, as to be left almost lifeless on the ground, and that without being able to obtain the least redress whatever, as the magistrates always act with the most culpable partiality when a Moor and a Jew are the parties in a suit. What they lose by oppression, however, they in a great measure make up by their superior address and sagacity, which fre-

* Doubloons and hard dollars are current in this country: but the coins peculiar to it are, gold *ducats*, of the value of ten hard dollars, some of five, of one and a half, and others of only one; ounces, of the value of about five pence English; and blanquils, of five farthings, both silver coins; fluces, which are of copper, twenty-four being equal to a blanquil; but ounces are the money in which bills are usually drawn in the country. All the emperor's coins have his name in Arabic stamped on one side; and on the other the date, and place at which they were coined.

quently enables them to over-reach the Moors—as I cannot compliment the Jews of Barbary in general upon their probity and principle.

JACOB ATTAL, the emperor's Jewish and favourite secretary, had more influence with his royal master, and did more mischief by his intrigues and address, than all the other ministers put together. This young man, who was a native of TUNIS, and who was tolerably well acquainted with the English, Spanish, Italian, French, and Arabic languages, was of an active and enterprizing mind, and had so well informed himself of the natural disposition of the Moors, and particularly of that of SIDI MAHOMET, that he had gained an entire ascendancy over the emperor. As he knew that an unbounded love of money was the ruling passion of his royal master, he not only surrendered to him half of his own gains, but also furnished the emperor with the earliest and best information concerning those who were in possession of wealth, as well as with a project for extracting it from them. By thus attacking the emperor on the weakest side, he

he secured his friendship, but he secured it by means which excited envy in the courtiers and revenge in the nobles. As the emperor died, who has been since too fatally proved, I must, however, do this young man the justice to add, that throughout the whole of his administration, though in some instances perhaps contrary to his own interest, he showed an exclusive preference to the English, and at this the Europeans in general were surprised, that they gave him the appellation of the English ambassador.

The Jews in most parts of this empire live entirely separate from the Moors, and though in other respects oppressed, are allowed the free exercise of their religion. Many of them, however, to avoid the arbitrary treatment which they constantly experience, have become converts to the Mohammedan faith, upon which they are admitted to all the privileges of Moors, though they lose their real estimation in the opinion of both sects.

In most of the sea-port towns, and particularly at TIRUWAN and TANGIER, the Jews have a tolerable number of shops.

he secured his friendship ; but he secured it by means which exposed him to the resentment and revenge of thousands as soon as the emperor died, which has been since too fatally proved. I must, however, do this young man the justice to add, that throughout the whole of his administration, though in some instances perhaps contrary to his own interest, he shewed an exclusive preference to the English ; and of this the Moors in general were so sensible, that they gave him the appellation of the English ambassador.

The Jews in most parts of this empire live entirely separate from the Moors ; and though in other respects oppressed, are allowed the free exercise of their religion. Many of them, however, to avoid the arbitrary treatment which they constantly experience, have become converts to the Mahometan faith ; upon which they are admitted to all the privileges of Moors, though they lose their real estimation in the opinion of both sects.

In most of the sea-port towns, and particularly at TETUAN and TANGIER, the Jews have a tolerable smattering of Spanish ;

nish; but at MOROCCO, TARUDANT, and all the inland towns, they can only speak Arabic, and a little Hebrew. They nearly follow the customs of the Moors, except in their religious ceremonies; and in that particular they are by far more superstitious than the European Jews.

The Jews of Barbary shave their heads close, and wear their beards long; their dress indeed, altogether, differs very little from that of the Moors (which I shall hereafter describe) except in their being obliged to appear externally in black. For which purpose they wear a black cap, black slippers, and instead of the HAICK worn by the Moors, substitute the AL-BEROCE, a cloak made of black wool, which covers the whole of the under dress. The Jews are not permitted to go out of the country, but by an express order from the emperor; nor are they allowed to wear a sword, or ride a horse, though they are indulged in the use of mules. This arises from an opinion prevalent among the Moors, that a horse is too noble an animal to be employed in the service of such infidels as Jews.

The

... in TANGIER, TARRAGANT, and ...
... can only ...
... They nearly ...
... of the ...
... in that ...
... for more ...
... the ...

The Jews of Morocco have their heads ...
... their beards long; their ...
... very ...
... of the Moors (which I shall ...
... except in their being ...
... externally in black. For ...
... a black cap ...
... of the ...
... the ...
... of black ...
... the whole of the under ...
... The Jews are not permitted to go ...
... by an express order ...
... nor are they allowed ...
... to wear a horse, though ...
... in the use of ...
... an opinion prevalent ...
... that a horse is too noble ...
... employed in the service of ...
... as Jews.

The

The dress of the Jewish women consists of a fine linen shirt, with large and loose sleeves, which hang almost to the ground; over the shirt is worn a *CAFTAN*, a loose dress made of woollen cloth, or velvet, of any colour, reaching as low as the hips, and covering the whole of the body, except the neck and breast, which are left open, and the edges of the *CAFTAN*, as worn by the Jewesses of Morocco, are embroidered with gold. In addition to these is the *GERALDITO*, or petticoats, made of fine green woollen cloth, the edges and corners of which are sometimes embroidered with gold. They are fastened by a broad sash of silk and gold, which surrounds the waist, and the ends of it are suffered to hang down behind, in an easy manner. This is the dress they wear in the house, but when they go abroad, they throw over it the *HAICK*. The unmarried women wear their hair plaited in different folds, and hanging down behind. They have a very graceful and becoming method of putting a wreath of wrought silk round the head, and tying it behind in a bow. This dress sets off their features to great advantage, and

and distinguishes them from the married women, who cover their heads with a red silk handkerchief, which they tie behind, and over it put a silk sash, leaving the ends to hang loose on their backs. None of the Jewish women use stockings, but wear red slippers, curiously embroidered with gold. They wear very large gold ear-rings at the lower part of the ears, and at the upper three small ones set with pearls or precious stones. Their necks are loaded with beads, and their fingers with small gold or silver rings. Round each wrist and ankle they wear large solid silver bracelets; and the rich have gold and silver chains suspended from the sash behind.

Their marriages are celebrated with much festivity for some time previous to the ceremony, and the intended bride, with all her female relations, go through the form of having their faces painted red and white, and their hands and feet stained yellow, with an herb named HENNA. A variety of figures are marked out on them with a needle, and then this herb, which is powdered and mixed with water into a paste, is worked into the holes made by the needle, and these marks
continue

continue on the hands and feet for a long space of time. Upon the death of a Jew (before and after burial) all the female relations, with other women hired for the purpose, assemble at the room of the deceased, and for several days lament his loss by most dreadful shrieks and howlings, and tearing their cheeks and hair.

The Jews of this empire in general are very beautiful and remarkably fair. They marry very young, and when married, though they are not obliged to hide their faces in the street, yet at home they are frequently treated with the same severity as the Moorish women. Like the Moors, the Jewish men and women at Morocco are separate; and the unmarried women are not permitted to go out, except upon particular occasions, and then always with their faces covered.

A disposition for intrigue in the female sex is always found to accompany tyrannical conduct and a total restraint on the part of men; and this disposition is again made the excuse for the continuance of these restraints. Thus the effect becomes a cause, and when women cease to be the guardians of their

...from the married
...their heads with a red
...which they tie behind
...leaving the ends to
...None of the
...but wear red
...with gold.
...large gold ear-rings at the
...of the ear, and at the upper
...set with pearls or precious
...Their necks are loaded with beads,
...fingers with small gold or silver
...Round each wrist and ankle they
...large silver bracelets; and the
...gold and silver chains suspended
...from the neck.

These marriages are celebrated with much
...the long time previous to the ce-
...and the intended bride, with all her
...female relations, go through the form of
...having their faces painted red and white, and
...their hands and feet stained yellow, with an
...named *serena*. A variety of figures are
...on them with a needle, and then
...which is powdered and mixed
...into a paste, is worked into the
...by the needle, and these marks
...continue

continue on the hands and feet for a long space of time. Upon the death of a Jew (before and after burial) all the female relations, with other women hired for the purpose, assemble in the room of the deceased, and for several days lament his loss by most dreadful shrieks and howlings, and tearing their cheeks and hair.

The Jewesses of this empire in general are very beautiful, and remarkably fair.— They marry very young, and when married, though they are not obliged to hide their faces in the street, yet at home they are frequently treated with the same severity as the Moorish women. Like the Moors, the Jewish men and women at Morocco eat separate; and the unmarried women are not permitted to go out, except upon particular occasions, and then always with their faces covered.

A disposition for intrigue in the female sex is always found to accompany tyrannical conduct and undue restraint on the part of ours; and this disposition is again made the excuse for the continuance of these restraints. Thus the effect becomes a cause, and when women cease to be the guardians of their own

own honour, they derive no credit from the preservation of it, and incur in their own estimation but little disgrace by its loss. The Jews allege, in extenuation of their severity, the licentious inclinations and artful dispositions of their women, and that a single act of criminality in a daughter would be an effectual bar to her ever forming a legal connection. The same objection not being so applicable to their married women, they are permitted to go out without restraint. Indeed many of their husbands, from interested motives, are too apt to connive at a conduct, which, in other countries, would infallibly bring down upon them well-merited contempt.

The palace of Morocco is an ancient building, surrounded by a square wall, the height of which nearly excludes from the view of the spectator the other buildings. Its principal gates are constructed with Gothic arches composed of cut stone, which conduct to several open and spacious courts; through these it is necessary to pass before we reach any of the buildings. These open courts were used by SIDI MAHOMET for the

the purposes of agriculture, and the cultivation of the soil, and the raising of stock.

The habitable part of the island consists of several irregular groups of houses, which are of a very different style from those of the country, and which are distinguished by their names from the different families to which they belong. The principal palace is called the *Palace of the Moon* (the *Dar-ul-Ain*), and is a very fine building. The palace or seraglio does not form a part of the city. It consists of the emperor's place of residence, and the *Harem*, forming altogether a building of considerable extent. The pavilions are mostly for the purpose of pleasure or business, and are quite distinct from the *Dar-ul-Ain*.

The *Mosque* or *mosque*, so named from the emperor's partiality to that town, has by far the most elegant and magnificent appearance. This apartment was the work of *Said Manomet*, and is lofty and square. It is built of red stone, and is adorned with various ornaments, and covered with various tiles of various colours, and in various designs, contrasting altogether with the simplicity and irregularity of the other

the purposes of transacting public business, and exercising his troops.

The habitable part of the palace consists of several irregular square pavilions, built of *TABBY*, and whitened over; some of which communicate with each other, others are distinct, and most of them receive their names from the different towns of the empire. The principal pavilion is named by the Moors the *DOUHAR*, and is more properly the palace or *seraglio* than any of the others. It consists of the emperor's place of residence, and the *HAREM*, forming altogether a building of considerable extent. The other pavilions are merely for the purposes of pleasure or business, and are quite distinct from the *DOUHAR*.

The *MOGODORE* pavilion, so named from the emperor's partiality to that town, has by far the fairest claim to grandeur and magnificence. This apartment was the work of *SIDI MAHOMET*, and is lofty and square. It is built of cut stone, handsomely ornamented with windows, and covered with varnished tiles of various colours; and its elegance and neatness, contrasted altogether with the simplicity and irregularity of the

§

other

other buildings, produce a most striking effect. In the inside, besides several other apartments, we find in the pavilion a spacious room, floored with blue and white chequered tiling, its ceiling covered with curiously carved and painted wood, and its stuccoed walls variously ornamented with looking-glasses and watches, regularly disposed in glass cases. To this pavilion SIDI MAHOMET manifested an exclusive preference, frequently retiring to it both for the purposes of business, and of recreation.

The apartments of the emperor have in general a much smaller complement of furniture than those of the Moors in the inferior walks of life. Handsome carpeting, a mattrafs on the ground, covered with fine linen, a couch, and a couple of European bedsteads, are the principal articles they contain. The gardens within the walls of the palace, of which he has several, are very neat; they contain orange and olive trees, variously disposed and arranged, and intersected with streams of water, fountains, and reservoirs. Those on the outside are nothing more than large tracts of ground, irregularly

kingdom of England, from the first settlement of the Saxons, to the death of King Henry the Second, in the year 1172. The first part of the work is divided into four books, and the second into two.

In introducing the description of the reign of King Henry the Second, I have, in order to give a more complete view of the state of the kingdom at that time, inserted a short account of the reign of King Richard the First, who died in the year 1189. This account is taken from the most authentic sources, and is intended to supply the want of a more complete history of that reign. The account of the reign of King Henry the Second is taken from the most authentic sources, and is intended to supply the want of a more complete history of that reign. The account of the reign of King Henry the Second is taken from the most authentic sources, and is intended to supply the want of a more complete history of that reign.

irregularly planted with olives ; having four square walks, and furrounded by walls.

In introducing the description of the palace in this place, I have rather deviated from the chronological series of my narrative, as the events which brought me acquainted with this sacred residence of the Moorish princes were posterior to my visiting all the other quarters of the metropolis.

C H A P. IX.

Introduction to the Emperor.—Conversation with his Moorish Majesty.—Account of the Emperor SIDI MAHOMET—his Character—his extreme Avarice—his miserable Situation.—Anecdotes relative to the late Emperor.—Anecdotes of SIDI MAHOMET—his Deceit and Hypocrisy—his Charity.—Pusillanimous Conduct of the European Powers.—Ceremonies of the Court of MOROCCO.—Exactions from Strangers.—Account of the principal Officers of State.—Character of the late Prime Minister.—Revenues of MOROCCO.—Wealth of the Emperor, less than generally imagined.—The Army of the Emperor—how commanded—his Navy.—Internal Government of the Empire.—Bashaws.—Alcaides.—Ell backum.—Cadi.—Mode of administering Justice.—Criminal Punishments.

AFTER the lapse of a month without a prospect of obtaining an audience, my anxiety was increased to a degree which in the end proved extremely injurious
to

to my health. From the attention which I had paid to each of the emperor's ministers, who all of them in their turn had occasion for my services, I thought I had a right to expect some little return. With all the debts which had charge'd the inhabitants of Barbary, & from the early periods, they profess'd the warm friendship for me, and assur'd me that they would exert their influence upon the emperor to persuade him to let me stay. About the middle of the month of June, the Ba Amir, to whom the emperor had given me strong letters of recommendation, and who, during a recent sickness which had prevail'd in his family, had received from me the most constant attention. This Moor had directions from the prince to introduce me immediately upon my arrival to the emperor, and to show me every civility that was due to such recommendation. All these circumstances I conceived gave me a sufficient right to expect that Ba Amir, both from motives of duty to his prince, and gratitude to me, would have exerted himself in a manner conformable to such obligations. But what was far from being

the case.

TRAVELS TO MOROCCO, &c.

CHAP. IX.

Introduction to the Emperor.—Conversation
with the Emperor.—Account of the
Emperor SIDI MANOMET—his Cha-
racter—his Education—his miserable
Education—his Education relative to the late
Emperor.—Appearance of SIDI MANOMET
—his Demeanor and Hypocrisy—his Charity.
—Superficial Conduct of the Moroccan
Emperor.—Committee of the Court of Mo-
rocco.—Hospital for Strangers.—Ac-
count of the principal Officers of State.—
Description of the Prime Minister.—
Description of Morocco.—Manners of the
Emperor, less than generally imagined.—
The Army of the Emperor.—Naval com-
mand.—The Navy.—Internal Government
of the Emperor.—Religion.—Slaves.—
Education.—Judicial.—Manners of adminis-
trating Justice.—Criminal Punishments.

AFTER the lapse of a month with-
out a prospect of obtaining an au-
dience, my anxiety was increased to a degree
which is not to be expressed.

to my health. From the attention which I had paid to most of the emperor's ministers, who all of them in their turn had occasion for my services, I thought I had a right to expect some little return. With all that deceit which has characterized the inhabitants of Barbary * from the earliest periods, they professed the warmest friendship for me, and assured me that they would exert their influence upon the emperor to persuade him to see me. Among the number was a Moor named SIDI BRAHIM, to whom the prince had given me strong letters of recommendation, and who, during a tedious sickness which had prevailed in his family, had received from me the most constant attention. This Moor had directions from the prince to introduce me immediately upon my arrival to the emperor, and to shew me every civility that was due to such recommendation. All these circumstances I conceived gave me a sufficient right to expect that SIDI BRAHIM, both from motives of duty to his prince, and gratitude to me, would have exerted himself in a manner correspondent to such obligations. But that was far from being

* Punica fides.

the case. When his family was under my care, he certainly did receive me with attention, and treated me with kindness; but when my advice became no longer necessary, his friendship cooled in proportion; and latterly, when we happened to meet, he scarcely seemed to recollect me. Upon reflection, what was I to expect from a man, who for his notorious crimes, though at that time in great favour, had been punished by his sovereign, having had the greatest part of his beard pulled up by the roots?

Unsuccessful and disappointed through this channel, I had recourse to some others of the emperor's attendants, on whom I had conferred favours, and who had perhaps still greater influence with the emperor than even SIDI BRAHIM. Among this number were the prime minister, and one of the emperor's principal TALBS. From these officers I experienced, however, much the same treatment as from SIDI BRAHIM; and had I not accidentally been called in to attend the wife of one of the emperor's principal Jews, it is probable I might have continued in the same state of anxious uncertainty

certainly for some weeks longer. As a re-
sult of my attendance, the husband of this
princess, agreeably to my request, had obtained
and influence enough to persuade the em-
peror to appoint an audience for me the very
day after the application.

On the day appointed for my appearance
at court, about twelve at noon, three or four
hundred soldiers, with large clubs in their hands,
came to my apartment to escort me to the
palace, telling me that they had orders
to return with me immediately, and that
they must answer it with their heads,
if they delayed a moment in the execution
of their orders. Not supposing that my
Jewish friend, for such I must certainly
denominate him, could have effected my
wishes so immediately, I was by no means
prepared for the audience; and I requested
them to wait a few moments, till I could
enable myself to appear in a decent dress
before the emperor. But, however, from
agreeing to my request, the soldiers became
quite impatient, and acquainted the king that I
must either proceed with them immediately,
or they would return and inform the emperor
that I had refused to comply with his or-

When his family was under my
 care, he certainly did receive me with atten-
 tion and treated me with kindness; but
 when my object became no longer necessary,
 his friendship cooled in proportion; and
 when we happened to meet, he
 scarcely seemed to recollect me. Upon
 reflection, what was I to expect from a man,
 who for his numerous crimes, though at
 that time in great favour, had been per-
 mitted by his sovereign, having had the
 pointed part of his beard pulled up by the
 roots?

Disappointed and disappointed through-
 out the country, I had recourse to some others
 of the emperor's attendants, on whom I had
 conferred favours, and who had perhaps
 still greater influence with the emperor than
 even those above. Among this number
 were the prime minister, and one of the
 emperor's principal TALENS. From these
 officers I experienced, however, much the
 same treatment as from Sidi Beaman;
 and had I not accidentally been called in to
 attend the wife of one of the emperor's
 principal Jews, it is probable I might have
 continued in the same state of anxious in-
 certainty.

certainty for some weeks longer. As a return for my attendance, the husband of this patient, agreeably to my request, had address and influence enough to persuade the emperor to appoint an audience for me the very day after the application.

On the day appointed for my reception at court, about twelve at noon, three negro soldiers, with large clubs in their hands, came to my apartments to escort me to the palace, telling me that they had directions to return with me instantaneously, and that they must answer it with their heads, if they delayed a moment in the execution of their orders. Not suspecting that my Jewish friend, for such I must certainly denominate him, could have effected my wishes so immediately, I was by no means prepared for the audience; and I requested them to wait a few moments, till I could enable myself to appear in a decent dress before the emperor. Far, however, from acceding to my request, the soldiers became quite impatient, and acquainted me that I must either proceed with them immediately, or they would return and inform the sultan that I had refused to comply with his orders.

ders. I now found myself under the necessity of setting off, and we all actually *ran* together to the palace with the utmost expedition. When we arrived there, I was introduced to one of the masters of the audience, who desired me to wait on the outside of the palace till I was called for.

From the abrupt and sudden manner in which I was forced away by the soldiers, I expected to be ushered immediately into the imperial presence; but so far was I still from the consummation of this expectation, that I remained on the spot where they first placed me, from twelve o'clock at noon till five in the evening, revolving in my mind what kind of a person I should find the emperor, what reception I should meet with, and the answers which I ought to make to any questions he might propose. Situated as I was with respect to the prince whom I had been attending, and considering the malicious reports respecting my conduct which had been circulated about Morocco, the reader may well suppose that I was led to form a variety of conjectures, concerning what was likely to be the result of the audience. I however placed my whole confidence

dence in the prince's recovery, which was a circumstance, when clearly known to the emperor, that must undoubtedly operate in my favour. This idea at last entirely removed a number of uneasy and anxious reflections, which had occurred to me when I first entered the palace; and by the time the messenger came to introduce me to the emperor I had brought myself to be as calm and recollected as if my mind had been perfectly at ease, and had no reason to be otherwise.

From the court-yard into which I was first introduced, I was hurried with the greatest precipitancy through two or three others, till I arrived at the gate which opened to the court where the emperor was waiting to receive me. I was there detained for some time by the master of the audience, owing to my refusal of the present which Europeans are accustomed to make to the emperor upon being honoured with an audience. I had been previously acquainted that no person was ever permitted to appear in his majesty's presence, unless accompanied by a handsome present; but I conceived my situation to be in every re-

I have found myself under the necessity of leaving the city, and we all actually set out for the palace with the utmost expedition. When we arrived there, I was introduced to one of the masters of the ceremony, who desired me to wait on the outside of the palace till I was called for.

In a short and sudden manner in which I was seized away by the soldiers, I was carried to be admitted immediately into the presence of the prince: but so far was I still from the confirmation of this expectation, that I remained at the spot where they first seized me till twelve o'clock at noon till five in the evening, revolving in my mind what kind of a person I should find the emperor, what reception I should meet with, and the answers which I ought to make to any questions he might propose. Situated as I was with respect to the prince whom I had been attending, and considering the malicious reports respecting my conduct which had been circulated about Morocco, the reader may well suppose that I was led to form a variety of conjectures, concerning what was likely to be the result of the audience. I however placed my whole confidence

dence in the prince's recovery, which was a circumstance, when clearly known to the emperor, that must undoubtedly operate in my favour. This idea at last entirely removed a number of uneasy and anxious reflections, which had occurred to me when I first entered the palace; and by the time the messenger came to introduce me to the emperor I had brought myself to be as calm and recollected as if my mind had been perfectly at ease, and had no reason to be otherwise.

From the court-yard into which I was first introduced, I was hurried with the greatest precipitancy through two or three others, till I arrived at the gate which opened to the court where the emperor was waiting to receive me. I was there detained for some time by the master of the audience, owing to my refusal of the present which Europeans are accustomed to make to the emperor upon being honoured with an audience. I had been previously acquainted that no person was ever permitted to appear in his majesty's presence, unless accompanied by a handsome present; but I conceived my situation to be in every re-

spect so totally different from that of other strangers who visited the court, that I told the master of the ceremonies, if he persisted in refusing me entrance, I would immediately return home again.

The Moor, finding that I was determined not to comply with his request, and knowing that the emperor was purposely waiting to see me, was afraid to defer my introduction any longer; I was therefore ushered into his majesty's presence very expeditiously, and directed to place myself and my interpreter in such a situation as to be seen without approaching too near his person.

The Moor who introduced me, upon appearing in sight of the emperor, prostrated himself on the earth, kissed it, and in a very humble manner exclaimed in Arabic, "May God preserve the king!" The emperor then ordered him to approach, and deliver what he had to say. He informed his majesty, that in compliance with his order, he had brought before him the English doctor; after which, having made a very low bow, he retired, and the emperor immediately desired me and my interpreter
to

...to this effect: "I am sorry to hear that I shall not be able to see you, but I shall be very glad to see you again."

...and I was determined to go. I was very much surprised to find that the king was very much pleased to see me, and that he was very much interested in my journey. I was very much surprised to find that the king was very much pleased to see me, and that he was very much interested in my journey.

...The king who introduced me, upon my return, to the emperor, was very much pleased to see me, and that he was very much interested in my journey. I was very much surprised to find that the king was very much pleased to see me, and that he was very much interested in my journey.

to advance towards him; but as soon as we had got within ten yards of the emperor, two soldiers came up, pulled us by the coat, and acquainted us that we must not presume to approach any further.

I found the sovereign seated in an European post-chaise, placed in one of his open courts, and drawn by one mule in shafts, having a man on each side to guide it. Behind the carriage were foot soldiers, some Negroes and others Moors, in two divisions, forming together a half-moon. Some of these soldiers were only armed with large clubs, while others had muskets which they held close to their bodies, and pointed perpendicularly.

The emperor, after surveying me minutely and with the greatest attention, accompanied with no small share of *hauteur*, demanded from my interpreter, in a very stern manner, if I was the Christian doctor who had been attending MULEY ABSULEM? I desired him to answer, that I was. —“ How came you into the country, and
 “ were you sent by order of your own king,
 “ or by whom?” To render my visit of more importance, I answered, “ By order
 “ of

“ of government.”—“ Where did you learn
“ your profession, and what is the name of
“ the person who taught it you?” I in-
formed his majesty.—“ What is the reason
“ that the French surgeons are better than
“ the English; and which do you think are
“ best?” I answered, “ The French sur-
“ geons are very good, but it must cer-
“ tainly be allowed that the English are in
“ general superior, being more scientifically
“ educated.”—The emperor then observed,
that a French surgeon had come into the
country, and in the course of his practice
had killed several persons.

His majesty next asked, in a very austere
manner, “ What was the reason I had for-
“ bidden MULEY ABSULEM the use of
“ tea?” My reply was, “ MULEY ABSU-
“ LEM has very weak nerves, and tea is
“ injurious to the nervous system.”—“ If
“ tea is so unwholesome,” replied his ma-
jesty, “ why do the English drink so much?”
I answered, “ It is true, they drink it twice
“ a day; but then they do not make it so
“ strong as the Moors, and they generally
“ use milk with it, which lessens its per-
“ nicious effects. But the Moors, when
“ once

"once they begin to use it, make it very strong, drink a great deal, and very frequently without milk." "Yes, yes," said the emperor, "and I know it sometimes makes their hands shake."

After this conversation about a dozen distilled waters, prepared from different herbs, were brought for me to taste, and inform the emperor what they were, which were hot, and which were cold, &c.

His majesty now condescended to become more familiar and easy to his guests, and desired me to observe the fountains of MOUNT ATLAS, which his carriage immediately visited, wishing to know if we had the same in my country. I answered, that we frequently had a great deal of the same sort, and that England was a much colder climate than Morocco. The emperor observed, that if any person attempted to go to the top of the mountain, he would die from excess of cold. He then informed me, that on the other side of the mountain was a very fine, plain and fertile country, which was named TABLAH.

Observing that the emperor was now in a good humour, I embraced the opportunity

“once they begin to use it, make it very strong, drink a great deal, and very frequently without milk.”—“You are right,” said the emperor; “and I know it sometimes makes their hands shake.” After this conversation about a dozen distilled waters, prepared from different herbs, were brought for me to taste, and inform the emperor what they were; which were hot, and which were cold, &c.

His majesty now condescended to become more familiar and easy in his remarks, and desired me to observe the snow on Mount ATLAS, which his carriage immediately fronted, wishing to know if we had the same in my country. I answered, that we frequently had a great deal in the winter season, and that England was a much colder climate than MOROCCO. The emperor observed, that if any person attempted to go to the top of the mountain, he would die from excess of cold. He then informed me, that on the other side of the mountain was a very fine, plain, and fertile country, which was named TAFILET.

Observing that the emperor was now in a good humour, I embraced the opportunity of
of

of mentioning to him, how much my feelings had been hurt by the malicious reports which had been for some time past circulating to my prejudice; that they were of such a nature as to make me very desirous of having my character cleared up, by a proper examination into the present state of the prince's health, as well as into the nature of the medicines which I had been administering to him. The emperor in reply said, that he had already ordered his Moorish physician to examine very particularly my medicines; who had declared, that he could find nothing improper in them. It is very clear, however, that some suspicion must have taken place in the breast of the emperor, to have induced him to send privately for these medicines, for the purpose of having them so nicely examined; from which circumstance I could not help feeling it as a very fortunate event for myself, that the prince's health was in so favourable a state.

After a conversation of some length, the heads of which I have endeavoured briefly to state, the evening being far advanced,

§

the

the emperor commanded one of his attendants to conduct me home to his Jew, and desire him to take great care of me; adding, that I was a good man, I was Nibruy, Kasim's physician, &c. that he would send me home to my dear satisfaction. He then ordered his carriage to drive on.

Considering myself as now acquitted of the charges which had been intimated against me, and elevated by the emperor's promises at the audience, I must confess that I returned home with a much lighter heart than I could boast of when I went. I now only waited for the arrival of the prince at Morocco, which I conceived would confirm the emperor's good wishes towards me, and make my situation as agreeable as I could expect. Such are the sanguine hopes with which we are apt to flatter ourselves, after having encountered difficulties, when the smallest prospect opens of relief.

In the evening my room was filled with a number of the attendants of the emperor, who came to congratulate me on the honour I had received by a gift of their royal master; at the same time to demand presents, which on such occasions they alleged

the emperor commanded one of his attendants to conduct me home to his Jew, and desire him to take great care of me; adding, that I was a good man, I was MULEY ABSULEM's physician, and that he would send me home to my entire satisfaction. He then ordered his carriage to drive on.

Considering myself as now acquitted of the charges which had been insinuated against me, and elevated by the emperor's promises at the audience, I must confess that I returned home with a much lighter heart than I could boast of when I went. I now only waited for the arrival of the prince at Morocco, which I conceived would confirm the emperor's good wishes towards me, and make my situation as agreeable as I could expect. Such are the sanguine hopes with which we are apt to flatter ourselves, after having encountered difficulties, when the smallest prospect opens of relief.

In the evening my room was filled with a number of the attendants of the emperor, who came to congratulate me on the honour I had received by a sight of their royal master; at the same time to demand presents, which on such occasions they alleged
was

was a custom to which all Europeans submitted. As therefore I saw there were no other means of relieving myself from their impertinent importunities, I was obliged in some degree to comply with their demands.

I found the emperor SIDI MAHOMET to be a tall, thin old man, of near eighty years of age, and of a fallow complexion. From a visage naturally long, and a distortion of one eye, united with an acquired habit of austerity, his appearance at first was rather disgusting to strangers; but that impression was soon worn off by the affability of his conversation, which he generally confined to those subjects he thought most adapted to the person with whom he conversed. At the same time he displayed a great desire to acquire information, as well as to discover the abilities of others. Some years ago he so far lost the use of his feet as to disable him from walking. This disagreeable effect was probably owing to want of use, and to his accustoming himself constantly to be either in his carriage or on horseback. When I saw him, his beard and eye-brows, though before, as I was informed,

5

formed,

formed, very dark, had acquired a perfect whiteness, and his voice was sweet and melodious. His dress was exactly similar to that of other Moors, differing only in the beauty of the materials, and he was only distinguished from his subjects by a larger retinue, riding in a carriage, or when on horseback having an umbrella carried before him.

From the general tenour of his conduct throughout his reign, and from his conversation, *Sidi Mansour* appears to have possessed strong natural talents; so that had a good education been given, he might have proved a great monarch. But the want of education, and the intolerance and superstition of his religion, betrayed him frequently into cruelty; and the possession of arbitrary power tinged his character with that insupportable cruelty which has ever distinguished and disgraced the Moorish princes.

Avaricious from his youth, he gave his whole attention to the accumulation of wealth; and it was from that motive only that he appeared to give more encouragement to European merchants than any of his predecessors. It is at the same time

formed, very dark, had acquired a perfect whiteness, and his voice was much impaired. His dress was exactly similar to that of other Moors, differing only in the fineness of the materials, and he was only distinguished from his subjects by a larger retinue, riding in a carriage, or when on horseback having an umbrella carried before him.

From the general tenour of his conduct throughout his reign, and from his conversation, SIDI MAHOMET appears to have possessed strong natural talents, to which had a good education been united, he might have proved a great monarch. But the want of education, and the illiberality and superstition of his religion, betrayed him frequently into cruelty; and the possession of arbitrary power tinged his character with that intolerable caprice which has ever distinguished and disgraced the Moorish princes.

Avaricious from his youth, he gave his whole attention to the accumulation of wealth; and it was from that motive only that he appeared to give more encouragement to European merchants than any of his predecessors. It is at the same time well

well known, that he occasionally oppressed them with such heavy duties, that they have been obliged to send home their vessels empty. In hopes of adding still more to his treasures, SIDI MAHOMET became himself a merchant, took up goods from Europeans, and obliged the Jews to pay him five times their value for them; so that there was not a single resource for becoming rich of which he did not avail himself. Avaricious to this excess, and naturally of a very timid disposition, his great object has been peace: well aware that war could neither enrich him, nor contribute to his enjoyments in any respect.

His reign, it is true, has been distinguished by fewer instances of cruelty than that of any of his predecessors, but he has certainly exceeded them all in the licentiousness of his attacks upon private property. He was always surrounded by people, who, for the sake of rising into favour, were at all times ready to give him information concerning any of his subjects who were rich. It was then his usual course of proceeding, to invent some plea for confining them in prison; and if that did not succeed,
he

1610
he put down in down, signed them down,
and presented in a couple of days and
usually, till at last, started out with the
subsequent and different, the unpopularity of
the secretaries, the whole of their policy
which alone proved them the en-
joyment of liberty, an opportunity of again
obtaining satisfaction, or perhaps of once
more becoming the prey of the rascals
enclosed. Such of his time as were in
friendship with him, were continually
making him presents, as if apprehensive of
the future fate, and here I lost the country
it has been strongly reported that my pa-
tient, MARY ASHLEY, who was the
only one for whom the doctors professed
much affection, was plucked by his re-
turn of the greatest part of his riches,
which indeed were reported to be very con-
siderable.

Wives are never told of, and those which
are most naturally connected with so in-
vidious and cruel disposition, as jealousy
and suspicion. Conscience how little he con-
sidered the affliction of his people, and his
terrible sensible of having himself lost it. Sir
Mansfield was in conflict that of his re-
turn.

was known, that he occasionally oppressed
 them with such heavy duties, that they have
 been obliged to leave home their vessels
 empty. In hopes of adding still more to
 his treasures. Sultan MAHOMET became
 himself a merchant, took up goods from
 Europe, and obliged the Jews to pay him
 for them their value for them, so that
 they were not a single resource for becoming
 rich, which he did not avail himself.
 He was also this exact, and naturally of
 a very steady disposition, his great object has
 been peace: well aware that war could
 neither enrich him, nor contribute to his
 enjoyments in any respect.

His reign, it is true, has been distin-
 guished by fewer instances of cruelty than
 that of any of his predecessors, but he has
 certainly exceeded them all in the licen-
 tiousness of his attacks upon private pro-
 perty. He was always surrounded by people
 who, for the sake of rising into favour,
 were at all times ready to give him informa-
 tion concerning any of his subjects who
 were rich. It was thus his usual course of
 proceeding, to invent some crime for confining
 them in prison; and if that did not succeed,

he put them in irons, chained them down, and proceeded in a course of severity and cruelty, till at last, wearied out with punishments and disgraces, the unfortunate victims surrendered the whole of their possessions; which alone procured them the enjoyment of liberty, an opportunity of again obtaining subsistence, or perhaps of once more becoming the prey of the rapacious monarch. Such of his sons as were in friendship with him, were continually making him presents, as if apprehensive of the same fate; and since I left the country it has been strongly reported that my patient MULEY ABSULEM, who was the only son for whom the emperor professed much affection, was plundered by his father of the greatest part of his riches; which indeed were reputed to be very considerable.

Vices are never solitary; and those which are most naturally connected with an avaricious and timid disposition, are jealousy and suspicion. Conscious how little he deserved the affection of his people, and latterly sensible of having totally lost it, SIDI MAHOMET was in constant fear of assassina-

Q

tion

tion and poison. In this state he dragged on a miserable existence; an example to arbitrary kings, and a living proof that the picture exhibited of the Roman tyrant, by the sarcastic historian, was not overcharged. He seldom stirred out of his palace, unless accompanied by a numerous band of soldiers, and even of these he had always his suspicions. At night he had constantly six bloodhounds in his chamber, and relying more on the fidelity of the irrational creation than on man, he thought these a more certain guard than his soldiers. His victuals were dressed and tasted in his presence; and at dinner, though no person was permitted to eat immediately with him, yet he always had some of his sons and ministers in the same apartment, who were helped out of his dish. To complete the misery of this unfortunate old man, he lived under the continual apprehension of being conquered by his eldest son MULEY YAZID, the late emperor, who, in consequence of some ill treatment received from his father, retired secretly from court, and took refuge in a sanctuary near TETUAN.

This

The prince, whose grandfather was an English merchant, had acquired the universal esteem of the whole country by his generous conduct and his great abilities; and though at that time in a state of poverty, and with only four attendants about him, such was his influence that he had only to step forward, and say he wanted money and weapons, and he would shortly have been at the head of an army, that must at any time have entirely overwhelmed the late government of Morocco. From motives of interest, perhaps of policy, this however was a step he did not wish to take, considering that his father could not long survive, and that upon his death he was certain of the succession. The emperor, notwithstanding, was still unable to subdue his apprehensions; and that I might see some of his army of men and maddocks, with an order to seize the factory, and carry off the prince. This order was not obeyed, for the chief could not place sufficient confidence in his troops; and the prince continued quiet in the fortress till his father's decease.

To evince the policy, as well as the feign-
city of Muley Ismael, I must beg leave

... he dragged
... as example to
... that the
... by
... overcharged
... palace, unless
... soldiers,
... his suspi-
... blood-
... and relying more on
... creation than
... more certain
... His officials were
... and at
... permitted to
... yet he always
... in the
... out of
... To complete the misery of their
... he lived under the
... of being conquered
... by his eldest son Muxay Yazid, the late
... emperor, who, in consequence of some ill
... received from his father, retired
... and took refuge in a
... Taryan.

This

This prince, whose grandmother was an English woman, had acquired the universal esteem of the whole country by his generous conduct and his great abilities; and though at that time in a state of poverty, and with only four attendants about him, such was his influence that he had only to step forward, and say he wanted money and troops, and he would shortly have been at the head of an army, that must at any time have entirely overwhelmed the late government of Morocco. From motives of duty, and perhaps of policy, this however was a step he did not wish to take, conscious that his father could not long survive, and that upon his death he was certain of the succession. The emperor, notwithstanding, was still unable to subdue his apprehensions; and when I was at Morocco sent an army of five thousand blacks, with an order to violate the sanctuary, and carry off the prince. This order was not obeyed, for the chief could not place sufficient confidence in his troops; and the prince continued quiet in the sanctuary till his father's decease.

To evince the policy, as well as the sagacity of MULEY YAZID, I must beg leave

to relate an anecdote, which occurred a short time previous to that period. The people who have the care of the sanctuary received positive orders from the emperor to expel the prince by force; which, if they failed in doing, he assured them he would send and put every man, woman, and child in the neighbourhood of the sanctuary to the sword. The people, though well disposed to the prince, intimidated by these orders, related faithfully to him the emperor's intentions, and informed him that, as their lives were at stake, they expected him to remove, at the same time recommending him to another sanctuary at no great distance, where he could equally take refuge. The prince, who is one of the best horsemen in the country, and who had a horse of which he had the entire command, immediately promised them to depart, and mounted his horse for the purpose. But what was their surprise, when they found the horse would not stir from the spot, notwithstanding the apparently free use of whip and spur? Upon this the prince exclaimed, "You see plainly that it is God's will I
" should continue here, and therefore no
" other

"either power shall ever be weak." This had forth an effect upon the superstitious multitude, that they pleased with the reinforcement of the emperor, to the violation of what, in their estimation, was so apparently the will of God.

With respect to the other features of the emperor's character, his principal vice appeared to have resulted from that great correlative of the human heart, arbitrary power: for he was the most arbitrary of monarchs, having at his disposal the life and properties of all his subjects. In such circumstances, what man can be truly just, who would trust himself in such circumstances, nor we wonder, when we reflect the occasional indulgence of having those who had done well at one time to be executed by the emperor's order, and his death was ordered to be executed, and his body given to the dogs.

Upon another occasion, a similar disposition was manifested by SIRE MAHOMET. A Minor of some consequence, and very opulent, gave a great entertainment on the

...the ... which ... a ...
... to that point. The ...
... of the ...
... from the ...
... which, if they ...
... he ...
... and child ...
... in the ...
... the ...
... the people, though ...
... by their ...
... to him the ...
... and ...
... they ...
... recommending ...
... as no great ...
... the ...
... of the best ...
... and a ...
... the entire command, ...
... and ...
... for the ...
... when they found the ...
... notwithstanding the ...
... the use of whip and ...
... Upon the ...
... "I am ...
... should continue here, and ...
... "

“other power shall ever drive me out.” This had such an effect upon the superstitious multitude, that they preferred risking the resentment of the emperor, to the violation of what, in their estimation, was so apparently the will of God.

With respect to the other features of the emperor's character, his principal vices appear to have resulted from that great corrupter of the human heart, arbitrary power: for he was the most arbitrary of monarchs, having at his absolute disposal the lives and properties of all his subjects. In such circumstances, what man can be trusted, nay, who would trust himself? In such circumstances, can we wonder, when we observe the occasional indulgence of intemperate revenge? Among these we are to account his treatment of an unfortunate Jew who had imprudently written something to his prejudice, and for this slight offence was quartered alive, cut to pieces, and his flesh afterwards given to the dogs.

Upon another occasion, a similar disposition was manifested by SIDI MAHOMET. A Moor of some consequence, and very opulent, gave a grand entertainment on the

marriage of one of his sons. The emperor, who happened to be in the neighbourhood, and who well knew that magnificence was a striking proof of wealth, was determined to be present at the festival, in order that he might more fully inform himself of the circumstances of the Moor. For this purpose he disguised himself in a common dress, and entered the house in the midst of all the jollity, and perhaps the licentiousness, of the entertainment. The master of the ceremonies observing a person of a mean appearance intrude himself into the room so abruptly, ordered him out; and upon the refusal of the stranger, he gave him a kick, and pushed him by violence out of the house. For a short space of time after this occurrence the whole affair passed without notice, and probably had escaped the memory of most; and it was a matter of the utmost surprize to the master of the house, to receive an order, commanding him immediately to repair to Morocco. Upon being introduced to the emperor, he was asked if he recollected the circumstances which have just been related, to which he replied in the affirmative. “Know then,” says the emperor,

“I was that Moor when you were
 “ thus contumacious; and so convinced you
 “ I have not forgot it, that foot and that
 “ hand which insulted me shall perish.”
 “—I have seen this unfortunate victim of
 tyranny walking about the streets with one
 leg and arm.”

The emperor was as ready to revenge the
 imaginary or the real injuries of his sub-
 jects. To elucidate this assertion, an Eng-
 lish and French gentleman were amusing
 themselves by the diversion of courting, in
 the vicinity of Moscow, when one of
 their dogs unfortunately attacked the ear
 of a Moor. This accident soon brought
 out the villagers, who immediately tore the
 dog, and entered into a very ferocious quarrel
 with the Christians, which terminated in a
 general contest. The women of the village
 now thought it a proper occasion for their
 interference; and among their number was
 one, who from old age had lost all her teeth
 except two, and these were so loose that
 they could be with difficulty retained; and
 another, who had upon a former occasion
 fractured her arm, the bone of which had
 never been reduced or united. In the course

The emperor, who happened to be in the neighbourhood, saw this man, and being informed that he was a slave, was determined to see him at the festival, in order that he might himself inform himself of the circumstances of the case. For this purpose he dressed himself in a common dress, and entered the hall in the midst of all the nobles, and perhaps the licentiousness of the entertainment. The master of the house, who was a person of a mean appearance, introduced him into the room, and after he had been some time there, he gave him a kick, and pushed him by violence out of the house. For a long space of time after this occurrence, the whole affair passed without notice, and probably had escaped the memory of most, and it was a matter of the greatest surprise to the master of the house, to receive an order, commanding him immediately to report to Morocco. Upon being introduced to the emperor, he was asked if he recollected the circumstances which have just been related, to which he replied in the affirmative. "Know then," says the emperor,

perce,

peror, "I was that Moor whom you treated
" thus contumeliously ; and to convince you
" I have not forgot it, that foot and that
" hand which insulted me shall perish."
—I have seen this unfortunate victim of
tyranny walking about the streets with one
leg and arm.

The emperor was as ready to revenge the
imaginary or the real injuries of his sub-
jects. To elucidate this assertion ; an Eng-
lish and French gentleman were amusing
themselves by the diversion of coursing, in
the vicinity of MOGODORE, when one of
their dogs unfortunately attacked the calf
of a Moor. This accident soon brought
out the villagers, who immediately shot the
dog, and entered into a very serious quarrel
with the Christians, which terminated in a
general contest. The women of the village
now thought it a proper occasion for their
interference ; and among their number was
one, who from old age had lost all her teeth
except two, and these were so loose that
they could be with difficulty retained ; and
another, who had upon a former occasion
fractured her arm, the bone of which had
never been reduced or united. In the course

of the dispute, these two women were unintentionally thrown down, and by this accident the old lady lost both her teeth, while the other insisted that the Christians had been the occasion of fracturing her arm. To be brief, the Christians were overpowered by numbers, and were obliged to retire to MOGODORE, where they immediately made a complaint to the governor of the insults they had received from the Moors, who in their turn also appeared before him with a complaint against the Christians. The whole being referred to the emperor, both parties were ordered up to court, with a view of giving the matter an impartial hearing, and of administering justice accordingly. It is hardly necessary to intimate, that in this uncivilized country, and with a man of SIDI MAHOMET's prejudices, the Moorish evidence would be certain of a favourable hearing. The circumstances indeed of one woman losing her teeth, and another having her arm fractured, appeared in the eyes of the emperor so plausible, that upon their being made known to him, without hesitation he ordered the Christians to be put in
irons,

irons, and confined, till he should determine upon the punishment which such apparent crimes merited. For this purpose, the Mufti, or high priest, was desired to refer the matter to the Koran, with a view of punishing the delinquents according to its dictates. The priest soon found out a passage, where it specifies an eye for an eye, and a tooth for a tooth. The English gentleman, whom the old lady fixed upon for the person who had been the occasion of her misfortune, was therefore directed to loose two of his teeth, which punishment was immediately put in execution in the presence of the emperor; while his French companion, as they could not find out a punishment in the Koran for breaking an arm, received the bastinado in a manner which disgraced humanity and the law of nations; the prisoners were then set at liberty.

This circumstance brings to mind how narrowly I escaped falling into a similar predicament in the course of my detention at Morocco. One day, within the walls of the palace, I was grossly insulted by a Moor, at a time when, from the great anxiety I was under, my temper was much disturbed, and
which

which so far had put me off my guard as to induce me to give the offender a blow on the face. Upon this a Moorish soldier, who, unobserved by myself, was sitting behind me in a corner of the wall, exclaimed in Arabic in a very austere tone, "Christian, how dare you strike that Moor?" A full consciousness of having acted imprudently, and a recollection of the emperor's former treatment of Christians under similar circumstances, now pressed upon my mind with such force, that at first I was at a loss what part I should take to extricate myself from this difficulty. To walk away, would be an acknowledgment of guilt, and would afford the Moor a greater plea for making a complaint; I therefore determined upon returning back and expostulating with the man, by telling him that I had been grossly insulted, and must therefore be under the necessity of making immediate application to the governor of the town to have the offender severely punished for attacking one, who, from the nature of his employment, was in the emperor's service, and consequently under his particular protection. In reply, the Moor said, that had I kicked him,

him, had whipped him, or perished him in any other way but that of Sapping his face, he should have crucified it; but a blow in the face was in their law a crime of so serious a nature, that he thought it his duty to acquaint the Emperor of it, who had hitherto never pardoned any person convicted of so heinous an offence, but had always cut off that part of the Moor which had offered the insult; what then could a Christian expect from him? From the knowledge I had already acquired of the Moorish character, I still thought it necessary to continue in the same strain, by informing the Moor, that he might still as he thought proper, but that I should still fulfil my resolution, and feel no doubt but it would have its proper effect. The man now began to reflect, and said that as I was in the Emperor's service, he would for this time look over the offence, but cautioned me to be careful how I acted in future. Upon considering every circumstance, I thought it most prudent to let the matter drop here, and I acknowledge that this affair proved a sufficient lesson to me.

him, horfewhipped him, or punifhed him in any other way but that of flapping his face, he fhould have overlooked it; but a blow in the face was in their law a crime of fo ferious a nature, that he thought it his duty to acquaint the emperor of it, who had hitherto never pardoned any perfon convicted of fo heinous an offence, but had always cut off that hand of the Moor which had offered the infult; what then could a Chriftian expect from him? From the knowledge I had already learned of the Moorifh character, I ftill thought it neceffary to continue in the fame ftain, by informing the Moor, that he might act as he thought proper, but that I fhould ftill fulfil my refolution, and had no doubt but it would have its proper effect. The man now began to foften, and faid, that as I was in the emperor's fervice, he would for this time look over the offence, but cautioned me to be careful how I acted in future. Upon confidering every circumftance, I thought it moft prudent to let the matter drop here; and I acknowledge that this affair proved a fufficient leffon to me to avoid
in

[in future entering into similar contests with the Moors.]

SIDI MAHOMET was sufficiently conscious of his own power and dignity, and kept every person at the most abject distance ; no person daring to approach or speak to him without his permission. Sensible also of the excesses into which he might be betrayed by ungoverned passion, if at any time he found his temper discomposed he indiscriminately ordered every person out of his sight. It may easily be conceived that the monarch had no difficulty in securing obedience to this mandate, since all were sensible that to have continued in his presence would have been highly dangerous, if not fatal.

The only persons who possessed any considerable influence over the emperor were his women ; and it was through that channel that the most successful business was transacted with him.

Thus far for the vices of arbitrary power, But deceit, hypocrisy and falsehood were qualities which could not be immediately ascribed to that source, unless we consider them as the necessary effects of an educa-
 6 tion

the first of these is the fact that the
the second is the fact that the
the third is the fact that the
the fourth is the fact that the
the fifth is the fact that the
the sixth is the fact that the
the seventh is the fact that the
the eighth is the fact that the
the ninth is the fact that the
the tenth is the fact that the
the eleventh is the fact that the
the twelfth is the fact that the
the thirteenth is the fact that the
the fourteenth is the fact that the
the fifteenth is the fact that the
the sixteenth is the fact that the
the seventeenth is the fact that the
the eighteenth is the fact that the
the nineteenth is the fact that the
the twentieth is the fact that the
the twenty-first is the fact that the
the twenty-second is the fact that the
the twenty-third is the fact that the
the twenty-fourth is the fact that the
the twenty-fifth is the fact that the
the twenty-sixth is the fact that the
the twenty-seventh is the fact that the
the twenty-eighth is the fact that the
the twenty-ninth is the fact that the
the thirtieth is the fact that the
the thirty-first is the fact that the
the thirty-second is the fact that the
the thirty-third is the fact that the
the thirty-fourth is the fact that the
the thirty-fifth is the fact that the
the thirty-sixth is the fact that the
the thirty-seventh is the fact that the
the thirty-eighth is the fact that the
the thirty-ninth is the fact that the
the fortieth is the fact that the
the forty-first is the fact that the
the forty-second is the fact that the
the forty-third is the fact that the
the forty-fourth is the fact that the
the forty-fifth is the fact that the
the forty-sixth is the fact that the
the forty-seventh is the fact that the
the forty-eighth is the fact that the
the forty-ninth is the fact that the
the fiftieth is the fact that the
the fifty-first is the fact that the
the fifty-second is the fact that the
the fifty-third is the fact that the
the fifty-fourth is the fact that the
the fifty-fifth is the fact that the
the fifty-sixth is the fact that the
the fifty-seventh is the fact that the
the fifty-eighth is the fact that the
the fifty-ninth is the fact that the
the sixtieth is the fact that the
the sixty-first is the fact that the
the sixty-second is the fact that the
the sixty-third is the fact that the
the sixty-fourth is the fact that the
the sixty-fifth is the fact that the
the sixty-sixth is the fact that the
the sixty-seventh is the fact that the
the sixty-eighth is the fact that the
the sixty-ninth is the fact that the
the seventieth is the fact that the
the seventy-first is the fact that the
the seventy-second is the fact that the
the seventy-third is the fact that the
the seventy-fourth is the fact that the
the seventy-fifth is the fact that the
the seventy-sixth is the fact that the
the seventy-seventh is the fact that the
the seventy-eighth is the fact that the
the seventy-ninth is the fact that the
the eightieth is the fact that the
the eighty-first is the fact that the
the eighty-second is the fact that the
the eighty-third is the fact that the
the eighty-fourth is the fact that the
the eighty-fifth is the fact that the
the eighty-sixth is the fact that the
the eighty-seventh is the fact that the
the eighty-eighth is the fact that the
the eighty-ninth is the fact that the
the ninetieth is the fact that the
the ninety-first is the fact that the
the ninety-second is the fact that the
the ninety-third is the fact that the
the ninety-fourth is the fact that the
the ninety-fifth is the fact that the
the ninety-sixth is the fact that the
the ninety-seventh is the fact that the
the ninety-eighth is the fact that the
the ninety-ninth is the fact that the
the hundredth is the fact that the

tion in a despotic court. As a cloak to actions which he knew must excite disapprobation and disgust, SIDI MAHOMET attempted to persuade his subjects that they proceeded from motives of religion and justice; and to give them a greater sanction he enrolled himself in the fraternity of saints, and paid a strict attention to all the superstitions and forms peculiar to his religion. This conduct answered well with the ignorant part of the community, but the more enlightened could not but observe that he attended more to the ceremonial of his religion than to its principles, which he made no scruple of violating whenever it suited his convenience. What he promised one day he would refuse the next, so that no dependance was ever placed upon his word. Added to these, he possessed a large portion of that low cunning which is common to persons whose minds and sentiments have not been elevated or refined by literature or science. He perhaps, indeed, found this quality not without its uses in governing such a people as the Moors; and no man understood their character and disposition better than he did. He was aware that
respect

respect is frequently destroyed by unseasonable familiarities, and therefore kept at a most stately distance from his subjects, and but seldom appeared among them. By these means his consequence was preserved, and his conduct and his talents were involved in that impenetrable and awful mist that furrounds the seraglios of Eastern monarchs.

The few rebellions which occurred during his long reign, proved decisively that he knew how to govern his subjects. Whenever a disposition for revolt prevailed in any of the provinces, a body of troops was immediately dispatched to plunder the whole of the discontented province, and to seize the insurgents, who were immediately conducted to court, and punished according to the magnitude of their respective offences. Some were put to death, others were deprived of their hands and legs; and for lesser crimes the discontented parties underwent the bastinado. This monarch employed persons in different districts to watch the motions of his subjects, and to inform him of every symptom of revolt; and thus,

4

by

by a well-timed intervention, he was able
to crush rebellion in the end.

In his conduct towards foreign powers,
Simeon Alexievitch displayed the same firm-
ness and justice, the same liberality
and candour. He readily granted to
grant every demand, provided he was to be
well paid for the concession. That it might
have been valuable policies, events which
would induce him to preserve his principle.
His protracted negotiations in order that he
and his ministers might be enriched by
them; but always a ready eye was cast
on bringing them to a final determination,
by either granting or refusing a favour.

If foreign powers desired to pay him
the tribute he demanded, he immediately
threatened in the severest manner to re-
new hostilities; yet in this he was never
in earnest, for he was ever afraid of his
enemies that they had better be of him.
When he found they were not disposed to
attend the matter with him, he insisted
his demands accordingly.

In order to enhance his magnificence, he
endeavoured to persuade his subjects that
he was remarkably skilled in matters of
war.

by a well-timed interference, he was enabled to crush rebellion in the bud.

In his conduct towards foreign powers SIDI MAHOMET discovered the same disregard to truth and justice, the same adroitness and cunning. He readily promised to grant every demand, provided he was to be well paid for the concession. But it must have been valuable presents indeed which would induce him to perform his promise. He protracted negotiations in order that he and his ministers might be enriched by them; but always as much as possible avoided bringing them to a final determination, by either granting or refusing a favour.

If foreign powers omitted to pay him the tribute he demanded, he immediately threatened in the severest manner to commence hostilities; yet in this he was never in earnest, for he was more afraid of his enemies than they had reason to be of him. When he found they were not disposed to contend the matter with him, he increased his demands accordingly.

In order to enhance his consequence, he endeavoured to persuade his subjects that he was remarkably skilled in matters of
which

which they were entirely ignorant. To preserve an appearance of ability, when he was visited by Europeans, if the stranger was a merchant, the subject of conversation was on manufactures, foreign commerce, &c. If he was a military officer, fortifications, attacks, &c. were the topics; and if a seafaring person, he would then scratch on a piece of paper a plan of his coasts and harbours. Though he rarely advanced any thing to the purpose on these subjects; yet as foreigners who visited the court generally appeared there with a view of obtaining some favour, and as it was never customary for any person to contradict the emperor, they always coincided with his opinions, and pretended at least to admire his extensive abilities. This fully answered the intention of the emperor; it induced his subjects to form a good opinion of his understanding, and he often collected some real information from the answers which his visitors returned to his questions.

SIDI MAHOMET paid more attention to military affairs than to his navy, though if any power refused to repair a frigate, it was a sufficient inducement for him to threaten
a war,

a wall. The thought of this wall was
quicker than the air of the room. The
his knowledge of it was not as perfect
than a few more than were to be expected
ed upon the subject. It was a subject
who had visited the court.

In his countenance and personal appearance,
Sirey manifested great simplicity
of manners, and allowing even his own face
to appear in his presence except in a plain
Moorish dress. They then were obliged to
uncover their cap or turban (for a Moor
never puts off either except when going to
bed) and to wear instead of the sword, the
sukkat, which is a cloak made of white
or blue woollen cloth, the front parts of
which they were obliged to throw over their
shoulders, and as soon as they saw the em-
peror to prostrate their heads to the ground,
and say it, *exclaiming*, "God be to the
king!" He then ordered them to ap-
proach, and speak to him.

Though in general of a stately de-
cor, he was sometimes known to unbend,
and occasionally took pleasure in conversing
with his courtiers on various subjects; but
they

... To ...
... when he ...
... in danger ...
... a ...
... foreign commerce ...
... a military officer ...
... and ...
... he would ...
... a plan of his ...
... I thought he ...
... the purpose ...
... in general ...
... with a view ...
... it was never ...
... the emperor ...
... his opinion ...
... to admit his ...
... This fully answered the ...
... he ordered his ...
... a good opinion of his ...
... he often collected some ...
... the subjects which ...
... to his ...

... in ...
... than to his ...
... it was ...
... for him to ...
... a ...

a war. He thought himself perfectly acquainted with the art of fortification, but his knowledge of it extended no farther than a few loose hints which he had received upon the subject from those Europeans who had visited the court.

In his court and personal appearance, SIDI MAHOMET affected great simplicity of manners, not allowing even his own sons to appear in his presence except in a plain Moorish dress. They then were obliged to uncover their cap or turban (for a Moor never pulls off either except when going to bed) and to wear instead of the HAICK the SULAM, which is a cloak made of white or blue woollen cloth, the front parts of which they were obliged to throw over their shoulders, and as soon as they saw the emperor to prostrate their heads to the ground, and kiss it, exclaiming, "God save the king!" He then ordered them to approach, and speak to him.

Though in general of a stately demeanour, he was sometimes known to unbend, and occasionally took pleasure in conversing with his courtiers on various subjects; but

R

they

they were permitted to advance no opinion of their own, but merely to approve of what he said. He frequently talked upon the subject of religion, and considered himself as well informed in that particular. He sometimes endeavoured to explain to them different parts of the Koran, pointing out its beauties, and impressing on the minds of his auditors the most intolerant prejudices against Christians.

The mixture of good and evil so incident to all human characters, was also to be found in SIDI MAHOMET. Notwithstanding what has been remarked of his avarice, his duplicity, and absurd pretensions to religion, there are some circumstances which serve to lessen our indignation, and these it is only consistent with justice and candour to state. It is generally allowed, that though he must necessarily suffer in a comparison with the princes of free and civilized nations, yet when compared with his despotic predecessors, his character greatly rises in the scale of humanity. He was seldom or never wantonly cruel. He was certainly sometimes too hasty in pronouncing sentence on criminals, for which he has been often
known

known to exceed the degree of dissimulation of remorse; and his desire to prevent any ill effects from his passions has thus already remarked.

In his administration of justice he generally acted very impartially, except in cases when his own interests were immediately concerned, and then every object being put away. It must, however, be remembered, that though himself a strict observer of the laws, he is not reported to have that he never would permit others to follow his example. Though extremely dissipated, it has been already mentioned, that severe instances of public spirit, as, for example, he readily dispensed his treasures to relieve the want of the sufferers, and the number of poor people who were daily fed at his palace, of which I was an eye-witness, plainly evinced that he was not destitute of charity. Europeans met with greater encouragement, and the wheels of commerce were less clogged, during the reign of *Ser* Maximilian than at any preceding period.

Thus was this monarch a singular compound of liberality and intolerance, of severity and benevolence, of cruelty and com-

...in the ... of ...
... to ... of ...
... upon ...
... and ...
... in that particular ...
... to ...
... of the ...
... and ...
... for most ...
... Christians.

The ... of good and evil is ...
... to ...
... Notwithstanding ...
... of his ...
... to ...
... which ...
... and these ...
... and ...
... that though ...
... in ...
... with his ...
... in ...
... He was ...
... He was certainly ...
... for which he has been often ...
known

known to express the strongest sentiments of remorse; and his desire to prevent any ill effects from his passions has been already remarked.

In his administration of justice he generally acted very impartially, except indeed when his own interest was immediately concerned, and then every other feeling gave way. It must, however, be acknowledged, that though himself a most notorious violator of the laws, he so far respected them that he never would permit others to follow his example. Though so extremely avaricious, it has been already stated that in some severe instances of public distress, he generously dispensed his treasures to administer relief to the sufferers; and the number of poor people who were daily fed at his palace, of which I was an eye-witness, plainly evinced that he was not destitute of charity. Europeans met with greater encouragement, and the wheels of commerce were less clogged, during the reign of SIDI MAHOMET than at any preceding period.

Thus was this monarch a singular compound of liberality and intolerance, of avarice and benevolence, of cruelty and compassion.

passion. It is perhaps only in a state of despotism that we behold this confusion of character. The legal restraints of civilized life, form themselves into habits ; and the eccentricities and caprices to which circumstances, situation, the state of the health, or perhaps the variations of climate, dispose the human mind, are no longer found to exist in European countries, or exist in an inferior degree. Happy it is, when any restraints are imposed upon us, to prevent us from doing evil. Man is a creature not formed for arbitrary power. So limited are his views, so variable his disposition, so violent and tyrannical his passions, that the wisest of men would certainly not wish for absolute authority, and the best, if entrusted with it, would probably abuse it.

The conduct of the emperor towards foreign courts has already been noticed. His means of extracting money from them by threatening a war, which perhaps in reality he dreaded, has been likewise stated. It will probably not be unseasonable in this place to introduce a few remarks on their conduct towards him.

The observation that first and most naturally

ally presents itself upon this occasion is—
that owing to great neglect or unavoidable
ignorance could induce the European princes
in general to treat in a kind of indiffer-
ent state to a prince, who had neither an
army nor a fleet: which deserved the name,
and a people whose disposition is less suited
to enterprise than perhaps any other.

What had they to fear from him? His
whole fleet consisted only of a few small
frigates and row-boats, ill managed and
worse manned, the whole of which might
have been destroyed in one day by two or
three well-appointed European frigates.
The entrance of those ports where he laid
up his shipping, as I except TAVORA
and LARANJA, are, as I before observed,
so continually choking up with sand, that
in a short time they will only admit of
row-boats, or the very smallest craft. The
towns are none of them regularly fortified,
except MOCOMO, and that hardly pro-
vided with a dozen men who understand the
least of working the guns. And yet this
contemptible power gives laws to all the
coasts of Portugal and Spain, and may be
said in some measure to command the en-
trance of the Mediterranean!

It is perhaps only by a state of
anarchy that we could see the progress of
the human mind. The legal restraints of civiliza-
tion are not the only ones; and the co-
straints of nature, the laws of the health, or
the laws of the climate, dispose
us to a more rapid progress, or at least to a
more rapid progress, or at least to a
more rapid progress. Happy it is, when any co-
straints are imposed upon us, to prevent us
from doing evil. Man is a creature and
has a limited power. So limited are
his powers, his abilities, his disposition, to
do good, and his disposition, to do
evil, that he would certainly not do
good, if he were not restrained by
the laws of nature, and the laws of
civilization, which probably make it.

The conduct of the emperor towards
his subjects has already been noticed. His
policy of extracting money from them by
threatening a war, which perhaps in reality
he decided, has been likewise stated. It
will probably not be unreasonable in this
place to introduce a few remarks on the
conduct towards him.

The observation that the emperor is
usually

rally presents itself upon this occasion is—that nothing but gross neglect or inexcusable ignorance could induce the European princes in general to remain in a kind of tributary state to a prince, who had neither an army nor a fleet which deserved the name, and a people whose disposition is less suited to enterprize than perhaps any other.

What had they to fear from him? His whole fleet consisted only of a few small frigates and row-boats, ill managed and worse manned, the whole of which might have been destroyed in one day by two or three well-appointed European frigates. The entrances of those ports where he laid up his shipping, if we except TANGIER and LARACHE, are, as I before observed, so continually choaking up with sand, that in a short time they will only admit fishing-boats, or the very smallest craft. The towns are none of them regularly fortified, except MOGODORE, and that hardly produces half a dozen men who understand the least of working the guns. And yet this contemptible power gives laws to all the coasts of Portugal and Spain, and may be said in some measure to command the entrance of the Mediterranean!

It may be said, he was too trifling a power to notice ; if so, why lavish immense presents for the purpose of keeping him in temper ? Those who imagined they secured his friendship by these means were much mistaken ; on the contrary, they only added fuel to that flame of avarice which was not to be extinguished. If he was one day presented with a frigate, he asked for two the next ; and the more his requests were indulged, the more his inordinate desires were increased.

It is well known to those who have been conversant with the Moors, that to secure their friendship you must first assert your own superiority, and then if you make them a trifling present, its value is trebled in their estimation. The same disposition would have been found in SIDI MAHOMET, as in the common Moor. So far from courting an alliance, it would rather have been good policy at once to quarrel with him ; the loss of a few towns, and particularly MOGODORE, to which he was much attached, from its being raised under his own auspices, would soon have reduced him to good-humour and submission.

*

The

The emperor's title is, "Sovereign of Africa; emperor of Morocco; king of Fez, Algiers, and Tunis; lord of Dair and Oudja; and great Sharif of Mecca."

The principal amusement of the emperor was lately observing his soldiers fire with muskets and pistols, and rewarding those who were successful with small pieces of money. He also occasionally entertained himself with fowling; but in general he spent the greater part of his time with his women.

The emperor received foreign ambassadors, and conducted all public business, either in his palace, or in a building, in form of the open square within the palace. Formerly, indeed, on such occasions, it was customary to admit strangers to the interior of the rooms; and thus he obliged them to conform to the custom of the country, by putting off their shoes when in his presence: but some spirited Europeans a few years ago having refused to pay that homage, he ever afterwards gave them audience in one of his court-yards. The Spanish friars at Morocco only were an exception to this rule.

As he said, he was not trading a power to the sea, if he why having immense wealth for the purpose of keeping him in temper. Those who imagined they feared his friendship by those means were much mistaken, for the contrary, they only added fuel to that flame of avarice which was not to be extinguished. If he was one day satisfied with a frigate, he asked for two the next, and the more his requests were indulged, the more his insatiable desires were increased.

It is well known to those who have been conversant with the Moors, that to secure their friendship you must first affect your own superiority, and then if you strike them a rising present, its value is trebled in their estimation. The same disposition would have been found in SIDI MAHOMET, as in the common Moor. So far from requiring an alliance, it would rather have been good policy at once to quarrel with him; the loss of a few rows, and particularly Morocco, to which he was much attached, from its being raised under his own auspices, would soon have reflected him to good-humour and submission.

The emperor's title is, "Emperor of
 " AFRICA; emperor of MOROCCO; king
 " of FEZ, SUZ, and GAGO; lord of DARA
 " and GUINEA; and great SHARIF of
 " MAHOMET."

The principal amusement of the emperor was latterly observing his soldiers fire with musquets at targets, and rewarding those who were successful with small pieces of money. He also occasionally entertained himself with falcons; but in general he spent the greater part of his time with his women.

The emperor received foreigners, and transacted all public business, either in his carriage or on horseback, in some of the open spaces within the palace. Formerly, indeed, on such occasions, it was sometimes customary to admit strangers into one of the rooms; and then he obliged them to conform to the custom of the country, by pulling off their shoes when in his presence: but some spirited Europeans a few years ago having refused to pay that homage, he ever afterwards gave them audience in one of his court-yards. The Spanish friars at Morocco only were an exception to this rule,

for upon their informing him that they never pulled off their shoes to any power under God, he always permitted them to enter his room with them on.

Previous to a stranger, whether an European or Moor, obtaining an audience of his Moorish majesty, a present was always made to one of his ministers, as an inducement to him to acquaint his sovereign that a stranger solicited that honour. The first present, unless it was something very handsome, did not always succeed; and it was frequently necessary to apply to two or three ministers to procure a speedy audience, or even to send in a present to one of the SULTANAS, none of whom entertained any very uneasy sensations about accepting the compliment. The latter was indeed the most certain mode of succeeding.

After having so far accomplished his wishes, the stranger was next liable to be detained a longer or a shorter time before the capricious monarch would fix on a day for receiving him. Even after this he would frequently send for him in a violent hurry to the palace, and when there keep him standing in one of the open courts several hours;

mountain; he was not a man of letters, but a man of sense, and his conversation was full of interest. He was a man of a liberal and generous mind, and his conversation was full of interest. He was a man of a liberal and generous mind, and his conversation was full of interest. He was a man of a liberal and generous mind, and his conversation was full of interest.

No person, however, whether Swiss or Christian, was admitted into the palace of the sovereign, but when accompanied with an honourable person, or with a noble, in proportion to the favour or respect he deserved. Even the most distinguished persons were not admitted into the palace, unless they were accompanied by a noble. The generosity of the sovereign was not even less than that of the people. The generosity of the sovereign was not even less than that of the people. The generosity of the sovereign was not even less than that of the people. The generosity of the sovereign was not even less than that of the people.

hours; he would then send an excuse for not admitting him on that day; and this agreeable process was in many instances repeated three or four times. The tardiness, insolence, and irregularity of the court of MOROCCO is indeed beyond conception; and those who have business there ought to be possessed of all the philosophy and patience of a Stoic, if they would avoid the deprivation of their senses.

No person whatever, whether Moor or Christian, was admitted into the presence of the sovereign, but when accompanied with an handsome present, more or less valuable, in proportion to the favour intended to be requested. Even the emperor's own sons were not exempted from this custom, upon paying their first visit after a previous absence. The generosity of the suitor must not even stop here; for when the audience is over, the master of the ceremonies with his servants, and the porters of all the gates in the palace, which are rather numerous, have a claim for their perquisites, and are not to be got rid of till they obtain something. Indeed, as they receive no pay from their royal master, these
perquisites

perquisites were the only means they had of obtaining a subsistence*.

After

* For the satisfaction of those who may have occasion to visit the court of Morocco upon business, I have with difficulty obtained an account of the fees which are usually paid by European merchants to the emperor's attendants. Consuls and ambassadors of course pay more in proportion.

Expences at Court.

To the emperor— } A more or less valuable present, according to the favour which is expected.

To the master of the ceremonies for public audiences, who introduces strangers to the emperor — } The same in proportion.

	Ounces.
To the man who attends the emperor at the Machoire	20
To — who cleans his muskets - - -	20
To — who has the care of his horses - - -	20
To — who makes tea for the emperor - - -	10
To — who has the care of his lance - - -	10
To — who has the care of his umbrella - - -	5
To — who has the care of the emperor's saddles	10
To the emperor's coachman - - - - -	5
To the man who has the care of the emperor's spurs -	5
To — who has the care of the emperor's tents	10
To — who has the care of the emperor's slippers	5
To — who gives the emperor water to drink -	5
To — who takes care of the emperor's chair -	5
To — who takes the flies off the emperor's face	5
To — who takes care of the emperor's sword -	5
To — who takes care of the emperor's watch -	5
To	To

THE HISTORY OF MOROCCO

...with the only means they had
...a ...

After

...the ... of ... who may have ...
...I have ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

... at ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

To the ... of ...	1
To the ... of ...	2
To the ... of ...	3
To the ... of ...	4
To the ... of ...	5
To the ... of ...	6
To the ... of ...	7
To the ... of ...	8
To the ... of ...	9
To the ... of ...	10
To the ... of ...	11
To the ... of ...	12
To the ... of ...	13
To the ... of ...	14
To the ... of ...	15
To the ... of ...	16
To the ... of ...	17
To the ... of ...	18
To the ... of ...	19
To the ... of ...	20
To the ... of ...	21
To the ... of ...	22
To the ... of ...	23
To the ... of ...	24
To the ... of ...	25
To the ... of ...	26
To the ... of ...	27
To the ... of ...	28
To the ... of ...	29
To the ... of ...	30
To the ... of ...	31
To the ... of ...	32
To the ... of ...	33
To the ... of ...	34
To the ... of ...	35
To the ... of ...	36
To the ... of ...	37
To the ... of ...	38
To the ... of ...	39
To the ... of ...	40
To the ... of ...	41
To the ... of ...	42
To the ... of ...	43
To the ... of ...	44
To the ... of ...	45
To the ... of ...	46
To the ... of ...	47
To the ... of ...	48
To the ... of ...	49
To the ... of ...	50
To the ... of ...	51
To the ... of ...	52
To the ... of ...	53
To the ... of ...	54
To the ... of ...	55
To the ... of ...	56
To the ... of ...	57
To the ... of ...	58
To the ... of ...	59
To the ... of ...	60
To the ... of ...	61
To the ... of ...	62
To the ... of ...	63
To the ... of ...	64
To the ... of ...	65
To the ... of ...	66
To the ... of ...	67
To the ... of ...	68
To the ... of ...	69
To the ... of ...	70
To the ... of ...	71
To the ... of ...	72
To the ... of ...	73
To the ... of ...	74
To the ... of ...	75
To the ... of ...	76
To the ... of ...	77
To the ... of ...	78
To the ... of ...	79
To the ... of ...	80
To the ... of ...	81
To the ... of ...	82
To the ... of ...	83
To the ... of ...	84
To the ... of ...	85
To the ... of ...	86
To the ... of ...	87
To the ... of ...	88
To the ... of ...	89
To the ... of ...	90
To the ... of ...	91
To the ... of ...	92
To the ... of ...	93
To the ... of ...	94
To the ... of ...	95
To the ... of ...	96
To the ... of ...	97
To the ... of ...	98
To the ... of ...	99
To the ... of ...	100

After having completed the business at court, the obtaining of the final dispatches was commonly attended with the same difficulties as the obtaining of an audience. The emperor was not only naturally very forgetful, but sometimes, from political motives, intentionally so. He was very well aware that the longer strangers were detained at Morocco, the more his ministers would be enriched by them; and as the money came at last, though by a circuitous course, into his own pocket, he used frequently to forget that strangers were waiting for their dispatches. The ministers, on the other hand, unless stimulated by substantial presents, were generally extremely dilatory in reminding him of them; and there have been many instances of foreigners being detained at Morocco five or six weeks, entirely owing to this circumstance.

To the porters of the Machoire, for ten gates	-	40
To the emperor's gardeners	- - -	10
To calling for each audience	- - -	10
	Total -	205

An ounce, as I have before observed, is a silver coin of nearly the same value as five pence English.

With

With respect to the court of MOROCCO, it latterly hardly deserved that appellation. When the emperor was young, his faculties clear, and his abilities in their prime, he entrusted to his ministers a considerable share of the public business; but within the few last years of his life, when his strength of body as well as of mind were worn out by hard services and old age, either from suspicion or dotage, he took the reins of government entirely into his own hands. The ministers and secretaries not daring to notice the mistakes of the sovereign, were obliged to write out letters and send orders, which were contradicted almost every hour, and which occasioned the utmost confusion. The court of MOROCCO, indeed, under the most advantageous circumstances, was always notorious for its irregularity and contradiction; but a short time previous to the emperor's death the government could scarcely be said to exist at all.

As an account of the officers employed about the court of the emperor has never been particularly detailed to the public, a short statement of them will probably not be uninteresting: I shall therefore, in as few words

A TOUR TO MOROCCO

words as possible, point out their respective employments.

The emperor's court consisted of

1. A prime minister, named the *Emir*, or friend, who was the responsible man, and during that period when the government was carried on in a more regular manner, all letters and orders were signed by him before they were dispatched.

2. A principal secretary to the emperor, united with the office of *Emir*, who had the disbursement at large of the emperor's payments, with six *Almohades* and seven Jewish under-secretaries.

3. A master of the horse, with one hundred and seventy attendants.

4. A grand chamberlain, a place usually united with that of prime minister, with seventeen attendants; nine of whom were sons of *Almohades* and *Almoravides*, three sons of negroes, and the rest *Almoravides*.

5. A grand alcaide, which is no hereditary place, and is held by the only one in the country, with seven attendants.

6. A keeper of the great seal.

7. Two grand stewards, with eight attendants.

8. Five

words as possible, point out their respective employments.

The emperor's court consisted of,

1. A prime minister, named the EFFENDI, or friend; who was the responsible man, and during that period when the government was carried on in a more regular manner, all letters and orders were signed by him before they were dispatched.

2. A principal secretary to the treasury, united with the office of EFFENDI; who had the disbursement at large of the emperor's payments, with six Moorish and seven Jewish under-secretaries.

3. A master of the horse, with one hundred and twenty assistants.

4. A grand chamberlain, a place commonly united with that of prime minister, with seventeen assistants; nine of whom were sons of Spanish renegadoes, three sons of negroes, and the others Moors.

5. A grand falconer, which is an hereditary place, and perhaps the only one in the country, with twenty assistants.

6. A keeper of the great seal.

7. Two grand stewards, with eight assistants.

8. Five

8. Five inspectors general of all the emperor's affairs, the principal of whom was the EFFENDI.

9. Three masters of ceremonies for public audiences, with forty assistants.

10. An interpreter general for the German, Dutch, English, French, Spanish, and Latin languages ; this man was a German renegado.

11. A secretary for the Spanish and Italian languages, who was a Genoese.

12. Two grand keepers of the jewels and plate.

13. A grand master of the baths.

14. Two grand keepers of the arsenal.

15. Two keepers of the emperor's goods and warehouses.

16. Three inspectors of mosques, &c.

17. Five keepers of the provisions.

18. Two keepers of the library.

19. Two astrologers.

20. Four masters of the carriages, with two assistants.

21. Twelve sons of renegadoes, who have never had beards, employed in drawing the small carriages.

22. Three

22. Three principal assistants for prayers, with severals deputies, lots of the great people of the empire.

23. Three bearers of the umbrellas, with nine assistants.

24. One bearer of the sabel.

25. Two bearers of the baton.

26. Two bearers of the lance.

27. One bearer of the watch.

28. Five bearers of the emperor's own firelocks, who are all Alcaids, with fifteen inferior assistants.

29. A bearer of the colours and standard.

30. A physician and a surgeon, with several tradesmen, too numerous to mention.

Upon taking a retrospective view of the employments under the emperor of Morocco, we shall not find that they differ so much from those of other states, as might have been imagined, from the ignorance of the European customs observable in this people in other respects. The places of Esyenne and principal secretary to the treasury being united in one person, bears considerable analogy to the union of the office

12. The treasurer-general of all the royal revenues, the principal of whom was the treasurer-general.
13. The treasurer-general of the public revenues, with two assistants.
14. The treasurer-general for the German Nation, English, French, Spanish, and Italian languages: this man was a German subject.
15. The treasurer for the Spanish and Italian languages, who was a German.
16. Two grand keepers of the jewels and plate.
17. A grand master of the baths.
18. Two grand keepers of the arsenal.
19. Two keepers of the emperor's goods and wardrobe.
20. Three inspectors of mosques, &c.
21. Five keepers of the provisions.
22. Two keepers of the library.
23. Two astrologers.
24. Four masters of the carriages, with two assistants.
25. Twelve men of renegades, who have never had hands, employed in driving the small carriages.
26. Three

22. Three principal assistants for prayers, with seventeen deputies, sons of the great people of the empire.

23. Three bearers of the umbrella, with nine assistants.

24. One bearer of the sabre.

25. Two bearers of the bason.

26. Two bearers of the lance.

27. One bearer of the watch.

28. Five bearers of the emperor's own firelocks, who are all Alcaides, with fifteen inferior assistants.

29. A bearer of the colours and standard.

30. A physician and a surgeon, with several tradesmen, too numerous to mention.

Upon taking a retrospective view of the employments under the emperor of Morocco, we shall not find that they differ so much from those of other states, as might have been imagined, from the ignorance of the European customs observable in this people in other respects. The places of EFFENDI and principal secretary to the treasury being united in one person, bears considerable analogy to the union of the
office

office of prime minister with those of chancellor of the exchequer and first lord of the treasury. The appointments of secretary of state, master of the horse, grand chamberlain, keeper of the great seal, and grand falconer, are all places which are well known in European courts; and many others have nearly the same correspondence.

The principal difference between the court of Morocco and those of Europe is, that the possessors of these appointments in European courts enjoy very lucrative incomes from their respective states, while those of Morocco receive none at all from the court. They depend solely on the perquisites which are paid them by those who have business to transact with the court. Even this, however, sometimes forms a very inconsiderable income, though always subject to defalcation from the rapacious hand of their sovereign, who seizes upon every thing with which he comes in contact.

The EFFENDI to the emperor had a degree of address, and an elegance of manners, which would have done honour to an European courtier. He received a stranger with

with a pleasant smile, and a ready answer to
all that was said by the king, who, after
after his health, invited him to his house,
and offered him his services. As he was
rich, he was always extremely popular in the
presence of the emperor, and he annually made
him a large present of his own property.
Many officers, followed his example in this
respect, judiciously preferring the acquisition
of a little with a certainty, to the uncertainty &
risk of the whole.

The emperor of Morocco had no regular court
days, but fixed upon them as to his own
convenience. On those days all the
nobles who were at Morocco, and every
person in the immediate service of the em-
peror, were obliged to attend at the Ma-
chouk, an open part of the palace so named,
where they, with the soldiers, were arranged
in the form of a crescent, the officers and
strangers in front, and the sovereign either on
horseback or in his carriage. In the evening
upon these occasions the public bath was
general was attended, and foreigners were re-
ceived, grievances were heard, complaints
heard, every person being at liberty to apply

which is presented with whole of char-
acter of the emperor and first lord of the
kingdom. The appointments of secretary of
state, master of the horse, grand chamber-
lain, master of the great seal, and grand
treasurer, are all places which are well
known in European courts; and many
others have nearly the same correspon-
dence.

The principal difference between the
court of Morocco and those of Europe is,
that the possessors of these appointments
in European courts enjoy very lucrative in-
comes from their respective slaves, while
those of Morocco receive none at all from
the court. They depend solely on the per-
quisites which are paid them by those who
have business to transact with the court.
Even this, however, sometimes forms a
very considerable income, though always
subject to deduction from the rapacious
hand of their sovereign, who seizes upon
every thing with which he comes in contact.

The Envoy to the emperor had a de-
gree of address, and an elegance of man-
ners, which would have done honour to an
European courtier. He received a stranger
with

with a pleasing smile, and a respectful bow; shook him warmly by the hand, enquired after his health, invited him to his house, and offered him his services. As he was rich, he was always extremely timid in the presence of the emperor, notwithstanding he annually made him a large present to keep him in temper. Some of the princes, and many others, followed his example in this respect, judiciously preferring the enjoyment of a little with a certainty, to the running a risk of the whole.

The emperor of late had no regular court days, but fixed upon them as inclination or convenience dictated. On those days all the princes who were at Morocco, and every person in the immediate service of the emperor, were obliged to attend at the Machoire, an open part of the palace so named, where they, with the soldiers, were arranged in the form of a crescent; the ministers and strangers in front, and the sovereign, either on horseback or in his carriage, in the centre. Upon these occasions the public business in general was transacted, foreigners were received, grievances were stated, complaints heard (every person being at liberty to apply

S

to

to the emperor for redress) and malefactors were punished in the presence of the sovereign, and the whole court.

The revenues of the emperor of Morocco consist of a tenth on every article of consumption, being the natural production of the country, as allowed him by the Koran; an annual tax upon the Jews; his custom-house and excise duties; and the tributes which he exacts from his subjects, foreign states, and European merchants, in the form of presents. From the last articles he derives the most considerable part of his income.

The want of system, and the caprice of SIDI MAHOMET, was such, that it is utterly impossible to say what was the annual amount of all these branches of revenue. The duties were frequently changed three or four times in the course of a year, and the tributes were subject to an equal degree of uncertainty. After all it has been a matter of great doubt and speculation whether SIDI MAHOMET was wealthy. From the greater encouragement to commerce during his reign, the trifling expence of his court, every person engaged about it receiving little or no pay from the emperor, the uncommonly



monly severe exactions he enforced, and the numerous voluntary presents he received, the natural conclusion was, that he must have been very rich. On the other hand, however, his expences at the sieges of MELILLA and MAZAGAN are known to have been very considerable; and these, united to the valuable presents he annually transmitted to the grand seignior, and to the SHARIFS * of Mecca, are to be placed in the opposite scale; and when this is done, it will perhaps appear that his wealth was far from considerable.

The land forces of the emperor of Morocco consist principally of black troops, the descendants of those Negroes which MULEY ISHMAEL imported from Guinea, and some few white, amounting altogether to an army of about thirty-six thousand men upon the establishment, two thirds of which are cavalry. This establishment, however, upon occasion admits of a considerable increase, as every man is supposed to be a soldier, and when called upon is obliged to act in that capacity. About six thousand of the standing forces form the emperor's

* See page 167.

body guard, and are always kept near his person; the remainder are quartered in the different towns of the empire, and are under the charge of the bashaws of the provinces. They are all clothed by the emperor, and receive a trifling pay; but their chief dependance is on plunder, which they have frequent opportunities of acquiring.

The soldiers have no distinction in dress from the other Moors, and are only marked by their accoutrements, which consist of a sabre, a very long musquet, a small red leather box to hold their balls, which is fixed in front by means of a belt, and a powder-horn slung over their shoulders.

The army is under the direction of a commander in chief, four principal BASHAWS, and ALCAIDES who command distinct divisions. With respect to the ALCAIDES it is proper to remark, that there are three descriptions of persons who bear this appellation: but those to whom I at present allude are military officers, who command soldiers from a thousand to five hundred, twenty-five, or even four men in a division.

The black empire which I have been the
 describing is naturally of a very different
 nature from the one I have been describing
 in the former part of the work. It is a
 more extensive and more fertile country
 than any I have yet seen. The people are
 more numerous and more civilized. They
 are more industrious and more warlike.
 They are more polite and more generous.
 They are more brave and more generous.
 They are more polite and more generous.
 They are more brave and more generous.

Though this empire is so large and so
 fertile, it is not so rich as the former.
 It is not so fertile as the former. It is
 not so rich as the former. It is not so
 fertile as the former. It is not so rich
 as the former. It is not so fertile as
 the former. It is not so rich as the
 former. It is not so fertile as the former.
 It is not so rich as the former. It is
 not so fertile as the former. It is not
 so rich as the former. It is not so
 fertile as the former. It is not so rich
 as the former. It is not so fertile as
 the former. It is not so rich as the
 former. It is not so fertile as the former.

The black troops which I have been describing are naturally of a very fiery disposition, capable of enduring great fatigue, hunger, thirst, and every difficulty to which a military life is exposed. They appear well calculated for skirmishing parties, or for the purpose of harassing an enemy; but were they obliged to undergo a regular attack, from their total want of discipline they would soon be routed. In all their manœuvres they have no notion whatever of order and regularity, but have altogether more the appearance of a rabble than of an army.

Though these troops are supposed to be the strongest support of despotism, yet from their avarice and love of variety they frequently prove the most dangerous enemies to their monarchs; they are often known to excite sedition and rebellion, and their insolence has sometimes proceeded to such excesses as nearly to overturn the government. Their conduct is governed only by their passions. Those who pay them best, and treat them with the greatest attention, they will always be most ready to support. This circumstance, independent of every other,

makes it the interest of the monarch to keep his subjects in as complete a state of poverty as possible. The Moors are indeed remarkable for insincerity in their attachments, and for their love of variety; a military force, in this kingdom especially, is therefore the only means which a despotic monarch can employ for securing himself in the possession of the throne. Ignorant of every principle of rational liberty, whatever contests this devoted people may engage in with their tyrants are merely contests for the succession; and the sole object for which they spend their lives and their property, is to exchange one merciless despot for another.

The emperor's navy consists of about fifteen small frigates, a few xebecks, and between twenty and thirty row-gallies. The whole is commanded by one admiral, but as these vessels are principally used for the purposes of piracy, they seldom unite in a fleet. The number of seamen in the service are computed at six thousand.

I have already noted the bad state of the ports of Morocco, and the probability of their becoming still worse; it is therefore evident, that very little is to be apprehended
from

from the emperor as a naval power; and indeed I am apt to believe, that though a slight taste of the art of navigation is necessary to him as a monarch, he will in the course of some years be furnished both of facts and notions.

When describing the emperor's character, I observed, that there cannot exist a more absolute government than that of Morocco; the lives and properties of the subjects depending entirely on the will or express of the monarch. The forms of order and justice are, however, still preserved, though but very little of the substance remains.

An officer is appointed by the emperor for the government of every province, who, as I have already said, is called a BA-
 SEW; he is generally a Moor of some distinction, and frequently one of the emperor's sons. This officer is appointed, removed, or promoted at the will of the sovereign, though he is invested with a power throughout the province which he commands, he can inflict every punishment but death, can levy taxes, impose fines, and in short can plunder any individual he pleases; and in this, if the reader will not think it

it is the interest of the monarch to keep his subjects in a state of poverty and ignorance. The Moors are indeed remarkable for their industry in their attachments, and for their love of activity; a military force, in the kingdom especially, is therefore the only means which a despotic monarch can employ for securing himself in the possession of the throne. Ignorant of every principle of national liberty, whatever contests this devoted people may engage in with their tyrants are merely contests for the furthest degree of the loss of their property, in so that one merciless despot for another.

The emperor's navy consists of about sixteen small frigates, a few ketches, and between twenty and thirty row-palms. The whole is commanded by one admiral, but as these vessels are principally used for the purpose of piracy they seldom unite in a fleet. The number of seamen in the service are computed at five thousand.

I have already noted the bad state of the ports of Morocco, and the probability of their becoming still worse; it is therefore evident, that very little is to be apprehended from

from the emperor as a naval power; and indeed I am apt to believe, that though a considerable part of his dominions is apparently maritime, he will in the course of some years be destitute both of fleets and harbours.

When describing the emperor's character, I observed, that there cannot exist a more absolute government than that of MOROCCO; the lives and properties of the subjects depending entirely on the will or caprice of the monarch. The forms of order and justice are, however, still preserved, though but very little of the substance remains.

An officer is appointed by the emperor for the government of every province, who, as I have already stated, is named a BASHAW; he is generally a Moor of some distinction, and frequently one of the emperor's sons. This officer, who is appointed or removed at the will of the sovereign, has almost an unlimited power throughout the province which he commands; he can inflict every punishment but death, can levy taxes, impose fines, and in short can plunder any individual he pleases; and indeed, if the reader will not smile at the

abuse of words, the plundering of the public and of individuals may be considered as a part of the duties of his office. When by every species of rapacity he has amassed a large property, it then becomes the business of the emperor to divert this treasure into his own coffers. Some frivolous plea is therefore invented for the imprisoning of the bashaw, which is immediately put into execution. The emperor then seizes upon all his property, and afterwards reinstates him in his government, in order that the same game may be played over again.—So perfectly acquainted with mankind in every state and situation was our inimitable Shakespeare :

“ *Rosencrantz*. Take you me for a sponge,
“ my lord ?

“ *Hamlet*. Aye, sir ; that soaks up the
“ king’s countenance, his rewards, his au-
“ thorities. But such officers do the king
“ best service in the end ; he keeps them,
“ like an ape, in the corner of his jaw ; first
“ mouthed, to be at last swallowed. When
“ he needs what you have gleaned, it is but
“ squeezing you, and, sponge, you shall be
“ dry again.”

Subordinate

Subordinate to the bashaw, the emperor appoints governors to each town, named ALCAIDES, and officers with a similar authority in every DOUHAR or encampment, who are called SHAIKS. These officers have the same power invested in them over their several districts as the BASHAWS have in their provinces. But in other respects their situation is worse, as they are not only subject to the tyranny and caprice of the emperor, but also of the BASHAW.

The ALCAIDE, or governor, is invested with both the military and civil authority in the town where he resides. As a military officer he commands a certain number of soldiers, whom he employs for the public defence and tranquillity, and also for enforcing the payment of taxes, for the punishing of delinquents, and to convey his orders and messages to court, or into the country. As a civil officer, he has the entire cognizance of all criminal matters, for which he discretionally inflicts any punishment short of death.

If we only reflect on the dangerous extent of this almost unlimited power, it is easy to anticipate the abuses of it in a country
where

where so little attention is paid to justice or honour. For the most trifling offences the ALCAIDE condemns the delinquent not only to be bastinadoed very severely, and imprisoned, but also to pay him a sum of money, or present him with some other article equal in value, which probably the prisoner has been half his life in acquiring. It frequently happens, indeed, that false accusations are invented purposely against individuals to plunder them of their property. This is not the only inconvenience arising from an abuse of power;—for let a person commit the most notorious crime, if he can carry up a present to the governor of greater value than what was presented by his accuser, he is not only forgiven, but if he has the least ingenuity he will find very little difficulty in even throwing the whole of the crime upon his antagonist. Indeed, in this country, justice, or rather judgment, is most easily procured by purchasing it.

Under the ALCAIDE is an officer named ELL-HACKUM, or deputy governor, whose office bears some analogy to our principal bailiff or constable.

Besides

Besides these offices, there is in every town a *Cadi*, who is both a civil judge and the chief priest; for it is well known that the civil and religious authorities are united in the Koran. When any dispute happens between individuals, respecting money, or right or property, debt, injuries, &c. the person who supposes himself injured may apply for redress to the *Cadi*, who determines the matter according to the principles of the Koran. In the absence of the *Cadi*, any of the *Talaks*, or other officers or priests, are equally authorized to act for him. If the parties choose to employ lawyers, the pleadings must be carried on in writing; otherwise they plead orally their own cases. Upon these occasions the *Cadi* or *Talaks* never receive any payment, but it is well known that they are too frequently influenced by private partialities.

The chief of the *Cadi* is the *Muefti*, who is also the Supreme Head of the Church.

When any party is dissatisfied that he has received a complaint of the jurisdiction of such officer, he has a right to appeal

to think of him as a man of
honour. For the most trifling offences the
king is condemned to the gallows not only
but is executed very severely, and is prison-
ed. He is to pay him a fine of money, or
perhaps some other article equal
in value, which probably the prisoner has
been led his life in acquiring. It frequently
happens, indeed, that false accusations are in-
vented purposely against individuals in place
of their property. This is not the
only luxury arising from an abuse of
power - but let a person commit the most
heinous crime, if he can carry off a pecu-
nia of any value, or of greater value than
what is required by his crime, he is not
only forgiven, but if he has the least inge-
nue he will find very little difficulty in
even throwing the whole of the crime upon
his antagonist. Indeed, in this country, jus-
tice, or rather vengeance, is usually pro-
ceeded by poisoning it.

Under the ALCAIDE is an officer named
EL-CHACEN, or deputy governor, whose
office bears some analogy to our principal
justice or constable.

Besides

Besides these officers, there is in every town a CADI, who is both a civil judge and the chief priest; for it is well known that the civil and religious institutions are united in the Koran. When any dispute happens between individuals, respecting matters of right or property, debts, insults, &c. the person who supposes himself injured may apply for redress to the CADI, who is to determine the matter agreeably to the principles of the Koran. In the absence of the CADI, any of the TALBS, who are common priests, are equally authorized to act for him. If the parties chuse to employ lawyers, the pleadings must be carried on in writing, otherwise they plead orally their own causes. Upon these occasions the CADI or TALBS cannot openly receive any payment, but it is well known that they are too frequently influenced by private presents.

The chief of the CADIS is the MUFTI, who is also the supreme head of the church.

When any party in a suit conceives that he has reason to complain of the jurisdiction of these officers, he has a right to appeal
to

to the emperor, who gives public audiences for the purpose of administering justice. This custom would be a great alleviation to the evils of despotism, were the emperor always to administer justice impartially; but valuable presents have sometimes too powerful an influence even over the sovereign himself. On this account, as well as on that of the great distance of many of the provinces from the seat of government, the people seldom embrace this last resource in applying for justice.

The mode of punishing criminals in this country depends entirely upon the will of the sovereign. Trifling offences are usually punished by imprisonment and the bastinado, which is inflicting a certain number of stripes on the back and legs by leather straps, and which is sometimes executed with great severity. For crimes of a more serious nature, in some cases the hands are cut off, particularly for stealing, in others a leg and a hand. When I was at Morocco four men who had committed murder had both their hands and legs cut off, and were afterwards shot. Other criminals are run through with swords, knocked down with clubs,

clubs, or are beheaded. Another mode of punishment is striking, which is so contrived that the victim falls immediately upon his head. There were several persons about Sir M. Mansour, who from practice had acquired an habit of throwing persons up, so as at pleasure either to break the head, dislocate the neck, fracture an arm, leg, or both, or to let them fall without receiving any material injury. When I was at Morocco a man received the same punishment in the morning, and in the afternoon the emperor made him a handsome present, as a recompence for what he had suffered.

To sum up all in a few words, there is no mode of cruelty known which has not been practised at Morocco. I am well aware that in the present uncivilized state of the people, severe and exemplary punishments may be necessary to keep them in any degree of subjection: but it must be at least allowed, that such severity should never be insisted on when there is a full proof of guilt. The contrary of this I am convinced is the case at Morocco. The accused is seldom permitted to make his

clubs, or are beheaded. Another mode of punishment is tossing, which is so contrived that the victim falls immediately upon his head. There were several persons about SIDI MAHOMET, who from practice had acquired an habit of throwing persons up, so as at pleasure either to break the head, dislocate the neck, fracture an arm, leg, or both, or to let them fall without receiving any material injury. When I was at MOROCCO a man received the latter punishment in the morning, and in the afternoon the emperor made him a handsome present, as a recompence for what he had suffered.

To sum up all in a few words, there is no mode of cruelty known which has not been practised at MOROCCO. I am well aware that in the present uncivilized state of the people, severe and exemplary punishments may be necessary to keep them in any degree of subjection; but it must be at least allowed, that such severities should never be inflicted but when there is a full proof of guilt. The contrary of this I am afraid is too often the case at MOROCCO. The accused is seldom permitted to make
his

his defence, but is sent out of the world very frequently without knowing for what he suffers.

These punishments were always inflicted in the presence of the emperor. The former monarchs of this country were their own executioners, and SIDI MAHOMET acted in the same capacity when prince; but upon his accession to the throne he resigned that respectable office to his Negro soldiers. I never was present at any of these executions, but was informed that legs and arms are taken off by a common knife and saw, and that the stump is afterwards dipped in boiling pitch, which is the only mode of stopping the hæmorrhage with which they are acquainted.

To evince in what a cool light all these things are considered by the Moors, one of the emperor's sons had undertaken to put a memorial from me into his father's hands, praying to be sent home. Upon my calling upon him to ask if he had complied with my request, he informed me, that when he last saw his father an opportunity had not offered, as he was then very *busy in putting some persons to death.*

C H A P.

CHAPTER X.

Arrival of Moulay Abdallah at Mecca—his progress to Fez—Admiral of the English Squadron—Account of the British Ambassadors with the Sultan—Fleets of the English—Disputes—Dissensions of the Moroccan Dynasty for Mecca—Disgrace of the English—Life of the Sultan to procure Lewis to return.

A BOUT nine days after my interview with the emperor, Moulay Abdallah arrived from TANGHER, in his way to Mecca. At this time was in existence a favourable opinion of the emperor, his public audience at Mecca was attended by a much more magnificent display than any other part of the royal family would perhaps have required upon so great an intelligence arrived that the prince was approaching the city, two of his brothers, Moulay Ibrahim and Moulay Oussama, who happened to be at Mecca

C H A P. X.

Arrival of MULEY ABSULEM at MOROCCO—his pompous Entry.—Adventures of some English Captives.—Account of wild Arabs.—Interview with the Prince.—Flattering Expectations—disappointed.—Unworthy conduct of the Prince—his Departure for MECCA.—Disagreeable Embarrassments.—Efforts of the Author to procure Leave to return.

ABOUT ten days after my interview with the emperor, MULEY ABSULEM arrived from TARUDANT, in his way to MECCA. As this prince was so distinguished a favourite with the emperor, his public entrance into MOROCCO was conducted in a much more magnificent stile than any other part of the royal family would perhaps have ventured upon. As soon as intelligence arrived that the prince was approaching the city, two of his brothers, MULEY SLEMMMA and MULEY OUSSINE, who happened to be at Mo-

x

ROCCO

ROCCO at the time, the BASHAW, and all the principal persons in the city, received orders to proceed on horseback to meet him, which they did in great form, and found him encamped at the distance of about four miles. As soon as he had dined the cavalcade commenced, consisting first, of all the prince's ALCAIDES, about twelve in number, in front, flanked on each side by one standard-bearer, who carried each a red flag, and one lance-bearer, carrying a lance of an uncommon length. Behind them was MULEY ABSULEM in the centre; on the right of him MULEY SLEMMMA, and on the left MULEY OUSSINE. The next in order was the BASHAW, with the principal persons of the city; and the rear was brought up by a troop of one hundred cavalry, all abreast, partly Negroes and partly Moors, who had the butt end of their musquets resting on their saddles, with the muzzles pointed perpendicularly. In this manner the prince advanced till he approached the walls of the town, where he received orders to halt till the emperor came to him; an honour which had never been paid by SIDI MAHOMET to any person

son before. The emperor shortly after advanced on horseback, with his train, consisting of about fifty soldiers. Upon his approach Alexey Astarukhin advanced and kissed the earth, upon which the emperor commanded him to rise, and approach close to his person. He then blessed him, laying his hand on the prince's head, and afterwards embraced him with all the affection of a good father. Having made many enquiries concerning his son's health, the emperor took his leave, and retired to their respective places of abode. As soon as the prince had got within the walls of his garden, his troops fired three volleys. A salutation as irregular, however, is customary on these occasions, and there the ceremony concluded.

It may easily be imagined, that I lost no time in waiting on his highness, and I received from him as flattering a reception as I could possibly wish. The prince informed me that he had continued recovering his sight gradually, and that he found himself in every other respect in good health. I took this opportunity of representing to him

son before. The emperor shortly after advanced on horseback, with his suite, consisting of about fifty soldiers. Upon his approach MULEY ABSULEM dismounted and kissed the earth; upon which the emperor commanded him to rise, and approach close to his person. He then blessed him, laying his hand on the prince's head, and afterwards embraced him with all the affection of a fond father. Having made many enquiries concerning his son's health, the emperor took his leave, and each retired to their respective places of residence. As soon as the prince had got within the walls of his garden, his troops fired three vollies of musquetry in an irregular manner, as is customary on these occasions, and there the ceremony concluded.

It may easily be imagined, that I lost no time in waiting on his highness, and I received from him as flattering a reception as I could possibly wish. The prince informed me that he had continued recovering his sight gradually, and that he found himself in every other respect in good health. I took this opportunity of representing to

T him

him how disagreeably I was situated with respect to the emperor, and trusted that he would now clear up every doubt that might have arisen on my account; and with this request he promised to comply. On paying my second visit, the prince informed me that he had obtained the emperor's permission to have again recourse to his medicines, and that he was certain he should have influence sufficient with his father to persuade him to give me up the English captives, as a compliment for my services.

The prince had brought along with him to Morocco the English captain, the only Englishman that had been left in slavery, the black having died some time before. My reader will easily conceive the pleasure I felt at seeing my unfortunate countryman, who had been left alone in the hands of savages, now out of immediate slavery, and with the chearful prospect, according to the promises of the prince, of being immediately sent home to his friends and country. My sensations indeed on the occasion may be much more easily felt than described. But if this circumstance had
such

such an effect upon me, what must it have had upon this unfortunate officer, who for some months past had been separated from his people, one of whom was a near relation, and without knowing whether they were dead or alive; who with the evils of slavery had experienced that of a feverish fever, without having any person to comfort him, or afford him that assistance which is so necessary upon such occasions? To be redeemed under such circumstances from his inhospitable situation, to recover from his illness, and to meet with all his companions at Morocco, well taken care of by the emperor, was a change which he had given up all expectation of ever beholding.

The captain was a well-informed young man, and an agreeable companion. He had been brought up, as I before intimated, to the profession of medicine and surgery, in both of which he had received a good education. His first essay in the world was as surgeon to a Guinea-man; after having made several voyages in this capacity, however, finding it a disadvantageous employment,

T a

he

When I was thus situated with respect to the emperor, and trusted that he would now clear up every doubt that might arise on my account, and with this request he promised to comply. On paying my second visit, the prince informed me that he had obtained the emperor's permission to have again recourse to his medicine, and that he was certain he should have influence sufficient with his father to persuade him to give me up the English captive, as a compliment for my services.

The prince had brought along with him as a hostage the English captain, the only Englishman who had been left in slavery, the black having died some time before. My master was easily convinced the pleasure I felt at seeing my unfortunate countryman, who had been left alone in the hands of savages, now out of immediate slavery, and with the cheerful prospect, according to the promise of the prince, of being immediately sent home to his friends and country. My sensations indeed on the occasion may be much more easily felt than described. But if this circumstance had such

such an effect upon me, what must it have had upon this unfortunate officer, who for some months past had been separated from his people, one of whom was a near relation, and without knowing whether they were dead or alive; who with the evils of slavery had experienced that of a severe fever, without having any person to console him, or afford him that assistance which is so necessary upon such occasions? To be redeemed under such circumstances from his inhospitable situation, to recover from his illness, and to meet with all his companions at Morocco, well taken care of by the emperor, was a change which he had given up all expectation of ever beholding.

The captain was a well-informed young man, and an agreeable companion. He had been brought up, as I before intimated, to the profession of medicine and surgery, in both of which he had received a good education. His first essay in the world was as surgeon to a Guinea-man; after having made several voyages in this capacity, however, finding it a disadvantageous employment,

he obtained the command of a small vessel in the same trade, and this was his first voyage as commander.

Contrary to his inclination he was ordered by his owners to sail between the Canaries and the coast of Africa, which is at all times considered as a dangerous navigation. As he approached towards the spot where his misfortune happened, which is inhabited by wild Arabs, he got into a strong current, which drives directly towards the shore, and a perfect calm succeeding, the vessel unavoidably ran aground. The crew immediately took to their boat, carried off all the money on board, which was about five hundred dollars, with a good share of provisions and water, and got safe to shore.

The part of the country where they were wrecked consisted of deep and heavy sands. As upon their first landing they saw nothing to molest them, it was their intention to proceed on foot, along the coast to the northward, till they could reach SANTA CRUZ or MOGODORE, where they could make their situation known. For this purpose they set off with their money, provisions

visions and water, and met with no difficulty in getting on. They then observed a party of wild Arabs, armed with large clubs and knives, and rapidly advancing towards them: their first object was to bury their money in the sand. Overpowered by numbers, they saw no chance of making a successful defence, and therefore every moment expected instant death. The savages, however, had a different object in view. They knew very well that what property the unfortunate people had about them was sufficiently scarce, without being under the necessity of destroying their lives in order to obtain it, and they were not ignorant of the value of their persons when offered for sale; their ultimate object therefore was, to bring them to market as slaves.

As each of their conquerors conceived himself equally interested in the capture, they were some time before they could agree among themselves how they should dispose of their prisoners; in the meantime some of the people were knocked down, others had their pockets cut out, and the booty taken

was placed in command of a small vessel
to the coast of Africa, and this was his first
voyage as commander.

Contrary to his inclination he was ordered
by his superiors to sail between the Cape
and the coast of Africa, which is at all
times considered as a dangerous navigation.
As he approached towards the spot where
his misfortune happened, which is inhab-
ited by bad Arabs, he got into a strong
current, which drives directly towards the
shore, and a perfect calm succeeding, the
vessel unavoidably ran aground. The crew
immediately took to their boats, carried off
all the provisions aboard, which was about
two hundred weight, with a good share of
provisions, and got safe to shore.

The rest of the country where they were
wrecked consisted of deep and heavy sands.
As upon their first landing they saw no-
thing to make them, it was their intention
to proceed on foot, along the coast to the
northward, till they could reach SAKA
DARA or MOONDOOK, where they could
make their situation known. For this
purpose they set off with their money, pro-
visions

visions and water, and met with no disturbance till the end of two days. They then observed a party of wild Arabs, armed with large clubs and knives, and rapidly advancing towards them: their first object was to bury their money in the sands. Overpowered by numbers, they saw no chance of making a successful defence, and therefore every moment expected instantaneous death. The savages, however, had a different object in view. They knew very well that what property the unfortunate people had about them was sufficiently secure, without being under the necessity of destroying their lives in order to obtain it, and they were not ignorant of the value of their persons when offered for sale; their ultimate object therefore was, to bring them to market as slaves.

As each of their conquerors conceived himself equally interested in the capture, they were some time before they could agree among themselves how they should dispose of their prisoners; in the mean time some of the people were knocked down, others had their pockets cut out, and the buttons torn

from off their coats. They were at last seized on by different persons, and carried away to different places of residence.

As I had an opportunity of seeing some of these savages at Morocco, and as they appeared to be in some respects different from those Arabs whom I had met with in my travels, I shall beg leave to describe them. Contrary to the custom of the Moors, they wear the hair long, which is a dark black, and starting from their heads like porcupine's quills. Their complexions are of a very dark brown, their noses very pointed, their eyes dark and staring, their beards long, and their features altogether suggest the idea of lunacy or raving madness. In their persons they are very strong and muscular; and many of them go quite naked; others wear only a small garment round their waists.—But to return to my narrative.

The English sailors were put into miserable huts or tents, where for several days they could procure no sustenance, but juniper-berries, brackish water, and now and then a small quantity of milk.

From their people they were soon disposed of to others, who put them into the immediate employments of slavery: these employments were the carrying of water in skins, and performing various other kinds of drudgery, which was at all times accompanied with stripes.

After continuing in this state between two and three months, they contrived to get a letter conveyed to the English vice-consul at Mogadore, expressive of their situation, who forwarded it to the consul general at Tangier, and at the same time wrote to MULEY ACHMED upon the subject. This prince, who commanded the province adjoining to that where Captain Irving and his people were detained, at the expiration of eight months from the time this accident happened, obtained the emperor's permission to redeem them out of slavery, with orders to send them up to Morocco, where his Moroccan majesty thought proper to keep them, till they were expressly sent for by our sovereign: or, in other words, till he received an honourable present.

them in their coats. They were at last
 secured by different persons, and carried
 away to different places of residence.

As I had an opportunity of seeing some
 of these savages at Morocco, and as they
 appeared to be in some respects different
 from those Arabs whom I had met with in
 my travels, I shall beg leave to describe
 them. Contrary to the custom of the
 Arabs, they wear the hair long, which is a
 dark black, and falling from their heads
 like porcupine's quills. Their complexions
 are of a very dark brown, their noses very
 pointed, their eyes dark and flaring, their
 beards long, and their features altogether
 disagreeable. They are very much given to
 madness. In some persons they are very strong
 and muscular, and many of them go quite
 naked; others wear only a small garment
 round their waists. — But to return to my
 narrative.

The English sailors were put into wretched
 holes or cells, where for several days they
 could receive no refreshment, but just so much
 barley, broken water, and now and then a
 small quantity of milk.

From these people they were soon disposed of to others, who put them into the immediate employments of slavery; these employments were the carrying of water in skins, and performing various other kinds of drudgery, which was at all times accompanied with stripes.

After continuing in this state between two and three months, they contrived to get a letter conveyed to the English vice consul at MOGODORE, expressive of their situation, who forwarded it to the consul general at TANGIER, and at the same time wrote to MULEY ABSULEM upon the subject. This prince, who commanded the province adjoining to that where Captain Irving and his people were detained, at the expiration of eight months from the time this accident happened, obtained the emperor's permission to redeem them out of slavery, with orders to send them up to Morocco, where his Moorish majesty thought proper to keep them, till they were expressly sent for by our sovereign; or, in other words, till he received an handsome present.

About four days after the prince's arrival, the flattering assurances which he had at first given me respecting these unfortunate persons were apparently confirmed, by his informing me, that he had succeeded to his wishes with the emperor, in what he had promised relative to the English captives; that in two or three days he was to set off for FEZ, in his way to MECCA, and that he was to take us all with him as far as SALLEE, whence a party was to be dispatched to conduct us to TANGIER.

Such agreeable intelligence, and from such authority, afforded me the most pleasing hopes that my journey would yet end to my satisfaction. I eagerly flew to the captain to acquaint him with it; but he seemed too much accustomed to disappointments, to entertain any very sanguine expectations from my information. I think, however, his spirits appeared somewhat revived upon the occasion.

The day before the prince's departure I was desired to state the number of mules which would be necessary to convey my baggage; at the same time I was told, that
in

In the day, the wind fell to the point of being
very light, but the sea was very rough, and the
evening I was the first to see the
moon to be the prince, as I was
and the prince was very much
wished me to call in the morning. At the
same time I saw every preparation making
for the journey, and was positively told that
the prince was to depart from Moscow
the very next day.

As I could not help feeling uneasy and
anxious at this circumstance, I departed
early in the morning to the prince's habita-
tion, to know the truth of what I had
heard the day before. I was anxious how-
ever was necessary, since the first object
that presented itself was the baggage nearly
ready loaded, and in addition to this cir-
cumstance, I was informed that the prince
was to start at four o'clock.

It was in vain that I sent in my
messages to the prince, requesting that he
would permit me to see him. The only
answer I could obtain was, that he was then
engaged, and that I must wait a little.
We came out at length by the urgency of
my

in two days we were all to set off. To my very great surprize, however, on the same evening, I was for the first time refused permission to see the prince; an excuse being made that he was then busy, and therefore wished me to call in the morning. At the same time I saw every preparation making for the journey, and was positively told that the prince was to depart from Morocco the very next day.

As I could not help feeling uneasy and alarmed at this circumstance, I repaired early in the morning to the prince's habitation, to know the truth of what I had heard the day before; little enquiry however was necessary, since the first object that presented itself was the baggage mules ready loaded; and, in addition to this circumstance, I was informed, that the prince was to set off in an hour's time.

It was in vain that I sent in repeated messages to the prince, requesting that he would permit me to see him. The only answer I could obtain was, that he was then engaged, and that I must wait a little. Wearied out at length by the urgency of
my

my solicitations, a particular friend of his highness came out and told me, that the prince had sent me ten hard dollars, with orders to leave the garden immediately, as no person but the emperor could send me home.

Enraged at this unworthy treatment, I desired the Moor to acquaint the prince, that it was not money I wanted; I wished him only to fulfil his engagement, and that till I had some prospect of that being accomplished, I would not stir from the garden, unless compelled by force. The result of this message was, that the same man returned with two dollars more, and said that the prince had done all he could for me. If I chose to go to one of the emperor's secretaries, whose name he mentioned, he would give me the emperor's letter of dispatch, and I then might proceed home in what manner I pleased, but that the prince had no further business with me. Finding that messages were fruitless, I determined to watch the opportunity of the prince's coming out of his house, and as soon as he had mounted his horse I placed myself directly before him. In this last resource, however,

however, I found myself equally unsuccessful as before, and experienced the last extreme of rudeness and ingratitude; for before my interpreter could pronounce a single sentence the prince passed on, and rode hastily by me, leaving me in as disagreeable a situation as can well be conceived.

To whatever point I directed my view, there appeared nothing comfortable in the prospect. I had come purposely into the country to attend the prince, with his most positive assurances that I should be sent back again, when he had no farther occasion for my services. How great then must be my mortification to find myself in a worse situation than the crane in the fable? Since instead of obtaining from him that negative favour, in return for all the fatigue and inconveniences which I had experienced on his account, I found myself deserted entirely, and left in the charge of a haughty and perfidious emperor! Doubt after doubt took possession of my mind; and this, joined with the reflection of having so completely disappointed the hopes of the unfortunate sultan, as well as the favourable access I had written to the consul on the prince's recovery,

my host, a particular friend of his, came out and told me, that the prince had sent me two hundred dollars, with orders to leave the garden immediately, as he wished that the emperor could send me home.

Enraged at this unworthy treatment, I desired the Moor to acquaint the prince, that it was not money I wanted; I wished him only to fulfil his engagement, and that till I had some prospect of that being accomplished, I would not stir from the garden, unless compelled by force. The result of this message was, that the same man returned with two dollars more, and said that he had done all he could for me. I then went to one of the emperor's ministers, whose name he mentioned, and he gave me the emperor's letter of discharge, and I then might proceed home in what manner I pleased, but that the prince had no further business with me. Finding that messages were fruitless, I determined to watch the opportunity of the prince's coming out of his house, and as soon as he had mounted his horse I placed myself directly before him. In this last resource, however,

however, I found myself equally unsuccessful as before, and experienced the last extreme of rudeness and ingratitude; for before my interpreter could pronounce a single sentence the prince pushed on, and rode hastily by me, leaving me in as disagreeable a situation as can well be conceived.

To whatever point I directed my view, there appeared nothing comfortable in the prospect. I had come purposely into the country to attend the prince, with his most positive assurances that I should be sent back again, when he had no further occasion for my services. How great then must be my mortification to find myself in a worse situation than the crane in the fable? since instead of obtaining from him this negative favour, in return for all the fatigues and inconveniences which I had experienced on his account, I found myself deserted entirely, and left in the charge of a haughty and perfidious emperor! Doubt after doubt took possession of my mind; and this, joined with the reflection of having so completely disappointed the hopes of the unfortunate seamen, as well as the favourable accounts I had written to the consul on the prince's recovery,

recovery, pressed so forcibly on my feelings, that for the space of two or three hours I was in a state little better than that of insanity.

As soon as I found myself in some degree recovered, I went to the person to whom I was directed for my letter of dispatch, and was informed that he had set off early that morning for Fez; and had the further satisfaction of discovering that the prince had availed himself of this excuse, in order to avoid my importunity. As no stranger who is sent for by the emperor can stir from the court till he gets his dispatches, I now considered myself in every respect a prisoner. Disappointed in every hope of emancipation, I returned home, and immediately dispatched expresses to the consuls at TANGIER and MOGODORE, informing them of my situation, and earnestly requesting their immediate interference. In the mean time I omitted no other means which occurred to procure my dispatches, but all without success. The most probable step which I could devise, or at least which I could carry into effect, was to convey to the emperor's hands the following memorial, by means of one of his sons.

To

To his Imperial Majesty of Morocco.

Most august sovereign,

With all the respect and submission due to your majesty's exalted station, I take the liberty of informing your majesty, that I had particular orders from the governor of Gibraltar, under whose standard I have the honour to serve, to return immediately to my duty, upon my services being no longer necessary to your majesty's son, the prince MELEY AZULAM. This now being the case, I only wait to know whether I am to have the honour of conveying your majesty's commands to TANGIER, either for your majesty's son MELEY HASSEM, or for the British consul general.

I have the honour to be, most respectfully,

Your majesty's most humble

and devoted servant,

W. LEMPIERRE.

I got the above letter translated into Arabic, worded in the usual compliments of the country, and having inclosed it in a silk handkerchief, the mode in which all letters are presented to royal personages in Barbary,

was passed so forcibly on my feelings, that in the space of two or three hours I was in a state little better than that of insanity.

As soon as I found myself in some degree recovered, I went to the person to whom I was directed for my letter of dispatch, and was informed that he had set off early that morning for Fez, and had the further satisfaction of discovering that the prince had availed himself of this excuse, in order to avoid my importunity. As no stranger who is sent for by the emperor can stir from the court till he gets his dispatches, I now considered myself in every respect a prisoner. Every hope of emancipation, I thought, was now immediately dispatched before me to the consuls at FANCER and MARRAKECH, informing them of my situation, and earnestly requesting their immediate interference. In the mean time I omitted no other means which occurred to procure my dispatches, but all without success. The most probable step which I could devise, or at least which I could carry into effect, was to convey to the emperor's hands the following memorial, by means of one of his sons.

To

To his Imperial Majesty of Morocco.

Most august fovereign,

With all the respect and submission due to your majesty's exalted station, I take the liberty of informing your majesty, that I had particular orders from the governor of Gibraltar, under whose command I have the honour to serve, to return immediately to my duty, upon my services being no longer necessary to your majesty's son, the prince MULEY ABSULEM. That now being the case, I only wait to know whether I am to have the honour of conveying your majesty's commands to TANGIER, either for your majesty's son MULEY HASSEM, or for the British consul general.

I have the honour to be, most respectfully,

Your majesty's most humble

and devoted servant,

W. LEMPRIERE.

I got the above letter translated into Arabic, worded in the usual compliments of the country, and having inclosed it in a silk handkerchief, the mode in which all letters are presented to royal personages in Barbary,

Barbary, I carried it to MULEY OMAR, whom I had seen at TARUDANT, with a present of Irish linen, in value about six dollars, wrapped up also in a silk handkerchief; and requested him to deliver it into his father's hands the first opportunity. The prince first received the present, and then told me, that as we were always old friends, I needed not have troubled myself with bringing one; but that I might be assured he would settle the business to my entire satisfaction in a very short time. The result of this application was, a promise from the emperor of being sent home immediately; but this was attended with the same insincerity which I had usually experienced.

My next effort was, by making presents to the principal ministers to bribe them over to my interest, as my delay might probably arise as much from the emperor's want of memory as from any other cause; for his faculties were then so much impaired, that he was not able to recollect circumstances from one hour to another. I was in hopes that by means of his ministers he would be continually reminded of me;

... I carried it to Muley Omar, who I met at TARRABANT, with a quantity of Irish linen, in value about six hundred, wrapped up also in a silk handkerchief, and requested him to deliver it into the Emperor's hands the first opportunity. The prince first received the present, and then told me, that as we were always old friends, I needed not have troubled myself with bringing one; but that I might be assured he would settle the business to my entire satisfaction in a very short time. The result of this application was, a promise from the emperor of being sent home immediately; but this was attended with the same infirmity which I had usually experienced.

My next effort was, by making presents to the principal ministers to bribe them over to my interest, as my duty might probably arise as much from the emperor's want of money as from any other cause; for his faculties were then so much impaired, that he was not able to recollect circumstances from one hour to another. I was in hopes that by means of his ministers he would be continually reminded of me;

me; but, either because my presents were not sufficiently large, or because these rapacious ministers were in hopes I would repeat them, I effected nothing by this plan.

C H A P. XI.

Departure of Capt. IRVING.—Insolence of the Populace to Christians.—Manners and Character of the Moors.—Education of the Princes.—Persons and Dress of the Moors.—Houses and Furniture.—Ceremonies.—Couriers.—Anecdotes illustrative of Moorish Customs.—Topics of Conversation at MOROCCO.—Horsemanship.—Music and Poetry.—Religion.—Mosques.—Slaves.—Marriages.—Funerals.—Renegadoes.—Caravans to MECCA and GUINEA.

IN a fortnight after the prince's departure all the English captives were ordered to MOGODORE, to remain under the care of a gentleman of that place, till our court

court should think proper to send for them. Deprived by this circumstance of the society of the captain, whose good sense and agreeable conversation lessened in a great degree the uneasiness I experienced from the irksomeness of my situation, I must confess my spirits did not receive much benefit from the change. My only resource at present for society was the French officer whom I formerly mentioned.

Limited as our society was to that of each other, there existed a further impediment to amusement; for we could not leave the Jewdry without being saluted with repeated showers of stones, opprobrious names, and every insult that bigotry and brutality could devise. The ignorant of every nation are intolerant; and there can scarcely exist a more desperate or savage description of people than the LAZZARONI of MOROCCO: they are a mixed race, consisting of the basest of the citizens, with a number of ferocious mountaineers and wild Arabs, who have wandered thither in hopes of acquiring a subsistence either by labour or by theft.

The

The description indeed of a mixed race will still more extensively apply even to the more civilized inhabitants of this country. In the towns particularly, the descendants of the different tribes from which they are sprung may still be traced, viz. those of the native Moors, of their Turkish conquerors, and of the negroes who have been introduced in the manner already related.

The complexion of the two first is a yellow white, and from this circumstance, and from their intermixture with each other, it is not possible always to determine the origin of each individual; I shall therefore class them both under the general appellation of Moors. But the negroes, though they form a large proportion of the emperor's subjects, are few by no means in number as in the reign of Muley Ismael, who first introduced them into the country. They are better formed than the Moors, and as they are more lively, daring, and active, they are entrusted with an important share in the executive part of government. They constitute in fact the most considerable part of the emperor's army,

... would think proper to find in them.
... by this circumstance of the
... of the captain, whose good and
... conversation rendered in a great
... the necessity I experienced from
... of my situation, I must con-
... my father's debt receive much benefit
... and change. My only resource at
... the French officer
... I formerly mentioned.

Limited as our society was to that of each
... there existed a further department
... for we could not leave the
... being fainting with repeated
... of those, oppression, murder, and
... and brutality could
... of every nation are
... and there can scarcely exist a
... of savage description of peo-
... of Moslems:
... consisting of the
... with a number of
... and wild Arabs, who
... of hope, of
... by labor or
...

The

The description indeed of a mingled race will still more extensively apply even to the more civilized inhabitants of this country. In the towns particularly, the descendants of the different tribes from which they are sprung may still be traced, viz. those of the native Moors, of their Turkish conquerors, and of the negroes who have been introduced in the manner already related.

The complexion of the two first is a fallow white, and from this circumstance, and from their intermarrying with each other, it is not possible always to determine the origin of each individual; I shall therefore class them both under the general appellation of Moors. But the negroes, though they form a large proportion of the emperor's subjects, are now by no means so numerous as in the reign of MULEY ISHMAEL, who first introduced them into the country. They are better formed than the Moors, and as they are more lively, daring, and active, they are entrusted with an important share in the executive part of government. They constitute in fact the most considerable part of the emperor's

U

army,

army, and are generally appointed to the command of provinces and towns. This circumstance naturally creates a jealousy between them and the Moors, the latter considering the negroes as usurpers of a power which they have no right to assume.

The negroes are blood-thirsty, capricious, and revengeful. As soldiers, they manifest sufficient ardour when commanded by popular officers; but their attachment depends on the generosity of their chief, and the energy, severity, and cruelty of his disposition: if he slackens in any of these particulars, they either desert him, or deliver him up to his enemy.

Besides the negroes which form the emperor's army, there are a great many others in the country, who either are or have been slaves to private Moors: every Moor of consequence, indeed, has his proportion of them in his service. To the disgrace of Europe, the Moors treat their slaves with humanity, employing them in looking after their gardens, and in the domestic duties of their houses. They allow them to marry among themselves, and after a certain number

her of years spontaneously present them with the invaluable boon of liberty. They soon are initiated in the Mahometan persuasion, though they sometimes intermix with a few of their original superstitious customs. In every other respect they copy the dress and manners of the Moors, in which I shall endeavour to give the reader some general idea.

To think justly and with moderation of the Moors' character, we must take into our consideration the natural effects of a total want of education, a most rigid and arbitrary government, and a climate calculated as far as climate has influence, to fanulate and excite the violent passions, as well as by its debilitating and relaxing influence to weaken and dissipate the noblest energies of the mind. To these we may add the disadvantages arising from the want of a free intercourse with other nations, and the influence of an absurd and uncharitable religion.

In such a state of things the traveller is not to be surprized if he observes most of the vices of savage nations grafted upon those of luxury and indolence; if he ob-

... are generally exposed to the
... of ... This
... creates a jealousy
... the Moors, the latter
... as usurpers of a
... have no right to af-
... .

The negroes are blood-thirsty, capricious,
and revengeful. As soldiers, they manifest
fidelity and courage when commanded by po-
pular officers; but their attachment de-
pends on the generosity of their chief, and
the energy, severity, and cruelty of his dis-
positions. If he slackens in any of these
particulars, they either desert him, or deliver
him up to his enemy.

Besides the negroes which form the em-
peror's army, there are a great many others
in the country, who either are or have been
sold to private Moors; every Moor of
consequence, indeed, has his proportion of
them in his service. To the surprise of
Europe, the Moors treat their slaves with
humanity, employing them in looking after
their gardens, and in the domestic duties of
their houses. They allow them to marry
among themselves, and after a certain number
of

ber of years spontaneously present them with the invaluable boon of liberty. They soon are initiated in the Mahometan persuasion, though they sometimes intermix with it a few of their original superstitious customs. In every other respect they copy the dress and manners of the Moors; of which I shall endeavour to give the reader some general idea.

To think justly and with candour of the Moorish character, we must take into our consideration the natural effects of a total want of education, a most rigidly arbitrary government, and a climate calculated, as far as climate has influence, to stimulate and excite the vicious passions, as well as by its debilitating and relaxing influence to weaken and depress the nobler energies of the mind. To these we may add the disadvantages arising from the want of a free intercourse with other nations, and the influence of an absurd and uncharitable religion.

In such a state of things the traveller is not to be surprized if he observes most of the vices of savage nations grafted upon those of luxury and indolence; if he ob-

serves superstition, avarice, and lust, the leading features of character, with their natural concomitants, deceit and jealousy; he is not to be surprized if he finds but little of the amiable attachments and propensities, little of friendship or social union with each other, since the nature of the government, and the habits of his private life, are calculated to inspire each man with a distrust and suspicion of his neighbour.

I will not assert, however, that this character will universally apply.—However the customs and government of a nation may militate against virtue and excellence, there are always splendid exceptions to the prevalent vices of every society. There are certainly among the Moors many whose private virtues would do honour to any civilized nation; but I am sorry to add, that those characters are not numerous. Groaning under the severest oppressions of despotism, they lose all spirit for industry and improvement, and suffer indolence and ignorance to reign without controul. Sensible of the uncertainty of enjoying the fruits of labour and ingenuity, the great majority of the people remain content with the bare necessities

necessaries of life, or wish to power or
 endeavour to enrich themselves by the same
 means which had before kept them in a
 state of poverty.

Art and science seem to be almost un-
 known here, or, if at all cultivated, it is
 only by the Jews, who indeed are the only
 industrious and ingenious people in the
 country. The Moors in general may be
 considered as existing in the pastoral state,
 following only a few mechanical trades, and
 leaving every thing that requires invention
 to the Jews, who have likewise the princi-
 pal management of their commercial and
 pecuniary matters; and even those few of
 the Moors who are merchants are obliged
 to have Jew agents for the purpose of trans-
 acting their business.

Fearful of having it discovered that they
 are rich, scarce they part with money,
 which, under such circumstances, is of little
 or no use to them, they deprive themselves
 of the luxuries and even comforts of life,
 they hoard up and conceal their treasures,
 though seldom so artfully but they are at
 length detected, and consequently plundered
 by the soldier, the priest, or the emperor.

... a more to Morocco, ...
... the ...
... of character, with their
... and jealousy;
... if he finds but little
... and propensities;
... union with each
... of the government,
... of his private life, are calcu-
... with a distrust and
... of his neighbour.

I will not assert, however, that this cha-
racter will universally apply. — However the
... of a nation may
... virtue and excellence, there
... exceptions to the pre-
... of every society. There are
... among the Moors many whose
private virtues would do honour to any
civilized nation; but I am sorry to add, that
... are not numerous. Greed-
... the ... of
... they lose all spirit for industry and
improvement, and suffer indolence and a con-
... to reign without control. Sensible
of the uncertainty of enjoying the fruits of
labour and ingenuity, the great majority of
the people remain content with the bare
necessaries

necessaries of life, or when in power endeavour to enrich themselves by the same means which had before kept them in a state of poverty.

Arts and sciences seem to be almost unknown here, or, if at all cultivated, it is only by the Jews, who indeed are the only industrious and ingenious people in the country. The Moors in general may be considered as existing in the pastoral state, following only a few mechanical trades, and leaving every thing that requires invention to the Jews, who have likewise the principal management of their commercial and pecuniary matters; and even those few of the Moors who are merchants are obliged to have Jew agents for the purpose of transacting their business.

Fearful of having it discovered that they are rich, sooner than part with money, which, under such circumstances, is of little or no use to them, they deprive themselves of the luxuries and even comforts of life; they hoard up and conceal their treasures, though seldom so artfully but they are at length detected, and consequently plundered by the bashaw, the prince, or the emperor.

To conceal more effectually their riches, they are obliged to have recourse to every form of dissimulation and deceit; and being exercised in these qualities during the early part of life, at a more advanced period they become an established part of their character.

The Moors are naturally of a grave and pensive disposition, fervid in professions of friendship, but very insincere in their attachments. They have no curiosity, no ambition of knowledge; an indolent habit, united to the want of mental cultivation, renders them perhaps even more callous than other unenlightened people to every delicate sensation, and they require more than ordinary excitement to render them sensible of pleasure or of pain. It is to this circumstance, and to their religion, which teaches them to impute every thing to a blind predestination, that we may attribute that passive obedience which the Moors discover under all their misfortunes and oppressions. This languor of sentiment is, however, unaccompanied with the smallest spark of courage or fortitude. When in adversity, they manifest the most abject submission to their superiors,

superiors, and in prosperity their tyranny and pride is insupportable. They frequently smile, but seldom are heard to laugh loud. The most infallible mark of internal tranquillity and enjoyment is, when they amuse themselves with stroking or playing with their beard. When roused by resentment, their disputes rarely proceed further than violently to abuse each other in the most opprobrious language. They never fight or box with their fists, like our peasantry, but when a quarrel proceeds to great extremities, they collar each other, and sometimes terminate a dispute by assassination.

It has been somewhere remarked, that whatever debases the human spirit corrupts at the same time and depraves the heart. That abjectness of disposition, which a state of slavery induces, eradicates every noble, every generous sentiment. The Moors are dishonourable and unfair in all their dealings; nor are the greatest among them exempt from propensities which would disgrace the meanest of the civilized inhabitants of Europe. When the emperor's army was at TANGIER, one of the consuls invited the Moorish general and his particular friend to

tea. Soon after their departure the consul missed one of his tea-spoons, and knowing the dispositions of the Moors, sent to the general for it; who immediately returned it, and simply apologized, by saying he had put it into his pocket by mistake.

When we treat of national genius or character, it were to be wished that language supplied us with some term which might serve to indicate that habit or custom is the great framer of the characters of nations. Of this truth there can be no stronger evidence than Morocco affords. Torpid and insensible as I have represented the Moors in general to be, this character is by no means applicable to them in early life. In the state of childhood they possess an uncommon share of vivacity and acuteness, but they sink gradually into indolence and stupidity as they advance in life. It is evident, therefore, that to the want of education only this circumstance is to be attributed. While at school they are scarcely less remarkable for attention than ability; and as they commit their lessons to memory, no small share of application is required. This course is, however, extremely limited, and continues
for

for a very short period; it consists at most of being instructed in certain parts of the Koran, and perhaps learning to write. After this all attention to learning ceases; and though their parents never neglect them, yet they are rarely chastised, and are left to themselves in general almost in a state of nature.

A late eloquent writer has remarked, that "the ancients did not, like the Arabians, want a spot on which to fix their engines, but they wanted an engine to move the moral world. The point is this engine,"—and the want of it may fairly be attributed the ignorance, the stupidity, the poverty of the African nations. The art of printing is entirely prohibited and unknown in Barbary; and, from some mysterious cause, most of the manuscripts which were possessed by their Saracen ancestors are lost to the present generation of Moors. A few indeed are still in being, which treat of astronomy, astrology, and physic: but those on astrology only are at present studied.

If any thing could effect an important and beneficial change in these people, it would be the example of some great and magnanimous

When the Moor departed, the confu-
sion was great, and knowing
the Moor's name, I went to the
place where he had been, and
immediately returned it,
and apologized, by saying he had put
it in his pocket by mistake.

When we treat of national genius or cha-
racter, it were to be wished that language
supplied us with some term which might
serve to indicate that habit or custom is
the great frame of the characters of nations.
Of the truth there can be no longer evi-
dence than Morocco affords. Torpid and
indolent as I have represented the Moors in
general to be, this character is by no means
acquired in early life. In the state
of nature, they possess an uncommon
activity and energy, but they sink
gradually into indolence and stupidity as they
advance in life. It is evident, therefore,
that to the want of education only this cir-
cumstance is to be attributed. While at
school they are scarcely less remarkable for
attention than ability, and as they commit
to each part of the system, no great degree of
application is required. This course is
however, extremely limited, and continues for

for a very short period ; it consists at most of being instructed in certain parts of the Koran, and perhaps learning to write. After this all attention to learning ceases ; and though their parents never indulge them, yet they are rarely chastised, and are left to themselves in general almost in a state of nature.

A late eloquent writer has remarked, that “ the antients did not, like Archimedes, “ want a spot on which to fix their engines, “ but they wanted an engine to move the “ moral world. The press is that engine,” —and to the want of it may fairly be attributed the ignorance, the stupidity, the slavery of the African nations. The art of printing is entirely prohibited and unknown in Barbary ; and, from some inexplicable cause, most of the manuscripts which were possessed by their Saracen ancestors are lost to the present generation of Moors. A few indeed are still in being, which treat of astronomy, astrology, and physic ; but those on astrology only are at present studied.

If any thing could effect an important and beneficial change in these people, it would be the example of some great and magnanimous

magnanimous monarch, who by some singular revolution might be raised to the throne of Morocco. In so despotic a government, where religion conspires with habit in teaching the subject to consider his prince as something more than man, much more might be effected by example, than in a free country, where the sovereign is merely considered as an individual placed on the throne for the public good, subject to all the imperfections and frailties incident to human nature, and where the mind, by being allowed a free scope for reflection, disdains all authority but that of reason and truth.

The plan adopted, however, for the education of the princes of Morocco, so far from tending to the improvement of their minds, or the enlargement of their ideas, serves, on the contrary, too frequently to render them still more remarkable for vice and brutality than even the worst of their subjects. As soon as they become of an age that renders it imprudent to trust them any longer within the walls of the harem, they are taken out, and put under the care of one of their father's confidential Negroes,

x

with

with whom they have a close intimacy, from whom they inherit all the bad qualities which are inseparable from a state of slavery, and by which they are also initiated in every kind of dissipation, cruelty, and oppression. Their education extends no farther than to read and write; and their knowledge of the world is confined to what they can observe and learn in the course of a pilgrimage to Mecca. They are totally unacquainted with the political history of every foreign power; and their knowledge of their own government is confined principally to its worst parts. To acquaint themselves with the resources of the country, and the improvements which from its situation it would admit of, or to direct any part of their attention to those regulations in their government which might tend to the advantage and ease of their subjects, or to their own real aggrandizement, is as much out of the line of their education, as the Principles of Newton. Thus they ascend the throne with all the prejudices of ignorance, with all the vices of barbarism, with a pride that induces them to look upon their fellow creatures as inferior beings, and with-

with whom they soon form a close intimacy, from whom they imbibe all the bad qualities which are inseparable from a state of slavery, and by whom they are also initiated in vices of every kind, in debauchery, cruelty, and oppression. Their education extends no further than to read and write; and their knowledge of the world is confined to what they can observe and learn in the course of a pilgrimage to MECCA. They are totally unacquainted with the political history of every foreign power; and their knowledge of their own government is confined principally to its worst parts. To acquaint themselves with the resources of the country, and the improvements which from its situation it would admit of, or to direct any part of their attention to those regulations in their government which might tend to the advantage and ease of their subjects, or to their own real aggrandizement, is as much out of the line of their education, as the Principia of Newton. Thus they ascend the throne with all the prejudices of ignorance, with all the vices of barbarism, with a pride that teaches them to look upon their fellow creatures as inferior beings, and without

out any sentiments of tendernefs, compaf-
fion, or true policy, to restrain the arm of
despotifm from its moft cruel and fatal ex-
cefles. Thus ill-qualified in general are the
fovereigns of MOROCCO for effecting a re-
formation in the manners and character of
their people.

The ignorance of the Moors is, however,
no bar to their loquacity. They fpeak very
loud, and generally two or three at a time, as
they are not very exact in waiting for a reply.
Ufelefs as the forms of politenefs may appear
in the eye of the philofopher, there are fome
of them which probably conduce in no
trifling degree to even our intellectual ex-
cellence and improvement.

Personal cleanliness has been pointed out
by modern philofophers as one of thofe cir-
cumftances which ferve to mark and deter-
mine the civilization of a people. It was in
vain that Mahomet enjoined the frequency
of ablution as a religious duty to the Moors.
Their drefs, which fhould be white, is but
feldom washed, and their whole appearance
evinces that they perform this branch of
their religious ceremonies in but a flovenly
manner. With this degree of negligence as
to

to their persons, we may be justly surprized to find a most scrupulous neatness in their habitations and apartments. They enter their chambers barefooted, and cannot bear the slightest degree of contamination near the place where they are seated. This delicacy again is much confined to the insides of their houses. The streets receive the whole of their rubbish and filth, and by this means the ground is so raised in most parts of the City of Morocco, that the new buildings always stand considerably higher than the old.

The persons of the Moroccan men are so disfigured by their dress, that it is impossible to conceive any good idea of their form or proportion. In height they are commonly above the middle size, and they are rather coarser than fat. Their complexions in general are sallow in the Northern parts of the empire, but are darker in proportion to their situation towards the South. Their features have universally a great severity. Their eyes are black and full, they have a straight nose, and in general a good set of teeth.

The

...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...
...the ... of ...

The ignorance of the Malays is, however,
not so general. They speak very
well, and frequently two or three at a time, as
they are not very exact in waiting for a reply.
The force of politeness is very great
in the Malay mind. The philosophers, there are few
of them, which probably renders it so
difficult to give an intellectual ex-
planation of their conduct.

Part of the character has been pointed out
by modern philosophers as a source of
weakness and of evil to the
civilization of a people. It would
appear that the Malays enjoyed the freedom
of thought and religion to the Malay.
Their dress, which should be white, is but
frequently washed, and their whole appearance
evidences that they perform this branch of
their religious ceremonies in but a slovenly
manner. With this degree of negligence it

to their persons, we may be justly surprized to find united a most scrupulous nicety in their habitations and apartments. They enter their chambers barefooted, and cannot bear the slightest degree of contamination near the place where they are seated. This delicacy again is much confined to the insides of their houses. The streets receive the whole of their rubbish and filth, and by these means the ground is so raised in most parts of the city of Morocco, that the new buildings always stand considerably higher than the old.

The persons of the Moorish men are so disguised by their dress, that it is impossible to acquire any good idea of their form or proportion. In height they are commonly above the middle size, and they are rather meagre than fat. Their complexions in general are fallow in the Northern parts of the empire, but are darker in proportion to their situation towards the South. Their features have universally a great sameness. Their eyes are black and full, they have an aquiline nose, and in general a good set of teeth.

The

The dress of the men * consists of a short linen shirt, with large and loose sleeves hanging half-way down to the ground. A pair of loose linen drawers, reaching almost to the ankle; over which they wear another loose pair, made of woollen cloth. Over the shirt they wear two or three woollen cloth waistcoats of different colours, and of European manufacture; these garments are made full as loose as our great coats; they are connected before by very small buttons, and are fastened tight round the waist by a silk belt. Over these waistcoats they throw a velvet cord, which crosses the right shoulder, and suspends on the left side a curved dagger or knife, sheathed in a brass case. This is the dress the Moors wear when in their houses; but when they go abroad they cover it with the HAICK, a part of dress which has been already noticed. It is thrown over the whole of their other cloathing in a careless but easy manner, something similar to the Scotch plaid. When the weather is wet or cold, instead of the HAICK, the Moors substitute the SULAM; which is a large hooded

* The dress, and general remarks on the Moorish women will be introduced hereafter, when we speak of the emperor's harem.

cloak,

cloak, reaching to the heels, all of one piece, and made of blue or white valuable cloth of European manufacture, without seams, close before, and ornamented with silk fringes at the extremities, on the breast, and the circle of the hood terminating with a silk tassel. The latter part of the dress is fixed on the head by means of a strong band of camel's hair, and among the common people it often supplies the place of a cap or turban.

Those Moors who have performed a pilgrimage to Mecca are entitled to wear a turban, and are named *Shaykhs*. They are always treated with peculiar respect. Even those heads of beads, indeed, which have performed this journey are held in great veneration, and upon their return are exempted from labour. The other class of Moors wear only plain red caps. The Moors in general have their heads close, leaving on the upper part a single lock, and wear their beards long. They use no stockings or shoes, but substitute in the place of the latter yellow slippers. They are very fond of beads, of which the better order always carry a rosary in their hands; but they use them more as a matter of amusement.

The dress of the men & consists of a short
 tunic, with large and loose sleeves
 hanging half way down to the ground. A
 pair of loose linen drawers, reaching almost
 to the ankles, over which they wear another
 pair, made of woollen cloth. Over
 these they wear two or three woollen
 cloth waistcoats of different colours, and of
 European manufacture; these garments are
 made full as loose as our great coats; they
 are connected before by very small buttons,
 and are fastened tight round the waist by a
 silk belt. Over these waistcoats they throw
 a green cord, which crosses the right shoul-
 der, and lies on the left side a curved
 dagger, sheathed in a brass case.
 This is the dress the Moors wear when at
 home; but when they go abroad they
 cover it with the *haïck*, a sort of dress
 which has been already noticed. It is thrown
 over the whole of their other clothing in a
 careless but airy manner, something similar to
 the Scotch plaid. When the weather is wet or
 cold, instead of the *haïck*, the Moors sub-
 stitute the *souk*; which is a large hooded

* The dress and general remarks on the Moors above
 will be understood better, when we speak of the women's
 dress.

cloak, reaching to the heels, all of one piece, and made of blue or white woollen cloth of European manufacture, without seams, close before, and ornamented with silk fringes at the extremities, on the breast, and the ends of the hood terminating with a silk tassel. The latter part of the dress is fixed on the head by means of a strong cord of camel's hair; and among the common people it often supplies the place of a cap or turban.

Those Moors who have performed a pilgrimage to MECCA are entitled to wear a turban, and are named ELL-HATCH. They are always treated with peculiar respect. Even those beasts of burden indeed which have performed this journey are held in great veneration, and upon their return are exempted from labour. The other class of Moors wear only plain red caps. The Moors in general shave their heads close, leaving on the upper part a single lock, and wear their beards long. They use no stockings or shoes, but substitute in the place of the latter yellow slippers. They are very fond of beads, of which the better order always carry a rosary in their hands; but they use them more as a matter of amusement

ment than for any religious purpose. Many also wear plain gold rings on their fingers; and those whose circumstances will allow them to go to that expence, possess likewise watches, which, like the rosary, they consider rather as an ornament than an article from which any great utility can be derived. Very few, in fact, are properly acquainted with their use.

This may serve to give some idea of the dress of the rich; but among the poorer class of people some wear the linen drawers, shirt, and one woollen waistcoat, and over it the HAICK; and others have merely a coarse woollen frock, belted round the waist, and covered with the HAICK.

The houses in most of the towns in this empire appear at a little distance like vaulted tombs in a church-yard; and the entrance into the best of them has but a mean appearance. They are of a square form, their apartments are seldom built higher than the ground floor, and their outer walls are universally white-washed, which, in the streets, and particularly when the sun is out, produce a very unpleasant sensation to the eyes. All these circumstances, united to the want
of

of windows, the filthiness and irregularity of the streets, the dirty appearance and rude behaviour of the inhabitants, and their total ignorance of every art and science, leave at first sight an unfavourable impression on the mind of the traveller, which perhaps while he continues in the country he can never do away. As the roads and houses are all for the Moors, they serve as a market, where the Moorish women commonly sit for the benefit of the air, and in some places it is possible to pass nearly over the whole town without having occasion to descend into the street.

As the best apartments are all backyards, a stable, or perhaps something worse, is the place to which visitors are first introduced. Upon entering the house the stranger is either detained in this place, or in the street, till all the women are dispatched out of the way; he is then allowed to enter a square court, into which four narrow and long rooms open by means of large rolling doors, which, as they have no windows, serve likewise to introduce light into the apartments. The court has generally in its centre a fountain, and if it is the house of a Moor of property, it is floored with blue and white check-

Many of them for holy religious purposes. Many wear plain gold rings on their fingers; and these whole circumstances will show that to go to their expense, is not like with us, which, like the others, they consider rather as an ornament than an article from which any great utility can be derived. Very few, in fact, are properly acquainted with their use.

This may serve to give some idea of the dress of the rich; but among the poorer class of people some wear the linen drawers, shirt, and one woollen waistcoat, and over it the *harax*; and others have merely a coarse woollen frock, belted round the waist, and covered with the *harax*.

The houses in most of the towns in this country appear at a little distance like vaulted arches in a church-yard; and the entrance into the best of them has but a mean appearance. They are of a square form, their apertures are seldom built higher than the ground level, and their outer walls are universally white-washed, which, in the street, and particularly when the sun is out, produces a very unpleasant sensation to the eyes. All these circumstances, united to the want of

of windows, the filthiness and irregularity of the streets, the dirty appearance and rude behaviour of the inhabitants, and their total ignorance of every art and science, leaves at first sight an unfavourable impression on the mind of the traveller, which perhaps while he continues in the country he can never do away. As the roofs of the houses are all terraces, they serve as *verandos*, where the Moorish women commonly sit for the benefit of the air, and in some places it is possible to pass nearly over the whole town, without having occasion to descend into the street.

As the best apartments are all backwards, a stable, or perhaps something worse, is the place to which visitors are first introduced. Upon entering the house the stranger is either detained in this place, or in the street, till all the women are dispatched out of the way; he is then allowed to enter a square court, into which four narrow and long rooms open by means of large folding doors, which, as they have no windows, serve likewise to introduce light into the apartments. The court has generally in its centre a fountain, and if it is the house of a Moor of property, it is floored with blue and white chequered

quered tiling. The doors are usually painted of various colours in a chequered form, and the upper parts of them are frequently ornamented with very curious carved work.—None of the chambers have fire-places, and their victuals are always dressed in the courtyard, in an earthen stove, heated with charcoal.

When the visitor enters the room where he is received by the master of the house, he finds him sitting cross-legged and barefooted on a mattress, covered with fine white linen, and placed on the floor, or else on a common mat. This, with a narrow piece of carpeting, is in general the only furniture he will meet with in Moorish houses; though they are not destitute of other ornaments. In some, for instance, he will find the walls decorated with looking-glasses of different sizes. In others, watches and clocks in glass cases; and in some the apartments are hung with the skins of lions or tigers, or adorned with a display of muskets and sabres. In the houses of those who live in the very first style, an European mahogany bedstead, with one or two mattresses, covered with fine white linen, is sometimes placed at each end
of

of the room. These, however, are only considered as ornaments, as the Moors always sleep on a mattress, or a mat placed upon the floor, and covered only with their nair, or perhaps a quilt.

As the law of Mahomet strictly prohibits the use of pictures of every description, this delightful species of ornament finds no place in the houses of the Moors. I was however, acquainted with a Moor at Morocco, who used to exhibit a rare library to his friends and acquaintances, all of whom appeared to express infinite surprise and admiration at his exhibition. This, indeed, was not the only instance in which he was guilty of violating the Mahometan law. He scrupled not to drink very freely his bottle of port or claret, which, as it was manufactured by Christians, was then that circumstance an aggravated offence. He employed me to procure for him from Morocco three dozen of claret, which appeared to administer to him infinite comfort and satisfaction. This affection indeed for the productions of Europe made him perhaps more than usually favourable to its interests. However this may be, he was the only man who

wooden thing. The doors are usually painted
of various colours in a chequered form, and
the upper parts of them are frequently or-
namented with very curious carved work.
Some of the chambers have fire-places, and
their windows are always looked in the court-
yard, or an external stove, heated with char-
coal.

When the visitor enters the room where
he is received by the master of the house,
he finds him sitting cross-legged and bare-
headed on a mattress, covered with fine white
linen, and placed on the floor, or else on a
carpeted mat. This, with a narrow piece
of carpeting, is in general the only furniture
he will meet with in Moroccan houses;
though they are not destitute of other orna-
ments. In some, for instance, he will find
the walls decorated with looking-glasses of
different sizes. In others, watches and clocks
in glass cases; and in some the apartments
are hung with the skins of lions or tigers, or
adorned with a display of muskets and fowling-
pieces. In the houses of those who live in the very
best style, an European mahogany bedstead,
with one or two mattresses, covered with fine
white linen, is sometimes placed at each end

of the room. These, however, are only considered as ornaments, as the Moors always sleep on a mattress, or a mat placed upon the floor, and covered only with their HAICK, or perhaps a quilt.

As the law of Mahomet strictly proscribes the use of pictures of every description, this delightful species of ornament finds no place in the houses of the Moors. I was however, acquainted with a Moor at MOROCCO, who used to exhibit a raree-show to his friends and acquaintance, all of whom appeared to express infinite surprize and admiration at his exhibition. This, indeed, was not the only instance in which he was guilty of violating the Mahometan law. He scrupled not to drink very freely his bottle of port or claret, which, as it was manufactured by Christians, was from that circumstance an aggravated offence. He employed me to procure for him from MOGODORE three dozen of claret, which appeared to administer to him infinite comfort and satisfaction. This affection indeed for the productions of Europe made him perhaps more than usually favourable to its natives. However this may be, he was the only man who

shewed me much attention during my residence at Morocco. He repeatedly took me to his house, and made me little presents of various kinds, which at that place proved very acceptable.

When a Moor receives his guests he never rises from his seat, but shakes hands, enquires after their health, and desires them to sit down, either on a carpet or a cushion placed on the floor for that purpose. Whatever be the time of day, tea is then brought in on a tea-board with short feet. This is the highest compliment that can be offered by a Moor; for tea is a very expensive and scarce article in Barbary, and is only drank by the rich and luxurious. Their manner of preparing it is by putting some green tea, a small quantity of tansey, the same portion of mint, and a large portion of sugar (for the Moors drink their tea very sweet) into the tea-pot at the same time, and filling it up with boiling water. When these articles are infused a proper time, the fluid is then poured into remarkably small cups of the best Indiachina, the smaller the more genteel, without any milk, and, accompanied with some cakes or sweetmeats, it is handed round to the company.

company. From the great stores in which
this beverage is held by the Moscovites it is
generally drunk by very small and low cups,
that its flavour may be the longer enjoyed;
but as they usually drink a considerable
quantity whenever it is introduced, this con-
sumption is seldom sufficient to last more
than two hours.

The other luxuries of the Moscovites consist
of which there are uncommonly found, and
smoking tobacco, for which the greater
part of the wooden pipes are four feet in
length, with an entire foot for the
point, or pipe generally have the bowl
made of solid gold. Instead of the indul-
gence of opium, which, from the heavy
tax imposed upon this article by the em-
peror, is too expensive to be used by the
Moscovites, they substitute the *AGRICOLA*, a spe-
cies of bark. They chew powder and infuse
it in water in small quantities. The Moscovites
also, that it produces agreeable sleep, per-
ceive that when it is taken to excess it is
powerfully intoxicates. In order to produce
this effect, they likewise mix with their to-
bacco an herb, named in the country *YERVA*,
which by smoking occasions all the actions

showed me much attention during my residence at Morocco. He repeatedly took me to his house, and made me little presents of various kinds, which at that place proved very acceptable.

When the Moor receives his guests he never sits down to eat, but shakes hands, enquires after their health, and desires them to sit down, either on a carpet or cushion placed on the floor for that purpose. Whatever is to be brought in is then brought on a tray held with short feet. This is the highest civility that can be offered by a Moor: the tea is a very expensive and scarce article in Morocco, and is only drunk by the rich and the nobles. Their manner of preparing it is by mixing some green tea, a small quantity of saffron, the same portion of mint, and a large portion of sugar (for the Moors drink their tea very sweet) into the tea-pot at the same time, and filling it up with boiling water. When these articles are infused a proper time, the fluid is then poured into exceedingly small cups of the best Indian china, the milk is more plentiful, without any milk, and accompanied with some other or favourite meats, it is handed round to the company.

company. From the great esteem in which this beverage is held by the Moors, it is generally drank by very small and slow sips, that its flavour may be the longer enjoyed; and as they usually drink a considerable quantity whenever it is introduced, this entertainment is seldom finished in less time than two hours.

The other luxuries of the Moors are snuff, of which they are uncommonly fond, and smoking tobacco, for which the greater part use wooden pipes about four feet in length, with an earthen bowl; but the princes or emperor generally have the bowls made of solid gold. Instead of the indulgence of opium, which, from the heavy duty imposed upon that article by the emperor, is too expensive to be used by the Moors, they substitute the ACHICHA, a species of flax. This they powder and infuse in water in small quantities. The Moors assert, that it produces agreeable ideas, but own that when it is taken to excess it most powerfully intoxicates. In order to produce this effect, they likewise mix with their tobacco an herb, named in this country KHAFF, which by smoking occasions all the inebriating

ating effects of the ACHICHA. The use of spirits as well as wine is strictly forbidden by the Koran ; there are, however, very few among the Moors who do not joyfully embrace every private opportunity of drinking both to excess.

With respect to the hours for eating, the people of this country are remarkably regular. Very soon after day-break they take their breakfast, which is generally a composition of flour and water boiled thin, together with an herb which gives it a yellow tinge. The male part of the family eat in one apartment, and the female in another. The children are not permitted to eat with their parents, but take their meals afterwards with the servants ; indeed in most other respects they are treated exactly as servants or slaves by their parents. The mess is put into an earthen bowl, and brought in upon a round wooden tray. It is placed in the centre of the guests, who sit cross-legged either on a mat or on the floor, and who form a circle for the purpose. Having previously washed themselves, a ceremony always performed before and after meals, each person with his spoon attacks vigorously the bowl, while

while they divert the entertainment by eating with a fruit or bread. At twelve o'clock they begin performing the same ceremonies as at breakfast. For supper, from the emperor down to the peasant, they dish is universally the same, the mode of preparing which has been already described. I believe I have imagined more than once that either chairs, tables, sofas or beds, are made use of in this country. The dish is therefore brought in upon a round tray and placed on the floor, round which the family sit as at breakfast; and with their fingers convey a violent attack on its contents: they are at the same time, however, attended by a slave or domestic, who presents them with wine and a towel occasionally to wipe their hands. From the want of the knife and conventional invention of knives and forks, it is not uncommon in this country to see three or four people passing to pass the same piece of meat, and afterwards with their fingers stirring up the pulp or succor, of which they often take a whole handful at once into their mouth. Their manner of eating, indeed was to me so disgusting, that though creosote is in reality a very good dish, yet it required

A TOUR TO MOROCCO, &c.

OF THE AFRICA. The use of
wine or spirits is strictly forbidden by
the Koran: there are, however, very few
Moroccans who do not joyfully ex-
ercise every opportunity of drinking
both or each.

In all respects of the hours for eating, the
people of this country are remarkably re-
gular. Very soon after day-break they take
their breakfast, which is generally a compo-
sition of soup and warm bread, some-
times with a small quantity of meat or
eggs. The male part of the family eat in
an apartment, and the female in another.
The children are not permitted to eat with
their parents, but take their meals afterwards
with the slaves; indeed, in most other re-
spects they are treated exactly as servants or
slaves by their parents. The meat is put into
a bowl or tagiyon, and, mixed with
some sort of soup, is served up to the
family. The tagiyon is a large bowl, and
the soup is served up in a small bowl.
Having finished their meal, the women
wash themselves, a ceremony always per-
formed before and after meals, and then
they sit down to rest. The women
wash their faces with water, and then
they sit down to rest.

while they diversify the entertainment by eating with it fruit or bread. At twelve o'clock they dine, performing the same ceremonies as at breakfast. For dinner, from the emperor down to the peasant, their dish is universally cuscusoo, the mode of preparing which has been already described. I believe I have intimated more than once that neither chairs, tables, knives or forks, are made use of in this country. The dish is therefore brought in upon a round tray and placed on the floor, round which the family sit as at breakfast, and with their fingers commit a violent assault on its contents; they are at the same time, however, attended by a slave or domestic, who presents them with water and a towel occasionally to wash their hands. From the want of the simple and convenient invention of knives and forks, it is not uncommon in this country to see three or four people pulling to pieces the same piece of meat, and afterwards with their fingers stirring up the paste or cuscusoo, of which they often take a whole handful at once into their mouth. Their manner of eating indeed was to me so disgusting, that though cuscusoo is in reality a very good dish, yet it required

some time to get rid of my prejudice so far as to be induced to relish it. At sun-set they sup upon the same dish, and indeed supper is their principal meal.

Such is the general mode of living among the principal people in towns. There are considerable multitudes, however, who do not fare so well, but are obliged to content themselves with a little bread and fruit instead of animal food, and to sleep in the open streets. This kind of existence seems ill calculated to endure even in an inactive state; far more severe must it therefore be to those who exercise the laborious employment of couriers in this country, who travel on foot a journey of three or four hundred miles, at the rate of between thirty and forty miles a day, without taking any other nourishment than a little bread, a few figs, and some water, and who have no better shelter at night than a tree. It is wonderful with what alacrity and perseverance these people perform the most fatiguing journies at all seasons of the year. There is a regular company of them in every town, who are ready to be dispatched at a moment's warning to any part of the country

country their employment is very anxious to send them. They constitute in this empire the only mode of conveyance for all public and private dispatches; and as they are well known to the parts to which they belong, they are very punctual in delivering every thing that is put into their hands. From their steady pace in travelling, at the rate of about four miles an hour, and from their being able to pass over parts which from the mountainous state of the country, and from the want of good roads, persons on horseback would find inaccessible, they are indeed by far the most expeditious messengers that could be employed. As a proof of the amazing exertions of which they are capable, I need only mention, that there have been repeated instances of a courier proceeding from Morocco to TANGER, which is a journey of about three hundred and thirty miles, in six days.

As none but the very vulgar go on foot in this country; for the purpose of riding, mules are considered as more graceful than horses; and the greatest pride of a Moor is to have such as walk remarkably fast, and keep his footmen, of which the number is proportionable

I was determined to get rid of my prejudice so far
 as to be induced to relish it. At last I
 dined upon the same dish, and indeed
 found it their principal meal.
 This is the general mode of living among
 the principal people in towns. There are
 considerable numbers, however, who do
 not live so well, but are obliged to content
 themselves with a little bread and fruit
 instead of animal food, and to sleep in the
 open street. This kind of existence seems
 ill calculated to culture even in an inactive
 state, but more labor must be therefore be
 come necessary to those who exercise the laborious em-
 ployment of commerce in this country, who
 must go upon a journey of three or four
 hundred miles, at the rate of between thirty
 and forty miles a day, without taking any
 other sustenance than a little bread, a
 few figs, and some water, and who have no
 better shelter at night than a tree. It is
 wonderful what cheerfulness and perse-
 verance these people perform the most fati-
 guing journeys at all seasons of the year.
 There is a regular company of them in
 every town, who are ready to be dispatched
 at a moment's warning to any part of the
 country.

country their employers may have occasion to send them. They constitute in this empire the only mode of conveyance for all public and private dispatches; and as they are well known in the place to which they belong, they are very punctual in delivering every thing that is put into their hands. From their steady pace in travelling, at the rate of about four miles an hour, and from their being able to pass over parts which from the mountainous state of the country, and from the want of good roads, persons on horseback would find inaccessible, they are indeed by far the most expeditious messengers that could be employed. As a proof of the amazing exertions of which they are capable, I need only mention, that there have been repeated instances of a courier proceeding from MOROCCO to TANGIER, which is a journey of about three hundred and thirty miles, in six days.

As none but the very vulgar go on foot in this country; for the purpose of visiting, mules are considered as more genteel than horses; and the greatest pride of a Moor is to have such as walk remarkably fast, and keep his footmen, of which the number is proportionable

proportionable to the rank and consequence of the master, on a continued run.

As the Moors are not fond of admitting men into their houses, except upon particular occasions, if the weather is fine they place a mat, and sometimes a carpet, on the ground before their door, seat themselves upon it cross-legged, and receive their friends, who form a circle, sitting in the same manner, with their attendants on the outside of the groupe. Upon these occasions they either drink tea, or smoke and converse. The streets are sometimes crowded with parties of this kind; some engaged in playing at an inferior kind of chess or drafts, at which they are very expert; but the majority in conversation. The people of this country, indeed, are so decidedly averse to standing up, or walking about, that if only two or three people meet, they squat themselves down in the first clean place they can find, if the conversation is to hold but for a few minutes.

At Morocco, when I visited MULEY OUSSINE, one of SIDI MAHOMET's sons, I was always received in the manner which I have now described. I found him sitting cross-

erected on a summit of a hill, in the middle of an open place where his horses were kept, and his friends forming a semicircle round him. I was immediately desired to form one of the group, and was helped to sit upon the occasion. In the course of our conversation, the prince told me, that the Christians and Moors were brothers; that the English were very good men, but that he had a particular aversion to the French, as they were a determined set of knaves, and were neither friends to Christians nor Moors.

I found this prince a handsome young man, of about the age of 25 and 30 years, of rather a dark complexion, but adorned with an open and generous countenance. He had been a few years ago appointed to the government of TANGER, where he so far gained the affections of the people under his government, that they proclaimed him king; and he for three years governed with all the independent authority of a sovereign. This circumstance obliged the emperor to dispatch an army against him, upon the arrival of which he immediately surrendered, and was brought to Morocco.

consequence of the rank and consequence of the person on a continued run. All the houses are not fond of admitting strangers into their houses, except upon particular occasions. If the weather is fine they place a mat, and sometimes a carpet, on the ground before their door, seat themselves upon it, and receive their friends, and form a circle, sitting in the same manner, with their attendants on the outside of the group. Upon these occasions they drink tea, or smoke and converse. The houses are sometimes crowded with people of this kind; some engaged in playing some kind of chess or drafts, in which they are very expert; but the majority in conversation. The people of this country, indeed, are so decidedly averse to standing up, or walking about, that if only two or three people meet, they sit down, and if they could meet in the first place they can find, if the conversation is to hold but for a few minutes.

At Morocco, when I visited Muley Osman, one of Sidi Mohamed's sons, I was always received in the manner which I have now described. I found him sitting

cross-legged on a common mat, in the same open place where his horses were kept, and his friends forming a semicircle round him. I was immediately desired to form one of the groupe, and was helped to tea upon the occasion. In the course of our conversation, the prince told me, that the Christians and Moors were brothers; that the English were very good men; but that he had a particular aversion to the friars, for they were a determined set of knaves, and were neither friends to Christians nor Moors.

I found this prince a handsome young man, of about the age of six-and-twenty, of rather a dark complexion, but accompanied with an open and generous countenance. He had been a few years ago appointed to the government of TAFILET, where he so far gained the affections of the people under his government, that they proclaimed him king; and he for some time governed with all the independent authority of a sovereign. This circumstance obliged the emperor to dispatch an army against him, upon the arrival of which he immediately surrendered, and was brought to
MOROCCO,

MOROCCO, where he was deprived of all his property, as well as his power; and when I was in the country, he lived in a very retired manner indeed. When at TAFLET, he had the character of acting very liberally towards every person with whom he was connected; at MOROCCO he manifested some proofs of the same disposition towards me: merely for a trifling attention which I shewed to his favourite black, he presented me with a horse, that proved as good as any of which I had possession while in the country.

The only vice to which this young man was addicted was that of drinking to a very great excess. In this respect, however, he was not more culpable than all the rest of his royal brothers. He told me, that if he did not daily take before dinner six tumblers of aquadent, a species of brandy something weaker than spirits of wine, he would not be able to hold up his head the remainder of the day. He wished to know if this custom was bad for his health; and if so, what I would advise him to do. I recommended to him the disuse of spirits, and to supply their place with wine; which he might

might either procure from the European merchants at *Morocco*, or he might sell the wine which was made by the Jews. This advice, however, the prince observed he could not follow, since the Mahometan law more particularly forbade the use of wine, than that of spirits. This I replied, might be true, in the strict letter of the law; but when wine was used as a medicine, it became no longer wine. This idea I found satisfied the scruples of the prince, and he promised to follow my advice.

I was afterwards sent for to *Muley Suleiman*, brother of the emperor's son, and who, with the late emperor *Muley Yusef*, were the offspring of a woman whose parents were English. This prince, who is about thirty-eight years of age, and of a tall and majestic appearance, with a very expressive and lively countenance, showed me undivided attention the whole time I was at *Morocco*. His pavilion, where he received strangers, and transacted business, was situated at the extremity of a long wall, in a garden of orange-trees. It consisted of one large room on the ground floor, fitted up in the same style as that of *Muley Amer*.

where he was deprived of all his property, as well as his power, and when I was in the country, he lived in a very retired manner indeed. When at Tadmort, he had the character of acting very liberally towards every person with whom he was conversant. At Morocco he manifested some proofs of the same disposition towards me, merely by a trifling instance which I observed in his favour. When he presented me with a horse, that proved as good as any of which I had possession while in the country.

The only vice to which this young man was addicted was that of drinking to a very great excess. In this respect, however, he was not more culpable than all the rest of his countrymen. He told me, that if he did not daily take before dinner six tumblers of aquavite, a species of brandy, something weaker than spirits of wine, he would not be able to hold up his head the remainder of the day. He wished to know if this custom was bad for his health, and if so, what I would advise him to do. I recommended to him the use of spirits, and to supply their place with wine, which he might

might either procure from the European merchants at MOGODORE, or he might use the wine which was made by the Jews. This advice, however, the prince observed he could not follow, since the Mahometan law more particularly forbade the use of wine, than that of spirits. This, I replied, might be true, in the strict letter of the law; but when wine was used as a medicine, it became no longer wine. This idea I found satisfied the scruples of the prince, and he promised to follow my advice.

I was afterwards sent for to MULEY SLEMMMA, another of the emperor's sons, who, with the late emperor MULEY YEZID, were the offspring of a woman whose parents were English. This prince, who is about thirty-eight years of age, and of a tall and majestic appearance, with a very expressive and lively countenance, shewed me uncommon attention the whole time I was at Morocco. His pavillion, where he received strangers, and transacted business, was situated at the extremity of a long walk, in a garden of orange-trees. It consisted of one large room, on the ground floor, fitted up in the same stile as that of MULEY ABSULEM at

at TARUDANT. The prince was sitting cross-legged on a large mattress, covered with fine white linen, and placed on the floor fronting the door-way, with his Moorish visitors on each side of him, forming a semicircle. Upon my first introduction he expressed uncommon pleasure at seeing me, exclaiming, *Bono, Bono Anglaise!* and added, that the English were his brothers and best friends. I was then directed to feel his pulse, and to inform him whether or not he was in health; as soon as I assured him he was perfectly well, he desired me to be seated on a narrow carpet, which was placed on the floor for the purpose, and he then ordered one of his pages to bring in tea, though so late as twelve o'clock at noon. Out of compliment to me, for the Moors seldom use it, the prince sent for milk, and said, as he knew the English always drank it with their tea, he would present me with a milch cow, that I might enjoy the custom of my own country. This promise, however, entirely escaped his royal highness's memory, and the cow never made her appearance.

In the course of our conversation, the prince manifested many indications of good-nature

name and address, told me, that whilst he
 was on his track in Turkey, he had been
 conducted from one port to another in the
 Mediterranean by an English frigate, the
 captain of which showed him much at-
 tention, that he should always bear it in
 remembrance. As soon as the ceremony of
 tea was concluded, the prince ordered out
 his horse, which was a very beautiful
 young animal, with a saddle ornamented
 with a rich velvet cover, and gold stirrups.
 He then mounted him, and went through
 all the manoeuvres of managing a horse with
 which the Moors are acquainted, first at
 putting him upon the full speed, and then
 stopping him instantaneously, riding up on the
 saddle and round a post when the horse
 is on the full gallop, &c. in the exhi-
 bition of all which exercises he behaved
 very dextrous. The prince then asked me
 if we could do such things in England; and
 being obliged in regard to that of which we
 were desired, giving a few galleys to some
 of his attendants to catch a sheep out of his
 grounds, and take it home to my lodging.
 He said, that as he always was fond of see-
 ing his brothers the English, he wished I
 would visit him twice a day during my con-
 tinuance

The prince was sitting on a large mattress, covered with fine white linen, and placed on the floor facing the doorway, with his attendants on each side of him, waiting on him. Upon my first introduction he expressed uncommon pleasure at seeing me, exclaiming, *Bene, Bene Anglaise!* and adding, that the English were his brothers and best friends. I was then directed to sit on his palace, and he inquired of me whether or not he was in health; as soon as I assured him he was perfectly well, he desired me to be seated on a narrow carpet, which was placed on the floor for the purpose, and he then ordered one of his pages to bring him some, though he had no twelve o'clock dinner. Out of compliment to me, for the Moroccans seldom use it, the prince sent for milk, and said, as he knew the English always drank it with their tea, he would present me with a rich cow, that I might enjoy the cream of my own country. This promise, however, entirely escaped his royal highness's memory, and the cow never made her appearance.

In the course of our conversation, the prince manifested many indications of good-nature.

nature and address; told me, that whilst he was on his travels in Turkey, he had been conducted from one port to another in the Mediterranean by an English frigate, the captain of which shewed him so much attention, that he should always bear it in remembrance. As soon as the ceremony of tea was concluded, the prince ordered out his horse, which was a very beautiful young animal, with a saddle ornamented with a rich velvet cover, and gold stirrups. He then mounted him, and went through all the manœuvres of managing a horse with which the Moors are acquainted, such as putting him upon the full speed, and stopping him instantaneously, rising up on the saddle and firing a musket when the horse is on the full gallop, &c. in the performance of all which exercises he seemed very dexterous. The prince then asked me if we could do such things in England; and without waiting for a reply, ordered one of his attendants to catch a sheep out of his grounds, and take it home to my lodgings. He said, that as he always was fond of seeing his brothers the English, he wished I would visit him twice a day during my continuance

tinuance at MOROCCO, and then galloped off.—But to return to my observations.

The manner of salutation among the Moors is, when two equals meet, by a quick motion they shake hands, and afterwards kiss each other's hand. When an inferior meets a superior, such as an officer of rank, a judge, or a governor, he kisses that part of his HAICK which covers the arm, and sometimes, as a higher mark of respect, he will kiss his feet. But the compliment due to the emperor, or any of the princes of the blood, is to take off the cap or turban, and to prostrate the head to the ground. When two particular friends or relations meet, they anxiously embrace and kiss each other's faces and beards for a few minutes, make a number of enquiries about the health of each party, as well as that of their families, but seldom allow time for a reply.

The common topics for conversation among these people, are the occurrences of the place, religion, their women, and their horses. As curiosity is a quality which naturally attaches to all indolent people, it may easily be conjectured that the Moors are not deficient in this respect. It is incredible

... and then gathered
... that is, in order to my observation.
The manner of salutation among the
... is, to stand erect, by a mark
... hands, and afterwards
... hand. When an inferior
... such as an officer of rank,
... or a governor, he kisses that part
of his waist which covers the arm, and
... as a higher mark of respect, he
... But the edification
due to the emperor, or any of the princes
of the blood, is to take off the cap or tur-
ban and to prostrate the head to the ground.
When two particular friends or relations
... they mutually embrace and kiss each
other's face and hands for a few minutes,
make a number of enquiries about the health
of each party, as well as that of their fami-
lies, but seldom allow time for a reply.
The common topics for conversation
among these people, are the occurrences of
the place, religion, their women, and their
horses. As curiosity is a quality which is
naturally attached to all intelligent people, it
may easily be conjectured that the Moors
are not deficient in this respect. It is im-
probable

credible with what avidity they lay hold of any trifling circumstance which may occur in the neighbourhood; what pleasure and what pride they seem to take in communicating it; nor are they deficient in the arts of magnifying or adorning the tale with every addition which may serve to render it more palatable, or give it a greater appearance of plausibility.

Religion is also a favourite topic; but this subject is confined principally to those societies which are frequented by their TALBS, or men of letters. As these gentlemen, however, are not a little proud of their acquirements in reading and writing, they do not fail to embrace every opportunity of manifesting their superiority over those who are not so happy as to be distinguished by those accomplishments.

Decency of manners and delicacy in conversation are among the most certain marks of refinement and civilization, and the contrary vices are equally universal characteristics of ignorance and barbarism. The conversation of the Moors concerning their women is of the most trifling and disgusting description, and consists of absurd

Y

and

and vulgar observations, equally repugnant to decency and common sense.

The subject, however, on which, like our young men of fashion in England, they appear most calculated to shine, is their horses. It would indeed be truly disgraceful not to be accomplished upon this topic, since it appears to occupy, both day and night, by far the greatest portion of their attention. I have formerly intimated that these animals are seldom kept in stables in Morocco. They are watered and fed only once a day, the former at one o'clock at noon, and the latter at sun-set; and the only mode which they use to clean them, is by washing them all over in a river two or three times a week, and suffering them to dry themselves.

Notwithstanding the attachment which the Moors manifest to their horses, they most certainly use them with great cruelty. Their highest pleasure, and one of their first accomplishments, is, by means of long and sharp spurs to make the horse go full speed, and then to stop him instantaneously: and in this they certainly manifest uncommon dexterity. The iron-work of their
bridles.

bridge is so constructed that by its pressure
on the horse's nose and lower jaw, such
that it is not able to resist the pressure, and
the least exertion of the rider is sufficient
to throw him off his seat, and if not thrown
off, he is so much distressed that he is unable
to do any service. The saddle has only a single
girth, which is so very loose that it serves
the purpose of both reins and bridle. The
Moorish saddle is in fact a large cushion
to the spine, but the girths are still
higher and more painful. These girths
are which they ride very close, and are made
as to cover the whole of the back. They
are either plate or gilt, and are made of the
dignity, opulence, or fancy of the possessor.
Their saddles, which are covered with red
woollen cloth, and if belonging to a person
of consequence, with red satin or damask,
are fastened with one strap round the
body; in the European style, and another
round the knees.

The Moors frequently amuse themselves
by riding with the utmost apparent violence
against a wall, and a stranger would con-
ceive it impossible for them to avoid being
broken into pieces, when just as the horse's
head touches the wall, they stop him with

bridles is so constructed that by its pressure on the horse's tongue and lower jaw, with the least exertion of the rider, it fills his mouth full of blood, and if not used with the utmost caution throws him inevitably on his back. The bridle has only a single rein, which is so very long that it serves the purpose of both whip and bridle. The Moorish saddle is in some degree similar to the Spanish, but the pommel is still higher and more peaked. Their stirrups, in which they ride very short, are so formed as to cover the whole of the foot. They either plate or gild them, according to the dignity, opulence, or fancy of the possessor. Their saddles, which are covered with red woollen cloth, or, if belonging to a person of consequence, with red satin or damask, are fastened with one strong girt round the body, in the European style, and another round the shoulders.

The Moors frequently amuse themselves by riding with the utmost apparent violence against a wall; and a stranger would conceive it impossible for them to avoid being dashed to pieces, when just as the horse's head touches the wall, they stop him with

the utmost accuracy. To strangers on horseback or on foot it is also a common species of compliment to ride violently up to them, as if intending to trample them to pieces, and then to stop their horses short and fire a musquet in their faces. This compliment I have experienced, and could very well have dispensed with their politeness. Upon these occasions, they are very proud in discovering their dexterity in horsemanship, by making the animal rear up, so as almost to throw him on his back, putting him immediately after on the full speed for a few yards, then stopping him instantaneously, and all this is accompanied by loud and hollow cries.

There is another favourite amusement, which displays perhaps superior agility:—A number of persons on horseback start at the same moment, and accompanied with loud shouts, gallop at full speed to an appointed spot, when they stand up strait in the stirrups, put the rein, which I have just observed is very long, in their mouths, level their pieces and fire them off; throw their firelocks immediately over their right shoulders, and stop their horses nearly at the same

same instant. This I observed in this manner of engaging in an action.

Though I am willing to allow the horses the credit of having a great deal of spirit, and as it is necessary to the improvement of the breed, of having a great quantity of spirit, yet their bodies are ill-bred, and they are not so much as to be used for any great service in Europe, and I am convinced that the most common of these animals in Morocco are the best, and as the Arabs are very fond of the use of the whip, they are obliged to break them in when very young by striking them long and frequently with great violence over the shoulders and over the sides of the country, and when they are young and full of spirit, they are very apt to kick, and to gallop, and to run, and to jump, and to do all sorts of things, and when they are grown up, they are very apt to kick, and to gallop, and to run, and to jump, and to do all sorts of things. For this reason a Barbary horse seldom can perform any great service, and is not so much as to be used for any great service in Europe, and I am convinced that the most common of these animals in Morocco are the best, and as the Arabs are very fond of the use of the whip, they are obliged to break them in when very young by striking them long and frequently with great violence over the shoulders and over the sides of the country, and when they are young and full of spirit, they are very apt to kick, and to gallop, and to run, and to jump, and to do all sorts of things, and when they are grown up, they are very apt to kick, and to gallop, and to run, and to jump, and to do all sorts of things.

same instant. This I am told is their manner of engaging in an action.

Though I am willing to allow the Moors the merit of sitting a horse well, and, as far as is necessary for the above-mentioned exercise, of having a great command over him, yet their horses are ill-bred, and they entirely neglect to teach them those paces which in Europe are considered as the most agreeable for the common purposes of riding. As none of these animals in Morocco are geldings, and as the Moors are unacquainted with the use of the ring, they are obliged to break them in when very young by taking them long and fatiguing journies, particularly over the mountainous and rocky part of the country, where they soon reduce their spirit; they then take the opportunity of teaching them to rear up, stand fire, gallop, and stop short in the manner already related, and having accomplished this they are satisfied without any further qualification. For this reason a Barbary horse seldom can perform any other pace than a full gallop or a walk; and from being broken in and worked hard before they have acquired their full strength, these horses in a

very few years become unfit for service, The Moors seldom ride the mares, but keep them in the country for breeding; and, contrary to the general opinion in Europe, they consider them so much more valuable than horses, that they are never permitted to be exported.

Like all barbarous nations, the Moors are passionately fond of music, and some few have a taste for poetry. Their slow airs, for want of that variety which is introduced when the science has attained a degree of perfection, have a very melancholy sameness; but some of their quick tunes are beautiful and simple, and partake in some degree of the characteristic melody of the Scotch airs. The poetry of their songs, the constant subject of which is love, though there are few nations perhaps who are less sensible of that passion, has certainly less merit than the music.

Their instruments are a kind of hautboy, which differs from ours only in having no keys; the mandoline, which they have learnt to play upon from their neighbours the Spaniards; another instrument bearing some resemblance to a violin, and played upon in a similar

a similar manner, but with only two strings; the large drum, the common pipe, and the taber. These vaunted, and accompanied with a certain number of voices, upon many occasions form a band, though solo music is more common in this unsocial country.

Upon all days of rejoicing, this kind of music, repeated volleys of antiquity, either by men on horseback, or on foot, and in the evening a grand attack upon the Cascosus, constitute the principal part of the public entertainments. Wizards and jugglers also of every description meet with great encouragement from the Moors.

There are no other places of reception for the accommodation of travellers in this country, except in the *Fondaks*, which are only to be met with in large towns. These consist of a certain number of dirty apartments, with no other accommodation whatever, but the walls and roof, to protect the stranger from the inclemency of the weather; and he must furnish himself with every article of which he may be in want, both in respect to provisions and bedding. There is at the same time an open court, where the horica of all travellers are intermixed.

OF THE TONGUE TO MOUTH SCIENCE

and few girls selected for service.
The others follow in the same way, but
keep them in the treasury for breeding,
and passing on the general opinion of the
people, they consider them to be much more
valuable than those, that they are more
likely to be exported.

Like all barbarous nations, the Moors are
passionately fond of music, and some few
have a taste for poetry. Their song and
dance is highly pleasing and is introduced
when the dance has attained a degree of
perfection, they have a very noble and
beautiful manner of their dance, and are
in general, in a state of high spirits, and
the melody of the Scotch air.
The music of their songs, the rhythm of the
dance is very lively, though there are few
persons perhaps who are less sensible of that
passion, but certainly less more than the
moor.

Their instruments are a kind of harp,
which differs from ours only in having no
keys; the mandolin, which they have learnt
to play upon from their neighbours the
Spaniards; another instrument bearing some
resemblance to a viola, and played upon in
a similar

a similar manner, but with only two strings; the large drum, the common pipe, and the tabor. These united, and accompanied with a certain number of voices, upon many occasions form a band, though solo music is more common in this unsocial country.

Upon all days of rejoicing, this kind of music, repeated volleys of musquetry, either by men on horseback or on foot, and in the evening a grand attack upon the Cuscosou, constitute the principal part of the public entertainments. Mountebanks and jugglers also of every description meet with great encouragement from the Moors.

There are no other places of reception for the accommodation of travellers in this country, except in their FONDAKS, which are only to be met with in large towns. These consist of a certain number of dirty apartments, with no other accommodation whatever, but the walls and roof, to protect the stranger from the inclemency of the weather; and he must furnish himself with every article of which he may be in want, both in respect to provisions and bedding. There is at the same time an open court, where the horses of all travellers are intermixed.

In most of the towns there are regular schools, where those children whose parents have the means of doing it, and have sense enough to send them (which indeed are but few in proportion to the whole) are instructed by the TALBS in reading and writing, and sometimes in the first rules of arithmetic. The greater part of the people, however, learn very little more than to read a few prayers selected from the Koran, which are in common use, and are written in Arabic characters, on paper which is pasted on a board.

To speak particularly on the religion of the Moors would require a volume, and such a volume as would certainly be more extensive than entertaining. It is well known they profess the Mahometan faith, and I may add, that they attend very rigidly to all the bigotry and superstition which is peculiar to that religion.

Since every stranger who enters a mosque is either put to death or is obliged to conform to their religion, a very exact account of their places of worship is not to be expected from an European. The observations I made *en passant*, the doors, which
a c

are very large, being in the day-time always
open, I shall endeavour to relate.

The mosque is usually a large square
building, composed of the same materials
as the houses, consisting of broad and lofty
piazas, opening into a square court, in a
manner in some degree similar to the Royal
Exchange of London. In the centre of
the court is a large fountain, and a small
stream surrounds the piazas, where the
Moors perform the ceremony of ablution.
The court and piazas are floored with blue
and white checkered tiles, and the latter
are covered with matting, upon which the
Moors kneel while repeating their prayers.
In the most conspicuous part of the mosque,
fronting the East, stands a kind of pul-
pit, where the *TALA* or priest occasionally
preaches. The Moors always enter this
place of worship barefooted, leaving their
slippers at the door. On the top of the
mosque is a square steeple with a flag-staff,
whither at stated hours the *TALA* ascends,
hoists a white flag (for they have no bells),
and calls the people to prayer, repeating
in Arabic three times, and addressing him-
self each time to a different part of the town,

Here

In all of the towns there are regular schools, where those children whose parents have the means of doing so, and have sent them to school (which indeed are but few) are employed to the whole are instructed by the Teachers in reading and writing, and sometimes in the first rules of arithmetic. The greater part of the people however learn very little more than to read a few prayers selected from the Koran, which are in common use, and are written in Arabic characters, on paper which is pasted on a board.

To speak particularly on the religion of the Maldives would require a volume; and even to describe it would certainly be more tedious than entertaining. It is well known they profess the Mohammedan faith, and I must add, that they attend very rigidly to all the rigour and superstition which is peculiar to that religion.

Since every stranger who enters a mosque is either put to death or is obliged to convert to their religion, a very exact account of their place of worship is not to be expected from any European. The ceremony which is performed at the door, which

are very large, being in the day-time always open, I shall endeavour to relate.

The mosque is usually a large square building, composed of the same materials as the houses, consisting of broad and lofty piazzas, opening into a square court, in a manner in some degree similar to the Royal Exchange of London. In the centre of the court is a large fountain, and a small stream surrounds the piazzas, where the Moors perform the ceremony of ablution. The court and piazzas are floored with blue and white checquered tiling, and the latter are covered with matting, upon which the Moors kneel while repeating their prayers. In the most conspicuous part of the mosque, fronting the East, stands a kind of pulpit, where the TALB or priest occasionally preaches. The Moors always enter this place of worship barefooted, leaving their slippers at the door. On the top of the mosque is a square steeple with a flag-staff, whither at stated hours the TALB ascends, hoists a white flag (for they have no bells,) and 'calls the people to prayers, repeating in Arabic three times, and addressing himself each time to a different part of the town,

How

How great is God! Mahomet is his prophet!
Come all ye faithful; come to prayer. From this high situation the voice is heard at a considerable distance, and the TALBS have a monotonous mode of enunciation, the voice sinking at the end of every short sentence, which in some measure resembles the sound of a bell.

The moment the flag is displayed every person forsakes his employment, and goes to prayers. If they are near a mosque, they perform their devotions within it, otherwise immediately on the spot where they happen to be, and always with their faces towards the East, in honour of the prophet Mahomet, who it is well known was buried at Medina. The prayer which is generally repeated on these occasions is a chapter from the Koran, acknowledging the goodness of God and Mahomet; and it is accompanied with various gestures, such as lifting the hands above the head, bowing twice, performing two genuflexions, bowing again twice, and kissing the ground. The whole of this ceremony they repeat three times.

Their

That festival is on our Friday, and commences about six o'clock the preceding evening. On this day they use a blue flag instead of the white one. As it has been prophesied that they are to be conquered by the Christians on the Saturday day, the gates of all the towns and of the emperor's palaces are shut when at divine service on that day, in order to avoid being surprised during that period. Their wars are not distinguished by any particular dress.

The Moors have three solemn devotional periods in the course of the year. The first, which is named *Ain ou Castar*, is held in commemoration of the birth of Mahomet. It continues seven days, during which period every person who can afford the expence kills a sheep as a sacrifice, and divides it among his friends. The second is the *RAMADAN*. This is a rigorous fast or Lent, held at the season when Mahomet is supposed to have first appeared in his flight from Mecca to Medina; and is conducted by the Moors with so much superstition, that for thirty days, from sun-rise to sun-set, they lay aside all worldly acts, and devote their whole attention to exercises of piety; carefully abstain-

The great object of the prayer is the prophet's name, which is repeated, and the prayer. From the high voices the voices heard at a considerable distance, and the TALIB have a continuous noise of exclamation, the voice being at the end of every short sentence, which in some measure resembles the sound of a bell.

The moment the flag is displayed every person forsakes his employment, and goes to prayer. If they are near a mosque, they perform their devotions within it; otherwise immediately on the spot where they happen to be, and always with their faces towards the East, in honour of the prophet Mahomet, who it is well known was buried at Mecca. The prayer which is generally repeated on these occasions is a chapter from the Koran, acknowledging the goodness of God and Mahomet, and it is accompanied with various gestures, such as lifting the hands above the head, bowing twice, performing two genuflections, bowing again twice, and kissing the ground. The whole of this ceremony they repeat three times.

Then

Their sabbath is on our Friday, and commences from six o'clock the preceding evening. On this day they use a blue flag instead of the white one. As it has been prophesied that they are to be conquered by the Christians on the sabbath-day, the gates of all the towns and of the emperor's palaces are shut when at divine service on that day, in order to avoid being surprised during that period. Their TALBS are not distinguished by any particular dress.

The Moors have three solemn devotional periods in the course of the year. The first, which is named AID DE CABIER, is held in commemoration of the birth of Mahomet. It continues seven days, during which period every person who can afford the expence kills a sheep as a sacrifice, and divides it among his friends. The second is the RAMADAM. This is a rigorous fast or lent, held at the season when Mahomet disappeared in his flight from Mecca to Medina; and is conducted by the Moors with so much superstition, that for thirty days, from sun-rise to sun-set, they lay aside all worldly acts, and devote their whole attention to exercises of piety; carefully abstain-
ing

ing from eating, drinking, smoaking, washing their mouths, or even swallowing their saliva; and they are indulged with their usual custom of bathing only, upon condition, that they avoid suffering the water to approach their heads, lest any of it should enter the mouth or ears. To make amends for this strict observance of their lent during the day, they appropriate the whole night to the indulgence of every gratification, and at the expiration of the fast, a general festival takes place, named the BEYRAN, which continues seven days. The third is named LLASHORE, and is a day set apart by Mahomet for every person to compute the value of his property, in order for the payment of ZAKAT, that is, one tenth of their income to the poor, and other pious uses. Although this feast only lasts a single day, yet it is celebrated with far greater magnificence than either of the others.

There is also a superstitious custom among the Moors, when any thing of moment is to be undertaken, such as going on a dangerous journey or voyage, the disposal of their children in marriage, &c. for some grave person to make an harangue to the multitude,

multitude, upon which his auditors call for the key of direction. By this is meant the performance of joining the hands, looking steadfastly on the palms during the admonition, then by a joint concurrence calling on God and the prophet, and concluding the ceremony by stroking their faces with both hands, and joining in chorus, saying *Salem, Salem*, (peace be with you) with much devotion. The due performance of this ceremony, they conceive will ensure them certain success in all their undertakings.

The Moors compute time by lunar months, and count the days of the week by the first, second, third, &c. beginning from our Sunday. They use a common reed for writing, and begin their manuscripts from right to left.

The Moors marry very young, many of their females not being more than twelve years of age at their nuptials. As Mahometans, it is well known that their religion admits of polygamy to the extent of four wives, and as many concubines as they please; but if we except the very opulent, the people seldom avail themselves of this indulgence, since it entails on them a vast additional

additional expence in house-keeping, and in providing for a large family. Whatever institution is contrary to truth and sound morality will in practice refute itself; nor is any further argument than this single observation wanting to answer all the absurdities which have been advanced in favour of a plurality of wives. In contracting marriage the parents of both parties are the only agents, and the intended bride and bridegroom never see each other till the ceremony is performed. The marriage settlements are made before the CADİ, and then the friends of the bride produce her portion, or if not, the husband agrees to settle a certain sum upon her, in case he should die, or divorce her on account of barrenness, or any other cause. The children of the wives have all an equal claim to the effects of the father and mother, but those of the concubines can each only claim half a share.

When the marriage is finally agreed upon, the bride is kept at home eight days, to receive her female friends, who pay congratulatory visits every day. At the same time a TALB attends upon her, to converse with

which her relations are then engaged in, on which she is about to enter, on these occasions he constantly recites some of his instructions with saying a short hymn, which is added to the ceremony. The bride and her relations go through the ceremony of being pointed at; the nature of which custom I shall describe when I speak of the harem.

During this process the bridegroom on the other hand receives visits from his male friends in the morning, and in the evening rides through the town accompanied by them, some playing on the baglam and sazes, while others are employed in long volleys of musquetry. In all their festival the discharge of musquetry indeed forms a principal part of the entertainment. Contrary to the European mode, which particularly aims at firing with exactness, the Moors discharge their pieces as irregularly as possible, so as to have a continual succession of reports for a few minutes.

On the day of marriage, the bride in the evening is put into a square or octagonal cage, about twelve feet in circumference, which is covered with fine white linen, and

with her relative to the solemn engagement on which she is about to enter; on these occasions he commonly accompanies his admonitions with singing a pious hymn, which is adapted to the solemnity. The bride also with her near relations go through the ceremony of being painted afresh; the nature of which custom I shall describe when I speak of the harem.

During this process the bridegroom on the other hand receives visits from his male friends in the morning, and in the evening rides through the town accompanied by them, some playing on hautboys and drums, while others are employed in firing volleys of musquetry. In all their festivals the discharge of musquetry indeed forms a principal part of the entertainment. Contrary to the European mode, which particularly aims at firing with exactness, the Moors discharge their pieces as irregularly as possible, so as to have a continual succession of reports for a few minutes.

On the day of marriage, the bride in the evening is put into a square or octagonal cage, about twelve feet in circumference, which is covered with fine white linen, and

sometimes with gauzes and silks of various colours. In this vehicle, which is placed on a mule, she is paraded round the streets, accompanied by her relations and friends, some carrying lighted torches, others playing on hautboys, and a third party again firing volleys of musquetry.

In this manner she is carried to the house of her intended husband, who returns about the same time from performing similar ceremonies. On her arrival she is placed in an apartment by herself, and her husband is introduced to her alone for the first time, who finds her sitting on a silk or velvet cushion, supposing her to be a person of consequence, with a small table before her, upon which are two wax candles lighted. Her shift, or more properly shirt, hangs down like a train behind her, and over it is a silk or velvet robe with close sleeves, which at the breast and wrists is embroidered with gold; this dress reaches something lower than the calf of the leg. Round her head is tied a black silk scarf, which hangs behind as low as the ground. Thus attired, the bride sits with her hands over her eyes, when her husband appears and receives her as his wife, without
any

any further ceremony * for the agreement made by the friends before the Cadi is the only specific contract which is thought necessary.

If the husband should have any reason to suspect that his wife has not been strictly virtuous, he is at liberty to divorce her and take another. For some time after marriage the family and friends are engaged in much feasting and a variety of amusements, which last a longer or shorter time, according to the circumstances of the parties. It is usually customary for the men to remain at home eight days and the women eight months after they are first married; and the woman is at liberty to divorce herself from her husband if she can prove that he does not provide her with a proper subsistence. If he refuses her, the law obliges him to pay her, for the first offence, eight muntahs; for the second, a sum equal to the price of her value; and the third time she may leave him entirely. He is then at liberty to marry again at any time.

* I have seen several instances of this custom, and have observed that the friends of the bride and groom are present at the ceremony, and that the Cadi is always present.

...with guests and like of various
...which is placed on
...the throne, and
...the friends, from
...others playing on
...and a third party again being vol-
...of ceremony.

...the manner she is carried to the house
...her deceased husband, who remains about
...the time from performing family cere-
...On her arrival she is placed in an
...apartment by herself, and her husband is re-
...to her alone for the first time, who
...her sitting on a silk or velvet cushion
...her to be a person of consequence,
...with a small table before her, upon which
...two wax candles lighted. Her dress, or
...her shirt, hangs down like a train
...behind her, and over it is a silk or velvet
...robe with close sleeves, which at the breast
...and wrists is embroidered with gold; this
...reaches something lower than the calf
...of the leg. Round her head is tied a black
...silk scarf, which hangs behind as low as the
...ground. Then around the body she wears
...her hands over her eyes, when her husband
...appears and receives her in his arms, without

any further ceremony * : for the agreement made by the friends before the CADİ is the only specific contract which is thought necessary.

If the husband should have any reason to suspect that his wife has not been strictly virtuous, he is at liberty to divorce her and take another. For some time after marriage the family and friends are engaged in much feasting and a variety of amusements, which last a longer or shorter time, according to the circumstances of the parties. It is usually customary for the man to remain at home eight days and the woman eight months after they are first married; and the woman is at liberty to divorce herself from her husband if she can prove that he does not provide her with a proper subsistence. If he curses her, the law obliges him to pay her, for the first offence, eight ducats; for the second, a rich dress of still greater value; and the third time she may leave him entirely. He is then at liberty to marry again in two months.

* Interim duæ ministræ negræ expectant foris, ut notitiam habeant consummationis; quod cum pro certo cognoverint, cantus buccinarum, & bombardarum emissio factum annunciant.

At the birth of a child, it is customary for the parents to grieve eight days, at the expiration of which they sacrifice a goat or a sheep, and invite their friends and acquaintance to partake of the feast. Women suffer but little inconvenience in this country from child-bearing; they are frequently up the next day, and go through all the duties of the house with the infant upon their backs. They do not adopt the method of teaching their children to walk which is customary in Europe, but when they are twelve months old they put them on the floor, where from first crawling they naturally in a short time acquire the habit of walking, and as soon as they can be made in the least degree useful, they are put to the various kinds of labour adapted to their age and strength. Others, whose parents are in better circumstances, are, as I before observed, sometimes sent to school; and those who are intended for the church usually continue their studies till they have nearly learnt the Koran by rote. In that case they are enrolled among the TALBS or learned men of the law; and upon leaving school are paraded round the streets on a horse, accompanied by music and a large
concourse

concerning the people. The procession is conducted in the following manner. Upon the day appointed, one of the most lively boys in the place is procured for the youth to ride on, who, as he is a person of consequence, is dressed in all the gaily which his parents and friends can afford, wearing a turban richly ornamented with gold and jewels, and interspersed with flowers. Then, mounted on his horse, which is also without any decorations, carrying in his hand a paper rolled up in a bag, on which he looks with steady attention, and he proceeds giving directions to the attendants and the boys of old age to the different places appointed for the purpose, accompanied by music, and all his schoolfellows on horseback, dressed according to their circumstances. At last they meet at the house of the head boy of the school, where they are treated with a collation of sweetmeats. This custom, which is evidently adopted with a view of procuring an amuse in their youth, is one of the very few good institutions which are observable among these people.

In celebrating the rite of circumcision, the child is carried very sumptuously, and carried

At the birth of a child, it is customary for the parents to grieve eight days, at the expiration of which they sacrifice a goat or a sheep, and invite their friends and neighbours to partake of the feast. Women suffer but little inconvenience in this country from child-bearing; they are frequently up the next day, and go through all the duties of the house with the infant upon their backs. They do not adopt the method of teaching their children to walk which is customary in Europe, but when they are twelve months old they put them on the floor, where from first crawling they naturally in a short time acquire the habit of walking, and as soon as they can be made in the least degree useful, they are put to the various kinds of labour adapted to their age and strength. Others, whose parents are in better circumstances, as I before observed, sometimes sent to school; and those who are intended for the church usually continue their studies till they have nearly learnt the Koran by rote. In that case they are enrolled among the *talimas* or learned men of the law; and upon leaving school are paraded round the streets on a horse, accompanied by music and a large concourse

concourse of people. The procession is conducted in the following manner. Upon the day appointed, one of the most shewy horses in the place is procured for the youth to ride on, who if he is a person of consequence, is drest in all the gaiety which silks and brocades can afford, wearing a turban richly ornamented with gold and jewels, and interspersed with flowers. Thus arrayed he mounts his horse, which also is not without its decorations, carrying in his hand his prayers pasted on a board, on which he looks with stedfast attention; and he proceeds with all the sedateness and composed gravity of old age to the different places appointed for the purpose, accompanied by music, and all his schoolfellows on horseback dressed according to their circumstances. At last they meet at the house of the head boy of the school, where they are treated with a collection of sweetmeats. This custom, which is evidently adopted with a view of promoting an emulation in their youths, is one of the very few good institutions which are observable among these people.

In celebrating the rite of circumcision, the child is dressed very sumptuously, and carried

on a mule, or, if the parents are in poor circumstances, on an ass, accompanied with flags flying and musicians playing on hautboys and beating drums. In this manner they proceed to the mosque, where the ceremony is performed.

When any person dies, a certain number of women are hired for the purpose of lamentation (for the men are seldom observed to weep for the loss of a friend) in the performance of which nothing can be more grating to the ear, or more unpleasant, than their frightful moans or rather howlings: at the same time these mercenary mourners beat their heads and breasts, and tear their cheeks with their nails. The bodies are usually buried a few hours after death. Previous to interment the corpse is washed very clean, and sewed up in a shroud composed of seven pieces of fine linen united together, with the right hand under the head, which is pointed towards MECCA; it is carried on a bier supported upon men's shoulders to the burying-place, which is always, with great propriety, on the outside of the town, for they never bury their dead in the mosques or within the bounds of an inhabited place. The bier is accompanied

... to the ...
... of the ...
... with ...
... playing ...
... in ...
... they ...
... where ...
... are ...

... a certain number ...
... to ...
... the ...
... in the ...
... are ...
... at the ...
... how ...
... and ...
... are ...
... Prison ...
... is ...
... of ...
... is ...
... a ...
... of ...
... with ...
... to ...
... in ...
... of ...
... are ...

accompanied by numbers of people, two abreast, who walk very fast, calling upon God and Mahomet, and singing hymns adapted to the occasion. The grave is made very wide at the bottom, and narrow at the top, and the body is deposited without any other ceremony than singing and praying in the same manner as on their way to the grave.

They have no tombs in this country, but long and plain stones; and it is frequently customary for the female friends of the departed to weep over their graves for several days after the funeral. The Moors will not allow Christians or Jews to pass over their places of interment; as they have a superstitious idea, which is perhaps more prevalent among the lower class of people, than those who are better informed, that the dead suffer pain from having their graves trodden upon by infidels; and I recollect when at TANGIER, I received a very severe rebuke from a Moor, for accidentally having passed through one of their burying grounds.

When a woman loses her husband she mourns four months and eight days, during which period she is to wear no silver or

gold; and if she happens to be pregnant, she is to mourn till she is brought to bed. For the above time the relations of her late husband are obliged to support her. I could not learn that any mourning was due from the husband for the loss of his wife; but it is customary, particularly among the great people, for a son to mourn for his father by not shaving his head or any part of his beard, and by not cutting his nails for a certain period.

When a Jew or a Christian is converted to the Mahometan faith, he is immediately dressed in a Moorish habit, and paraded round the streets on horseback, accompanied with music and a great concourse of people. He then chuses himself a Moorish name, and fixes on a person who adopts him as a child, and is ever afterwards called his father. This adoption, however, is only nominal, for he is by no means bound to support him. The new convert is not allowed to marry any other woman than a Negro, or the daughter of a renegade; and his descendants are not considered as genuine Moors till the fourth generation.

The

The negroes in the capital of the
 nation are principally Spaniards, though
 there are some few of other nations in the
 country, who have deserted from China or
 Spain, to avoid the hand of justice for some
 capital crime or misdemeanor—especially
 murder. I met with many of these
 people at Moxaca, who frankly acknow-
 ledged to me that murder had been the
 cause of their desertion. Though the
 negro may for various reasons have been
 unwilling to confess his guilt, yet the
 blacks in general do not deny that they
 cannot be induced upon any terms
 to allow them to form a part of their so-
 ciety.

I cannot better conclude this section than
 by presenting to the reader the following
 account of the caverns of Moxaca and
 Guaya, which I received from a gentle-
 man resident in Baguay, on whose veracity
 I could place the utmost confidence.

Seven months before the feast of the
 CANON, or the commemoration of the
 birth of Mahomet, pilgrims from every
 quarter assemble at Foz, in order to join
 the caravan which at that season proceeds

... A ... to ...
... and ... the ... to be pregnant,
... to ... the ... to bed.
... the ... the ... of her
... to ... to support her.
... that any ... was
... for the ... of his
... particularly among
... for a son to mourn for
... his head or any
... and by not cutting his
... period

When a Jew or a Christian is converted
to the Mahomedan faith, he is immediately
dressed in a Moorish habit, and paraded
round the town on horseback, accom-
panied with music and a great concourse
of people. He then chooses himself a
Moorish wife, and fixes on a person who
looks upon him as a child, and is ever afterwards
called his father. This adoption, however,
is only nominal, for he is by no means
bound to support him. The new convert is
not allowed to marry any other woman
than a Negro, or the daughter of a neg-
ro; and his descendants are not con-
sidered as genuine Moors till the fourth
generation.

The

The renegadoes in the empire of Morocco are principally Spaniards, though there are some few of other nations in the country, who have deserted from Ceuta or Spain, to avoid the hand of justice for some capital crime or misdemeanor—commonly, indeed, murder. I met with many of these people at Morocco, who frankly acknowledged to me that murder had been the cause of their desertion. Though the emperor may for various reasons find it convenient to countenance renegadoes, yet the Moors in general so thoroughly detest them, that they cannot be induced upon any terms to allow them to form a part of their society.

I cannot better conclude this section than by submitting to the reader the following account of the caravans to MECCA and GUINEA, which I received from a gentleman resident in Barbary, on whose veracity I could place the utmost confidence.

Seven months before the feast AID DE CABIER, or the commemoration of the birth of Mahomet, pilgrims from every quarter assemble at FEZ, in order to join the caravan which at that season proceeds

for MECCA. They are composed of three classes of people.—First, The mountaineers, named BREBES: Secondly, The Moorish merchants: and, Thirdly, Persons in public employments, or who are engaged about the court of the emperor. Thus religion and interest conspire to draw together a large and motley groupe, and to induce them to undertake a journey which is as fatiguing and dangerous as it is expensive.

The first class are not required to ask permission to join the caravan. The second are obliged to present themselves to their respective governors, as well to avoid the inconveniences of debts on their own account, as on that of their families, who might be subject to be molested by creditors during their absence. If a merchant has the least connexion with the court, it is expected that he also present himself to the emperor, who, as he feels disposed, grants or refuses him permission to enter upon the journey. Those of the third class must have an express permission from the emperor, who never allows any to go whose circumstances will not sufficiently enable them

them to deliver the reports of the
 agents.

As there are two modes of performing
 this pilgrimage, by sea and by land, those
 who prefer the former are subjected to an
 examination by the governor of the port
 whence they embark, so that they pay
 the freight of the ship, and to secure him-
 self whether they have sufficient means to
 go and return from this remote spot of
 Mahoungwa. When they are under
 the necessity of being examined, they are
 obliged to pay a fine, but not to be ex-
 amined also, but not to be examined
 either, the guilt of the various crimes
 to which they are liable is to be
 any irregularities.

The place whence the caravan sets out
 by land, is near Taxa, a town in the pro-
 vince of Taxa, some distance to the east
 of the city of Taxa, the latter being the first
 place of residence. At Taxa, the most
 commercial city in the whole empire, and
 abounding with provisions of every descrip-
 tion, each person furnishes himself in the
 best

them to defray the expences of the pilgrimage.

As there are two modes of performing this pilgrimage, by sea and by land, those who prefer the former are subjected to an examination by the governor of the port whence they embark, to see that they pay the freight of the vessel, and to inform himself whether they have sufficient means to go and return from this sacred object of Mahometan devotion, without being under the necessity of borrowing, or being suspected of using any base and dishonourable means of obtaining a subsistence. Those who proceed by land are liable to be examined also, but not so rigorously as the others, the Shaik of the caravan having the power to punish those who are guilty of any irregularities.

The place whence the caravan sets out by land, is from TEZA, a town in the province of TEDLA, some distance to the East of the city of FEZ, the latter being the first place of rendezvous. At FEZ, the most commercial city in the whole empire, and abounding with provisions of every description, each person furnishes himself in the best

best manner he is able, according to his rank and circumstances, with a sufficient supply to last till he reaches TRIPOLI or TUNIS at least.

This grand caravan is always accompanied by many others, of which one goes to ALGIERS, another to TUNIS, and a third to GRAND CAIRO, &c. Those persons who go to ALGIERS and TUNIS are not under the necessity of asking permission, as they are persons who are accustomed to carry on a trade with those two places; whence they return with a quantity of their respective manufactures. The caps of TUNIS are of great use in the empire of MOROCCO, and their silks also sell at a very good price, though upon the whole those of ALGIERS are preferable for the girdles used by the Moors, curtains, women's dresses, and furniture for beds and rooms. The manufactures indeed of both ALGIERS and TUNIS are brought to a greater perfection than those of MOROCCO. The merchants who go upon these expeditions carry with them ready money, HAICKS, and slippers, which are the manufactures of MOROCCO, and dispose of the two last articles to the
Arabs

A TOUR TO MOSCOW

...the ...
...to ...
...though they ...
...a part of their ...
...for a ...
...of the month ...
...per ...
...grand caravan ...
...following order ...
...and ...
...met, to give every ...
...journey, they all ...
...chief conductor, ...
...Schwarz ...
...devotions to the ...
...beats, &c. The ...
...are then ...
...the ...
...party follow ...
...from devotion ...
...trusted the ...
...camels. And ...
...those who are ...
...mules. The ...
...sun-ride, stops ...
...first, and about ...

the country is a desert, according to the
 ancient historians, with a small
 number of inhabitants. The country of
 Morocco is situated in the north-west
 of Africa.

The country is always accom-
 panied by a small number of
 inhabitants, of which the most
 considerable is the city of Fez, and a small
 number of other towns. Their religion
 is the same as that of the Arabs, and
 they are not permitted to marry
 with the Christians who are accustomed to
 live in the same places: but to prevent
 a mixture of blood, the laws are
 very strict. The city of Fez
 is the capital of the empire of Mo-
 rocco, and is situated on the banks of
 the river Fez, which is a very
 good one, though upon the whole the
 country is not so fertile as the rest of
 Africa, and is not so well cultivated.
 The country is divided into several
 provinces, and is governed by a
 king, who is elected by the people.
 The country is very fertile, and
 produces a great quantity of
 wheat, barley, and other grains.
 The country is also very rich in
 minerals, and is famous for its
 gold and silver mines. The
 country is also very rich in
 oil, and is famous for its
 oil of olives. The country is
 also very rich in spices, and is
 famous for its pepper, cloves,
 and other spices. The country
 is also very rich in fruits, and
 is famous for its oranges, lemons,
 and other fruits. The country
 is also very rich in vegetables,
 and is famous for its cabbages,
 carrots, and other vegetables.
 The country is also very rich in
 animals, and is famous for its
 horses, oxen, and other animals.
 The country is also very rich in
 birds, and is famous for its
 parrots, peacocks, and other birds.
 The country is also very rich in
 fish, and is famous for its
 cod, salmon, and other fish.
 The country is also very rich in
 minerals, and is famous for its
 gold and silver mines.

Arabs and inhabitants of the towns in the neighbourhood of ALGIERS and TUNIS, who, though they do not wear the HAICK as a part of their dress, yet make use of them for a variety of other purposes.

Some time within the first fifteen days of the month JUMETH TENII, every proper preparation being previously made, the grand caravan sets off from TEZA in the following order:—After having invoked the true and sole God, and his prophet Mahomet, to give every benediction to this sacred journey, they all meet near the tent of the chief conductor, who is named in Arabic SCHECK REBECK, and commence their devotions to the sound of clarinets, tambours, &c. The unloaded camels and mules are then first put in motion, attended by the cooks, watermen, &c. Next to this party follow those who travel on foot, either from devotion or necessity; to these is entrusted the care of the loaded mules and camels. And the rear is brought up by those who are mounted either on horses or mules. The caravan is put in motion at sun-rise, stops at twelve o'clock at noon to dine, and about four in the afternoon the people

people encamp in the same manner as they did at TEZA.

The course which they take is through the interior parts of the country, leaving TREMECEN, ALGIERS, and TUNIS to their left. Some of them, indeed, make excursions to the two latter places, and afterwards join the caravan. By these means they are enabled both to obtain a fresh supply of provisions for themselves and beasts, and to sell to the Arabs, HAICKS, slippers, and old caps, for which they usually receive a very good price; and the profits enable them frequently to make advantageous purchases at MECCA, ALEXANDRIA, and CAIRO.

Upon their arrival, after a journey of two months and a half, at that part of the sea-coast where the tower of SALINES is situated, and which is about half a day's ride from the city of TRIPOLI, they rest themselves ten days. At this place all the pilgrims supply themselves with forty or fifty days provisions, which is generally sufficient to support them to ALEXANDRIA or GRAND CAIRO; and on their return they purchase in the neighbourhood of TUNIS and TRIPOLI a large supply of mules,

THE HISTORY OF THE UNITED STATES

OF AMERICA

FROM THE FIRST SETTLEMENTS TO THE PRESENT TIME

BY

JOHN F. JOHNSON

OF THE CITY OF NEW YORK

AND

OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

AND

OF THE CITY OF ALBANY

AND

OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

AND

OF THE CITY OF ALBANY

AND

OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

AND

OF THE CITY OF ALBANY

AND

OF THE STATE OF NEW YORK

mules, frequently giving only twenty-five hard dollars for what they afterwards sell in Morocco for eighty or an hundred.

From the tower of SALINES they continue their route as far as ALEXANDRIA and GRAND CAIRO, where they furnish themselves, in the same manner as at TRIPOLI, with sufficient provisions for the remainder of the journey, which requires altogether near seven months to accomplish. To those who undertake this journey for the purpose of trade, it generally answers extremely well. By purchasing goods at one place, and selling them at another, they contrive to make upon each sale a profit of ten per cent.

The Arabs from FEZ as far as ALEXANDRIA and GRAND CAIRO, though a rude class of people, are very warmly attached to their religion, and on that account give the pilgrims a friendly reception, furnishing them with barley, butter, eggs, mutton, beef, &c. From that place, however, to MECCA the route is not so easy, as the Arabs, instead of the benefactors, frequently become the plunderers of these holy travellers.

vellers. On these occasions they spare nothing, and leave them not so much as the necessaries of life ; particularly if they refuse the contributions which they usually demand for permitting the caravan to pass peaceably through the country. Within the last seven or eight years this passage is become more dangerous than ever. The banditti now assemble in very considerable bodies in these deserts, and at certain passes the travellers may be assailed with great advantage. In passing the isthmus of SUEZ, for instance, above Alexandria, the caravan may be defeated by an hundred men. These robbers, therefore, generally endeavour to post themselves in such a manner as to attack it in this place.

Those people who carry on a petty trade endeavour to convert their little stock into ready money upon their arrival at MECCA; where, with the remainder of the caravan, and other Mahometan pilgrims, they commemorate by a feast the nativity of the great prophet Mahomet, when every person is obliged to sacrifice at least one sheep. It is computed that on this day, which is
the

A TOUR TO MESOPOTAMIA.

the tenth of the month of March, 1845, two millions of lires are deposited in Mecca.

After the performance of the ceremony, the majority of the travellers employ themselves in laying out their money to the best advantage. Some purchase Indian, Levantine silks, &c.; others essence of rose, amber, musk, Persian silks, &c.; while another part of them save their money to be laid out at Grand Cairo, where they purchase a good stock of raw silk, cotton, and manufactured silks of different kinds. In this city, indeed, every article may be had at nearly the same price as at Mecca. On the whole, we may assert, of a moderate computation, that the value of the articles contained in one of these caravans, joined with the ready money, amounts to two millions of hard dollars.

Those persons who proceed by sea join the caravan after disembarking at Alexandria, and paying the freight of the vessel in which they set sail. On their return also considerable numbers embark at Alexandria, and land at Tybriah or Tabor, whence they depart for their respective

calms. On these occasions they spare nothing, and leave them not so much as the necessities of life; particularly if they refuse the contributions which they usually demand for permitting the caravans to pass peacefully through the country. Within the last seven or eight years this passage is become more dangerous than ever. The banditti now assemble in very considerable bodies in these deserts, and at certain places the travellers may be assailed with great advantage. In passing the isthmus of Suez, for instance, above Alexandria, the caravan may be attacked by an hundred men. Their soldiers, therefore, generally endeavour to post themselves in such a manner as to meet it in this place.

Those people who carry on a petty trade endeavour to convert their little stock into ready money upon their arrival at Mecca; where, with the remainder of the caravan, and other Mahometan pilgrims, they commemorate by a feast the nativity of the great prophet Mahomet, when every person is obliged to sacrifice at least one sheep. It is computed that on this day, which is

the tenth of the moon DALAJA, above two millions of sheep are slaughtered at MECCA.

After the performance of this solemn rite the majority of the travellers employ themselves in laying out their money to the best advantage. Some purchase muslins, Levant silks, &c.; others essence of roses, amber, musk, Persian silks, &c.; while another part of them save their money to lay it out at GRAND CAIRO, where they purchase a good stock of raw silk, cottons, and manufactured silks of different kinds. In this city, indeed, every article may be had at nearly the same price as at MECCA. On the whole, we may assert, at a moderate computation, that the value of the articles contained in one of these caravans, joined with the ready money, amounts to two millions of hard dollars.

Those persons who proceed by sea join the caravan after disembarking at ALEXANDRIA, and paying the freight of the vessel in which they set sail. On their return also considerable numbers embark at ALEXANDRIA, and land at TETUAN or TANGIER, whence they depart for their respective

respective homes, and sell the commodities they bring with them for perhaps a third more than their original price. Others continue their journey by land, and add to the riches brought from the Levant the merchandizes of TUNIS and ALGIERS, which are held in great esteem throughout the empire of Morocco. By these means they double the capital they provided themselves with at first setting out.

It would be no very difficult matter for a Christian to join one of these caravans, provided he obtained the recommendation and express permission of his Moorish majesty, or the SHAIK of the caravan, who would take him under his protection. This obstacle would be still further removed, if the Christian would consent to wear the Turkish habit, or dress himself in the manner they are obliged to adopt at GRAND CAIRO. By these means he would obviate every inconvenience to which the European dress subjects a traveller, both with respect to the wild Arabs, and to the weak and illiberal people of the caravan. As the caravan, however, does not go far into the interior parts of the country, the object of discovery

discovery would hardly be made. It counterbalanced the fatigues and dangers of the expedition.

There are no caravans which go directly into the interior parts of the country. It would, in fact, be as dangerous for a European as for a Christian to penetrate one hundred leagues beyond the limits of the empire of Morocco. The inhabitants of these parts are savage, warlike, and capable of committing any crime for a very trifling motive. A fatal proof of the cruelty of these Arabs occurred in the year 1786, when forty Europeans, on their return from Mecca, were massacred. These people demanded hospices in some of the mountains of Zaama, near Mecca, for only one night; but as they brought some valuable goods with them, it is reported that the Arabs, owing to that circumstance, put them to death.

The country beyond the mountains of Zaama, about the day's journey to the east of Morocco, is not very fertile. The soil is very dry, and the climate is very hot. The inhabitants are very poor, and the country is very desolate.

discovery would hardly be sufficient to counterbalance the fatigues and dangers of the expedition.

There are no caravans which go directly into the interior parts of the country. It would, in fact, be as dangerous for a Mahometan as for a Christian to penetrate an hundred leagues beyond the known limits of the empire of Morocco, as the inhabitants of these parts are savage, avaricious, and capable of committing any crime for a very trifling emolument. A fatal proof of the cruelty of these Arabs occurred in the year 1786, when forty pilgrims, on their return from MECCA, were massacred. These people demanded hospitality from the mountaineers of ZAMOR, near MEQUINEZ, for only one night; but as they brought some valuable goods with them, it is supposed that it was owing to that circumstance that they were all put to death.

The country beyond the mountains of ATLAS, about six days journey to the East of Morocco, is not even known, though it is probable it might be penetrated with safety, provided the same means were used

as are employed by the caravans which go to the South; that is, a small proportion of force, and a small proportion of generosity.

There is no particular caravan so considerable for the South as that which goes to MECCA. As these indeed are intended merely for the purposes of commerce, they seldom consist of more than one hundred and fifty, or perhaps two, or at most three hundred persons, including the muleteers, camel-drivers, and other servants. Some of these caravans set out from MOROCCO, while others go from TARUDANT, FEZ, and TETUAN. The first pass by way of DOMNET, while the others meet at TAFLET, and thence pursue their journey towards the desert. These caravans go no further than TOMBUT, where there are some merchants of MOROCCO established for the purpose of carrying on a trade with the inland parts of Guinea, where they traffick for slaves, ivory, gold dust, &c. The merchandizes which the caravans carry from MOROCCO, TARUDANT, &c. consist
of

of rashes and blue cloths, for which they find a good sale throughout the country of the Moarabes and at THOUAT.

The city of THOUAT is in the interior parts of the country, about thirty days journey from TAFILLET. From THOUAT the caravans proceed directly to TAMPOUT. There is much greater danger in passing the two deserts between TAFILLET and THOUAT, than between the latter place and TAMPOUT. As the Arabs of the deserts are much addicted to robbery, the caravans are obliged to make them *harem* persons, to enable them to travel without being molested. The other Arabs, who purchase merchandise, such as blue cloths, small daggers, looking-glasses, &c. pay generally in return of their business, and the traffick is attended with very tolerable profits.

The articles which the caravans carry immediately to TAMPOUT, are tobacco and salt. It is necessary to pay attention to what caravans may be wanted for the purpose of carrying water through the deserts, as in some parts they travel fast, and in others nine days without meeting with a drop of water. It is in a great measure on

as are employed by the caravans which go to the South; that is, a small proportion of force, and a small proportion of generosity.

There is no particular caravan to consider for the South as that which goes to Mecca. As these indeed are intended merely for the purposes of commerce, they seldom consist of more than one hundred and fifty, or perhaps two, or at most three hundred persons, including the muleteers, camel-drivers, and other servants. Some of these caravans set out from Morocco, while others go from TARTAN, Fez, and Tetuan. The first pass by way of Elouan, while the others meet at TAFLET, and thence pursue their journey towards the desert. These caravans go no further than Tombouctou, where there are some merchants of Morocco established for the purpose of carrying on a trade with the inland parts of Guinea, where they traffick for slaves, ivory, gold dust, &c. The merchandizes which the caravans carry from Morocco, TARTAN, &c. consist

of HAICKS and blue cloths, for which they find a good sale throughout the country of the MOHAFRES and at THOUAT.

The city of THOUAT is in the interior parts of the country, about thirty days journey from TAFILET. From THOUAT the caravans proceed directly to TOMBUT. There is much greater danger in passing the two deserts between TAFILET and THOUAT, than between the latter place and TOMBUT. As the Arabs of the deserts are much addicted to rapine, the caravans are obliged to make them trifling presents, to enable them to travel without being molested. The other Arabs, who purchase merchandize, such as blue cloths, small daggers, looking-glasses, &c. pay generally in return ostrich-feathers; and this traffick is attended with very tolerable profits.

The articles which the caravans carry immediately to TOMBUT, are tobacco and salt. It is necessary to pay attention to what camels may be wanted for the purposes of carrying water through the deserts, as in some parts they travel four, and in others nine days without meeting with a drop of water. It is in a great measure on

this account that the camel becomes so useful an animal in hot climates. Their stomachs, it is well known, are so constructed as to allow them to pass many days without food or drink. In the inner coats of their stomachs there are a number of little cells, in which they retain a large proportion of water for a length of time, nature having provided them with a method of regurgitating it when thirsty. From the size of the stomach also it admits of a large portion of food to be taken in at a time, to which they have recourse by rumination when their appetite calls for a supply of nourishment. Their owners, therefore, have only to give them plenty of barley and water at the entrance of the deserts, and that proves sufficient to last them till a fresh supply can be conveniently procured.

These extraordinary animals are able to carry a very great weight in proportion to their size, and to perform very long journeys without much apparent fatigue. They are used both for the purposes of riding and carrying burdens. Their steps are very long and slow, and they are tractable and easily managed. They are taught to kneel
down

down when they are loaded, and when also for the ladders are entirely managed by a short and thick stick, which they have the property of bending and which is not uncommon in Barbary to be then provided with furniture in proportion, mounted upon one camel.

Upon the arrival of the caravan at TOMBCT, they exchange their camels and BEE for slaves, gold dust, and ivory, which are brought thence from the coast. About thousand slaves are supposed to be annually carried from Tombct, great part of whom are sent to MADAG, ANTOA, and TOMBCT. It but seldom happens that any eunuchs are brought away, unless by a particular commission from the emperor or some of the princes, no other person in the country being permitted to keep them. It is indeed extremely difficult to procure them at all. The place whence they are usually brought is the kingdom of BANTANGA. In many former reigns the number of eunuchs in the service of MADAG was supposed to amount to seven hundred, but they are now so reduced, that the king

It is said that the camel becomes so
 used to travel in hot climates. Their
 habits, it is well known, are so con-
 siderable as to enable them to pass many days
 without food or drink. In the inner parts
 of their habitation there are a number of
 large pits, in which they retain a large pro-
 portion of water for a length of time, water
 being poured down, with a method of
 preserving it more thirsty. From the
 fact of the Burgh also is a mass of a large
 portion of food to be taken in at a time,
 at which they have recourse by respiration
 when their appetite calls for a supply of
 nourishment. Their owners, therefore, have
 only to give them plenty of barley and
 water in the extreme of the desert, and
 they will be content to let them till a
 full crop can be conveniently procured.

These extraordinary animals are able to
 carry a very great weight in proportion to
 their size, and to perform very long jour-
 nals without much apparent fatigue. They
 are used both for the purpose of riding and
 carrying burdens. Their legs are very
 long and few, and they are made and
 easily managed. They are taught to kneel
 down

down when they are loaded; and when used for the faddle are entirely managed by a short and thick stick, which both serves the purposes of bridle and whip. It is not uncommon in Barbary to see three persons, with furniture in proportion, mounted upon one camel.

Upon the arrival of the caravans at **TOMBUT**, they exchange their tobacco and salt for slaves, gold dust, and ivory, which are brought thither from **Guinea**. Four thousand slaves are supposed to be annually carried from **TOMBUT**, great part of whom are sent to **MASCAR**, **ALGIERS**, and **TUNIS**. It but seldom happens that any eunuchs are brought away, unless by a particular commission from the emperor or some of the princes, no other person in the country being permitted to keep them. It is indeed extremely difficult to procure them at all. The place whence they are usually brought is the kingdom of **BAMBARA**. In **MULEY ISHMAEL**'s reign the number of eunuchs in the empire of **MOROCCO** was supposed to amount to seven hundred; but they are now so reduced, that one hundred

is the utmost that could be mustered in the whole empire.

Those persons who have been concerned in the trade to TOMBUT for the last twenty years, compute the value of the merchandizes transported annually thither from the empire of MOROCCO to amount to at least a million of hard dollars; and the commodities received in return, such as ostrich-feathers, ivory, gold dust, amber, and Guinea slaves, to ten millions; two thirds of which are carried to ALGIERS, TUNIS, &c. The slaves are purchased near TOMBUT, at a very cheap rate, there having been instances of a fine Negro boy being bought for six pounds of salt.

As a proof that Christians may proceed along the shore by land from Guinea to MOROCCO, two French men, in the year 1781, came from Senegal to MOROCCO, and brought intelligence of some forts having been taken from the English on that river. It is, however, proper to remark, that they were provided with escorts from one place to another.

C H A P. XII.

*Summarily to appear before the Emperor—
Admission into the Royal Harem—At-
tendance on LALLA ZARA—Introduction
to LALLA BAROOM, the chief concubine—
Introduction to LALLA DERRAH, the
 favourite Wife of the Emperor—Her
Story.—Description of the Harem—its
Occupancy.—Description of the Emperor—
His private and secret life with one of those
Ladies.—Dress of the Ladies in the Ha-
rem.—Opinion of the Moors concerning
the Female Sex.—Emperor's Children.—
Dress, Manners, and Situation of the Fe-
male Sex in Barbary.*

FROM the unforeseen effects which
I had made for the purpose of pro-
curing my dispatches, I had begun to re-
concile myself to the idea of remaining a
prisoner at Morocco, when, to my great
surprise, at the expiration of a month from
the time of the prince's departure, his

the in fact that they could be mentioned in the
 report.

These persons who have been concerned
 with the trade to Timbuctoo for the last twenty
 years, estimate the value of the overland
 trade to Timbuctoo at about the same from the
 coast of Morocco as amount to at least
 a million of new dollars; and the com-
 modities of gold, silver, ivory, amber, and Gu-
 inea slaves, to the value of two millions of
 dollars are carried to ALGERIA, TUNIS,
 &c. The slaves are purchased near Tim-
 buctoo at a very cheap rate, there having
 been a famine of a fine negro boy being
 brought for six pounds of gold.

As a proof that Caravans may proceed
 along the coast by land from Guinea to
 Morocco, two French men, in the year
 1781, sailed from Senegal to Morocco,
 and brought intelligence of large towns they
 had been taken from the English on that
 coast. It is, however, proper to remark
 that they were provided with escorts from
 one place to another.

C H A P. XII.

Summons to appear before the Emperor.—Admission into the Royal HAREM.—Attendance on LALLA ZARA.—Introduction to LALLA BATOOM, the chief Sultana.—Introduction to LALLA DOUYAW, the favourite Wife of the Emperor—her History.—Description of the HAREM—its Oeconomy.—Concubines of the Emperor.—Adventure and Altercation with one of those Ladies.—Dress of the Ladies in the HAREM.—Opinion of the Moors concerning the Female Sex.—Emperor's Children.—Dress, Manners, and Situation of the Female Sex in Barbary.

FROM the unsuccessful efforts which I had made for the purpose of procuring my dispatches, I had begun to reconcile myself to the idea of remaining a prisoner at Morocco, when, to my great surprize, at the expiration of a month from the time of the prince's departure, his

Moorish majesty sent to me in particular haste to repair to the palace.

Upon receiving this message my best hopes were excited. I naturally expected an immediate emancipation, as it is necessary that every stranger should see the emperor previous to his departure; and I flew to the palace with all the alacrity which such an expectation was certain to inspire. What then was my astonishment, when, upon my arrival at the palace, a messenger brought orders from the emperor, the purport of which was, that I should immediately examine one of his sultanas who was indisposed, and in the afternoon return with proper medicines, and at the same time report my opinion on her case to his majesty.

It is difficult to say whether disappointment or surprize were the predominant emotion in my mind on receiving this order. After the prejudices which from his dislike to the English, and his ignorance of the effects of internal medicines, the emperor was known to have entertained against me, and after having detained me at MOROCCO for such a length of time, with

no

no apparent view but that of maintaining
his reputation as an Englishman, in
appearing unacquainted that he should give
orders for my admission into the Harem,
where, in addition to the former objection,
there were also some still stronger in the
eyes of the Moors, as the admission of
one of our sex into that sacred assembly
of female charms was almost unprecedented,
and I believe totally unknown to the
Harem of the emperor.

Whatever might be the motives which
his imperial majesty for the violation of
Moorish decorum in this subject, I did not
conceive that I had much reason to regret
at the event, I had already experienced
too much ingratitude from the prince, as
well as too much ungenerous treatment
from the emperor, to encourage me to
undertake any future engagement of the
kind in this country; and the difficulties
and prejudices which from experience I
knew I had to encounter, when employed
in my professional line by the Moors, united
to the uncertainty of retaining the lady's
compliance, rendered it altogether not very
safe to administer my advice under such
disadvantages.

no apparent view but that of manifesting his contempt of me as an Englishman, it appeared unaccountable that he should give orders for my admission into the HAREM, where, in addition to the former objections, there were also some still stronger in the eyes of the Moors; as the admission of one of our sex into that sacred depository of female charms was almost unprecedented, and I believe totally so with respect to the HAREM of the emperor.

Whatever might be the motives with his imperial majesty for the violation of Moorish decorum in this instance, I did not conceive that I had much reason to rejoice at the event. I had already experienced too much ingratitude from the prince, as well as too much ungenerous treatment from the emperor, to encourage me to undertake any future engagement of the kind in this country; and the difficulties and prejudices which from experience I knew I had to encounter, when employed in my professional line by the Moors, united to the uncertainty of removing the lady's complaint, rendered it altogether not very safe to administer my advice under such disadvantageous

disadvantageous circumstances; and even that curiosity which would naturally be excited in most persons on such an occasion, was not sufficient to reconcile me to this new employment.

Unfortunately in this dilemma I had very little time allowed me to determine, since the messenger was waiting to conduct me to the gate of the HAREM. My embarrassment, however, continued only for a short period; for I soon recollected that it was in vain to oppose the emperor's order. I therefore deferred giving a decisive answer till I had seen my patient, and made myself fully acquainted with the nature of her complaint.

The public and usual entrance to the HAREM is through a very large arched door-way, guarded on the outside by ten body guards, which leads to a lofty hall, where the captain or ALCAIDE, with a guard of seventeen eunuchs, are posted. No person is admitted into this hall, but those who are known to have business in the HAREM.

The emperor's order being delivered on the outside of the door to the ALCAIDE, I
was

was immediately, with my interpreter, conducted into the Harem, by one of the negro eunuchs. Upon entering the room, which the women's apartments open into, I discovered a motley group of Moroccan domestics, and negro slaves, who were variously employed. Those of the first description had formed themselves into circles, seated on the ground in the open court, and were apparently engaged in conversation. The domestics and slaves were partly employed in needle-work, and partly in preparing their dresses. My appearance in the court, however, soon attracted their attention, and a considerable number of them, upon observing me, manifested with the means by which I had been admitted into the Harem, conversed with me, and participated in my conversation. I was soon more courageously approached, and the first of my black attendants who I saw, and by whose orders he had been introduced.

The moment it was known that I was of the medical profession, several of them were detached to inform those who had said that I was sent in by order of the emperor, to attend Lalla Zana, my intended patient.

...circumstances; and even
...which would naturally be
...on such an occasion,
...to reconcile me to the
...employment.

...the manner that my
...to me to determine, and
...to conduct me
...My intention
...for a few
...it was not
...I had
...the power
...I had
...the

...of the
...a very large
...by the
...which is a
...the
...are
...the
...the

The emperor's order being delivered on
the 11th of the 10th month, I

was immediately, with my interpreter, conducted into the HAREM, by one of the negro eunuchs. Upon entering the court into which the women's apartments open, I discovered a motley groupe of concubines, domestics, and negro slaves, who were variously employed. Those of the first description had formed themselves into circles, seated on the ground in the open court, and were apparently engaged in conversation.—The domestics and slaves were partly employed in needle-work, and partly in preparing their cuscusoo. My appearance in the court, however, soon attracted their attention, and a considerable number of them, upon observing me, unacquainted with the means by which I had been admitted into the HAREM, retreated with the utmost precipitancy into their apartments; while others more courageous approached, and enquired of my black attendant who I was, and by whose orders he had brought me thither.

The moment it was known that I was of the medical profession, parties of them were detached to inform those who had fled that I was sent in by order of the emperor, to attend LALLA ZARA, my intended patient's

tient's name, and requesting of them to come back and look at the Christian. *SERANIO TIBIB!* Christian Doctor! resounded from one end of the *HAREM* to the other; and in the course of a few minutes I was so compleatly furrounded by women and children, that I was unable to move a single step.

Every one of them appeared solicitous to find out some complaint on which she might consult me, and those who had not ingenuity enough to invent one, obliged me to feel their pulse; and were highly displeased if I did not evince my excellence in my profession by the discovery of some ailment or other. All of them seemed so urgent to be attended to at the same time, that while I was feeling the pulse of one, others were behind, pulling my coat and intreating me to examine their complaints, while a third party were upbraiding me for not paying them the same attention. Their ideas of delicacy did not at all correspond with those of our European ladies, for they exhibited the beauties of their limbs and form with a degree of freedom that in any other country would have

have been thought indecent, and their conversation was equally restrained.

This apparent laxity of conduct in the Moroccan ladies does not proceed from a depravity in principle. As the female sex in this country are not entrusted with the guardianship of their own honour, there is no virtue to relieve. A degraded education even serves to corrupt instead of to restrain them. They are not regarded as rational or moral agents; they are only considered as beings created entirely to be subservient to the pleasure of man. To excite the passions, and to do and say every thing which may inflame a licentious imagination, become therefore necessary accomplishments in the female sex, and their manners and conduct naturally assume a cast totally different from that of women in a more refined and more liberal state of society. In those instances to which I refer they were not conscious of transgressing the limits of decency; and in others they manifested a singular attention to what they conceived to be decorum. When I requested to see the tongues of some patients who complained of venereal symptoms, they refused to comply, considering it as indecent.

14 A TOUR TO MOROCCO IN

1812: and receiving of them to
send back and look at the Christian. Sa-
xano T. Christian Doctor's residence
from one end of the Mosque to the other,
and in the course of a few minutes I was so
completely surrounded by women and chil-
dren, that I was unable to move a single
step.

Every one of them appeared solicitous to
find out some complaint on which she might
consult me, and that who had not enough
left at her disposal, one of her
sisters called; and were highly distressed if I
did not even give my assistance in my power
to relieve them. All of them seemed so urgent to be
attended to, that while I was
seeing the girls in one, others were behind,
pushing my way and requesting me to re-
mind their complaints, while a third party
were splashing me for not paying them the
same attention. Their ideas of delivery did
not at all correspond with those of our Eu-
ropean ladies, for they exhibited the heads
of their limbs and form with a degree of
freedom that in any other country would

have been thought indecent; and their conversation was equally unrestrained.

This apparent laxity of conduct in the Moorish ladies does not proceed from a depravity in principle. As the female sex in this country are not entrusted with the guardianship of their own honour, there is no virtue in reserve. A depraved education even serves to corrupt instead of to restrain them. They are not regarded as rational or moral agents; they are only considered as beings created entirely to be subservient to the pleasure of man. To excite the passions, and to do and say every thing which may inflame a licentious imagination, become therefore necessary accomplishments in the female sex, and their manners and conduct naturally assume a cast totally different from those of women in a more refined and more liberal state of society. In those instances to which I refer, they were not conscious of trespassing the limits of decency; and in others they manifested a singular attention to what they conceived to be decorum. When I requested to see the tongues of some patients who complained of feverish symptoms, they refused to comply, considering it as
inconsistent

inconsistent with their modesty and virtue; some of them indeed laughed at the singularity of the request, and attributed it either to an impertinent curiosity, or an inclination to impose on their understandings.

As the number of my patients continued to increase rather than to diminish, there appeared but little prospect of an introduction to the sultana LALLA ZARA, whom I was first directed to attend, in any reasonable time. The eunuch, however, wearied out with waiting, exerted all the vigour of authority which his natural effeminacy would admit of in obliging them to disperse, and which was so far effectual at least as to allow me room to pass, though this female croud still followed me till I had nearly reached the lady's apartment.

From the first court into which I had been introduced I passed through two or three similar, till I at length arrived at the chamber of my intended patient. I was here detained a little time in the court, till my patient and her apartment were ready to receive me.— Upon my entrance I found the lady sitting cross-legged on a mattress placed upon the floor, and covered with fine linen, with
twelve

These women were seated on the floor, in different parts of the chamber. A round cushion was placed on the next to the left, on which I sat down. I found that I should have remarked, that contrary to my expectation I found that none of the emperor's women had the same faces in the manner which I had observed in the prince's Harem, but I saw only all with the same familiarity as if I had been introduced into the house of an European.

LALLA ZAHRA, who was of illustrious parents, was about eight years ago remarkable for her beauty and accomplishments, on which account she was then considered the favourite wife of the emperor. So dangerous a preeminence could not be enjoyed, without exciting the jealousy of those females whose charms were less conspicuous; and who, besides the mortification of having a rival so much more experienced, and the disgrace of being surpassed by their lord.

* I saw a great many of these women in the company of the ladies.

twelve white and negro attendants, seated on the floor also, in different parts of the chamber. A round cushion was placed for me next to the lady, on which I was desired to be seated. I should have remarked, that, contrary to my expectations, I found that none of the emperor's women disguised their faces in the manner which I had experienced in the prince's HAREM, but I saw them all with the same familiarity as if I had been introduced into the house of an European.

LALLA ZARA *, who was of Moorish parents, was about eight years ago remarkable for her beauty and accomplishments; on which account she was then in every respect the favourite wife of the emperor. So dangerous a preeminence could not be enjoyed, without exciting the jealousy of those females whose charms were less conspicuous; and who, besides the mortification of having a less share of beauty, experienced also the disgrace of being deserted by their lord.

* LALLA signifies lady or mistress, but is only applied in this country to the sultanas.

Determined

Determined to effect her ruin, they contrived to mix some poison (most probably arsenic) in her food, and conducted the detestable plot with so much art and address, that it was not perceived till the deleterious drug had began its baneful operations. She was seized with most violent spasms, and a continual vomiting; and had she not been possessed of an uncommonly strong constitution, she must immediately have fallen a victim to the machinations of her rivals. After a severe struggle, however, between life and death, the effects of the poison in some degree abated; but it left the unhappy lady in a state of dreadful debility and irritation, and particularly in the stomach, from which it was not perhaps in the power of medicine to extricate her. Her beauty too, the fatal cause of her misfortune, was compleatly destroyed, and her enemies, though disappointed in their aim of destroying her life, yet enjoyed the malignant triumph of seeing those charms which had excited their uneasiness reduced below the standard of ordinary women.

When I saw her, she had such a weakness of digestion, that every species of food
which

which she took, after receiving some help
on her stomach, was reduced perfectly cured
and restored. As she did not receive proper
nourishment, her body had wasted away to a
shadow, and her frame was so weak that
she was not able to walk without assist-
ance. Her complexion was naturally clear
but her skin, from being exposed to the sun,
as I was informed, was changed to a deep
brown, which, joined to a set of
teeth, and a ghastly countenance, had
erased all traces of that beauty which she
might have possessed. I spent my time
in her apartment, though I was not per-
mitted to attend to her personally, but
and misery, yet I was so forcibly struck with
her unhappy situation and wretched ap-
pearance, that I was obliged to exert all the for-
tune of which I was master, to avoid the dis-
covery of my feelings.

Lalla Zaira was at this time about six-
ty-three years of age, and though in
weak state, had two beautiful young chil-
dren; the first was in her fifth year, and the
youngest, which was then under the care of a
wet-nurse, was very little more than a twelve-
month old. I was quite astonished to ob-

When I saw her, she had lost the sweet-
ness of digestion, that every species of food
which

which she took, after remaining a few hours on her stomach, was returned perfectly crude and undigested. As she did not receive proper nourishment, her body had wasted away to a shadow, and her frame was in so weak a state, as not to allow her to walk without assistance. Her complexion was entirely altered. Her skin, from being naturally clear and fair, as I was informed, was changed to a sickly brown, which, joined to a ruined set of teeth, and a ghastly countenance, had effaced every trace of that beauty, which she before might have possessed. Upon my first entering her apartment, though from my profession accustomed to behold objects of distress and misery, yet I was so forcibly struck with her unhappy situation and wretched appearance, that I was obliged to exert all the fortitude of which I was master, to avoid the discovery of my feelings.

LALLA ZARA was at this time about six-and-thirty years of age, and though in so weak a state, had two beautiful young children; the first was in its sixth year, and the youngest, which was then under the care of a wet-nurse, was very little more than a twelve-month old. I was quite astonished to ob-

B b

serve

serve such strong and apparently healthy children, the offspring of a mother whose constitution was so dreadfully impaired. It was certainly, however, a very fortunate circumstance for LALLA ZARA that she had these children; since by the Mahometan law a man cannot divorce his wife provided she bear him children; so that though the emperor took very little notice of this poor lady, yet he was, for the above reason, obliged to maintain, both herself and her offspring.

From the wretched situation in which I have described this unfortunate female, it is easy to conceive that her spirits must revive at the most distant prospect of procuring relief in her disagreeable complaint. Such, indeed, was the case. She received me with all that satisfaction which hope, united with some degree of confidence, most naturally inspires.

Under these circumstances the predicament in which I felt myself was, I must confess, most truly embarrassing. It was one of those unpleasant situations, in which duty and interest are compleatly in opposition to each other, or rather when the sympathetic

pathetic feelings found opposed to personal safety. Humanity pointed out to me that it was my duty to relieve her if possible; on the other hand, self-preservation and my own safety dictated, that it was absolutely necessary to my safety and happiness to obtain the best opportunity of leaving a country where I was placed in the most critical and embarrassing situation. Both these considerations were thus pressed equally on my mind, and I was at a loss how to determine. I was, however, fixed on a course plan of conduct, which appeared likely to effect the safety of the lady, without endangering myself. It was, to give a proper course of medicine, a fair trial for a fortnight; and then, if the least prospect of amendment should appear in consequence of them, I could leave her more, with such directions as might enable her to use them without medical attendance.

This plan I conceived it most prudent not to communicate immediately to my parents. I therefore, without affording her any very flattering hopes of a cure, advised her, that I would use every means which I was acquainted for the restoration of her health.

pathetic feelings stand opposed to personal safety. Humanity pointed out to me that it was my duty to relieve her if possible ; on the other hand, self-preservation no less strongly dictated, that it was absolutely necessary to my safety and happiness to embrace the first opportunity of leaving a country where I existed in the most critical and most disagreeable situation. Both these sentiments for some time pressed equally on my mind, and left me at a loss how to determine. I at length, however, fixed on a middle plan of conduct, which appeared likely to effect the safety of the lady, without endangering my own. This was, to give a proper course of medicines a fair trial for a fortnight ; and then, if the least prospect of amendment should appear in consequence of them, I could leave her more, with such directions as might enable her to use them without medical attendance.

This plan I conceived it most prudent not to communicate immediately to my patient : I therefore, without affording her any very flattering hopes of a cure, assured her, that I would use every means with which I was acquainted for the restoration of her constitution.

tution. Contrary to most other Moorish females, I found LALLA ZARA in every respect affable and polite; though deprived of her health, she retained her natural vivacity, and with the ravages of her inveterate malady she still remained a pleasing and an interesting character.

I was upon the point of taking my leave of LALLA ZARA, when a female messenger appeared to request my attendance upon LALLA BATOOM, who, from the priority of her marriage, is called the first wife of the emperor, and is more properly entitled to the denomination of sultana than any of the others.

As the emperor had given directions for my admission to LALLA ZARA only, and as I soon perceived that the eunuch regarded me with the most jealous eye, I must confess that, however my curiosity might be excited, yet when solicited to visit the other ladies, I could not help feeling some apprehensions of the danger which I incurred by transgressing the emperor's order. On the other hand, I reflected, that both the eunuch and the women would be equally involved in the consequences of a discovery;

the first for conducting me and the others
for admitting me into their apartments,
and therefore that it was as much for my
interest as mine to be cautious in not
venting the circumstance before reaching the
emperor's ears, as it was necessary for me
to enter the Harem at a time when he was
likely to enter the Harem. All these ar-
guments, united to the hope that I should
be able myself to lay myself out for the
safety of being a place where no woman
had ever before been admitted, had so much
weight, that my objections were to be soon re-
moved.

I found LALLA BA to be a perfect
Moorish beauty; she was most beauti-
fully fat, about forty years of age, with
large and prominent cheeks, which were
painted a deep red, small black eyes, and a
village complexion. She was sitting upon a mattress on the
floor, which, as usual, was covered with
fine white linen, and she was surrounded
with a large party of women, whom I
was informed she had invited to her
visitors on the occasion. Her own face
was more graceful and prettier than

... contrary to most other Moorish
... I found LALLA ZARA in every
... though deprived
... her interest was
... to express her
... a playful and an
... character.

... point of taking my leave
... LALLA ZARA when a female messenger
... my attendance upon
... who, from the priority of
... the first wife of the
... properly entitled to
... than any of the
... others.

... had given directions for
... LALLA ZARA only, and as
... that the eunuch regarded
... I must con-
... might be ex-
... the other
... some apper-
... which I received
... On
... that both the
... would be
... of a success.

the first for conducting me, and the others for admitting me into their apartments; and therefore that it was as much their interest as mine to be cautious, as well in preventing the circumstance from reaching the emperor's ears, as in not receiving me in their apartments at a time when he was likely to enter the HAREM. All these arguments, united to the desire which I felt to avail myself of so favourable an opportunity of seeing a place where no European had ever before been admitted, had so much weight, that my objections were speedily removed.

I found LALLA BATOOM to be a perfect Moorish beauty; she was most immoderately fat, about forty years of age, with round and prominent cheeks, which were painted a deep red, small black eyes, and a visage compleatly guiltless of expression. She was sitting upon a mattrafs on the floor, which, as usual, was covered with fine white linen, and she was surrounded with a large party of concubines, whom I was informed she had invited to be her visitors on the occasion. Her room bore a much greater appearance of grandeur than

that of LALLA ZARA, and she was indulged with a whole square to herself.

As soon as I entered her apartment, LALLA BATOOM requested of me to be seated close by her side, and to feel her pulse. Her complaint was a slight cold, of which an unconquerable desire of seeing me had most probably been the occasion. As soon as I had felt her pulse, and pronounced my opinion, I was employed in going through the same ceremony with all the other ladies in the room, who desired I would acquaint them with all their complaints, without any further enquiries. From the great experience which I had acquired in this kind of practice at TARUDANT, and from the knowledge which I had attained of their complaints, which in general proceeded from too violent an attack upon the coscosoo, I was enabled to make no despicable figure in this mysterious art, and was very successful in my opinions.

From the subject of their own health, the conversation presently changed to criticisms upon my dress. There was not a single part of it which was not examined, and commented on with their usual loquacity,

city. My interpreter told me that the
was a married man, and he was the
had brought my wife with me, and a
variety of equally important guests. In
the midst of this conversation, tea was
introduced, though at eleven o'clock in the
morning. A small tea-table, with four
very short feet, supplied the place of a
table, and held the tea equipage. The
were about the size of large chairs, and
of the very best Indian cloth, and of which
a very considerable number were used.

After I had concluded my visit to the
queen of the Harem, I was next con-
ducted to LAMA DONTAG, the favorite
wife of the emperor, whom I found to
be what would be termed in Europe a
very fine and beautiful woman. She is a
native of Geras, and was, with her mother,
shipwrecked on the coast of Barbary,
whence they became the emperor's cap-
tives. At that period, though but eight
years of age, her personal charms were so
very promising and attractive, that they
induced the emperor to order her to be
taken forcibly from her mother, and placed
in his Harem, where, though at so early

14 A TOUR TO MOROCCO &c

that of LALLA ZARA, and she was in-
dubitably a whole square to herself.

As soon as I entered her apartment,
LALLA BARROO requested of me to be
seated close by her side, & to feel her
pulse. Her complaint was a slight cold,
in which an insupportable desire of seeing
me had most probably been the occasion.
As soon as I had felt her pulse, and pro-
nounced my opinion, I was employed in
going through the same ceremony with all
the other ladies in the room, who desired
I would accept of them with all their
complaints, without any further complaint.
From this great experience, which I had
obtained in this kind of practice at TAAR-
NA, & from the knowledge which I
had derived of their complaints, which in
general proceeded from too violent an attack
upon the cocoon, I was enabled to make
an accurate figure in the eyes of the
and was very successful in my opinion.

From the subject of their own health
the conversation presently changed to criti-
cisms upon my dress. There was not a
single part of it which was not examined
and commented on with their usual libe-
rality.

city. My interpreter was then asked if I was a married man, and if so, whether I had brought my wife with me, with a variety of equally important questions. In the midst of this conversation, tea was introduced, though at eleven o'clock in the morning. A small tea-board, with four very short feet, supplied the place of a table, and held the tea equipage. The cups were about the size of large walnut-shells, of the very best Indian china, and of which a very considerable number was drank.

After I had concluded my visit to the queen of the HAREM, I was next conducted to LALLA DOUYAW, the favourite wife of the emperor, whom I found to be what would be termed in Europe a very fine and beautiful woman. She is a native of Genoa, and was, with her mother, shipwrecked on the coast of Barbary, whence they became the emperor's captives. At that period, though but eight years of age, her personal charms were so very promising and attractive, that they induced the emperor to order her to be taken forcibly from her mother, and placed in his HAREM, where, though at so early

a period of life, every means were in vain employed to entice her to change her religion, till at length the emperor threatened to pull up every hair of her head by the roots if she desisted any longer ; and she then found herself obliged to submit to his inclinations.

After remaining some time in the character of a concubine, the emperor married her ; and from her great beauty, address, and superior mental accomplishments, she soon gained his best affections, which she ever after possessed. She had, indeed, so much influence over him, that though he was naturally of a very stubborn disposition, she was never known to fail in any favour she solicited, provided she persevered in her request.

When I saw her she was about thirty years of age ; in her person rather corpulent, and her face was distinguished by that expressive beauty which is almost peculiar to the Italian women. Her address was pleasing, and her behaviour polite and attentive. In the HAREM, from her accomplishments in reading and writing well the Arabic language,

language, she was considered by the other females as a superior being.

From the circumstances of being so young into the Harem, she had nearly forgotten her native language, and could only converse fluently in Arabic, having but a distant recollection of the events which first brought her into her present situation. She, however, informed us that we were brother and sister (a common phrase used by the Moors to express the affinity which Christians bear to each other in a religious sense) and had discernment enough to observe that she was among a very uncouth and ignorant people. She added, that her mother, whom I had afterwards an opportunity of seeing at a Venetian merchant's house at MAMORA, was still a Christian, though she herself was no longer such, and that she hoped I would visit her every time I came to the Harem.

Her complaint was a scorbutic affection of the gums, which threatened the loss of some of her front teeth. This circumstance gave her the greatest uneasiness, as she was fearful it might disfigure her other features, and by that means cause an aban-

a period of life, every member was in vain employed to convince her to change her religion; at length the emperor threatened to pull up every hair of her head by the roots if she refused any longer, and she then yielded herself a subject to his majesty's religion.

After remaining some time in the character of a concubine, the emperor married her, and from her great beauty, intellect, and superior mental accomplishments, she soon gained his best affections, which she ever after possessed. She had, indeed, so much influence over him, that though he was naturally of a very stubborn disposition, he was never known to fall in any favour but on her petition, provided she persevered in her request.

When I saw her she was about thirty years of age; in her person rather corpulent, and her face was distinguished by that expressive beauty which is almost peculiar to the Italian women. Her address was pleasing, and her behaviour polite and amiable. In the Harem, from her accomplishments in reading and writing well the Arabic language,

language, she was considered by the other females as a superior being.

From the circumstance of being taken so young into the HAREM, she had nearly forgotten her native language, and could only converse fluently in Arabic, having but a distant recollection of the events which first brought her into her present situation. She, however, informed me that we were brother and sister (a common phrase used by the Moors to express the affinity which Christians bear to each other in a religious sense) and had discernment enough to observe that she was among a very uncouth and ignorant people. She added, that her mother, whom I had afterwards an opportunity of seeing at a Venetian merchant's house at MAMORA, was still a Christian, though she herself was no longer such, and that she hoped I would visit her every time I came to the HAREM.

Her complaint was a scorbutic affection of the gums, which threatened the loss of some of her front teeth. This circumstance gave her the greatest uneasiness, as she was fearful it might disfigure her other features, and by that means cause an abatement

ment in the affection of the emperor. On this account she was extremely anxious to have my advice, though when I was in her apartment she always experienced the strongest apprehensions lest my attendance on her should come to the emperor's knowledge, which might be attended with the most serious consequences to us both.

LALLA ZARA, owing to her bad state of health, and the consequent ruin of her personal charms, had long been neglected by the emperor, who, most probably, admitted of my attendance on her more for the sake of exonerating himself from her constant importunities to see me (for it was a considerable time before she could gain his consent) than from any great anxiety on his part for her recovery. With respect to a person of such a description, it was perhaps a matter of indifference to the emperor by whom she was seen or known, and therefore there was no ground for that jealousy to which the Moors in general are so notoriously addicted.

LALLA DOUYAW was very differently situated. She was in the bloom of health and beauty, with all those exterior accom-

pleasures which were likely to excite the most violent passions and excite the emperor's attachment to her was everywhere. Under these circumstances, which we considered with what caution the Duke in general endeavoured to prevent any foreign intercourse with such women, it might not be supposed that the emperor would admit the idea of an European in particular being admitted frequently, and almost daily, as the first object of his direct attention.

Maria Donna, however, by pointing out the possibility of design, secured her female slaves to be particularly attentive to inform her when there was the smallest reason for suspicion; while, on the other hand, she was continually making me the subject of conversation, and cautioning him at the same time not to intimate to any person of the Harem that I had been admitted into her apartment. She so far gained an ascendancy over him, that I have frequently remained with her for an hour at a time, conversing upon European customs, and though she knew but little of them, yet the subject always seemed to afford her the highest pleasure. As soon as

the

was in the opinion of the emperor. On the contrary he was extremely anxious to have my advice, though I was in the emperor's service the day before the departure of the emperor's army. I was therefore obliged to go to the emperor's camp, which might be attended with the most serious consequences to us both.

LATAHUA, owing to her bad state of health and the confusion of her personal affairs, had long been neglected by the emperor, who, most probably, admitted of my attendance on her more for the sake of exonerating himself from her numerous importunities to let me stay in the city than from any great anxiety on his part for her recovery. With respect to a person of such a description, it was perfectly natural to attribute to the emperor by whom she was seen or known, and therefore there was no ground for that jealousy to which the Moors in general are so notoriously addicted.

LATAHUA was very differently situated. She was in the bloom of youth and beauty, with all those external accom-

plishments which were likely to excite the most ardent passion ; and indeed the emperor's attachment to her was unexampled. Under these circumstances, when we consider with what caution the Moors in general endeavour to prevent any foreign intercourse with their women, it could not be supposed that the emperor would relish the idea of an European in particular being admitted frequently, and almost alone, to this first object of his dearest affections.

LALLA DOUYAW, however, to prevent the possibility of detection, enjoined her female slaves to be particularly assiduous to inform her when there was the smallest reason for an alarm ; while, on the other hand, she was continually making presents to the eunuch who attended me, cautioning him at the same time not to intimate to any person out of the HAREM that I had been admitted into her apartment. She so far gained an ascendancy over him, that I have frequently remained with her for an hour at a time, conversing upon European customs ; and though she knew but little of them, yet the subject always seemed to afford her the highest pleasure. As soon as she

She thought it would be imprudent for me to remain any longer, she requested of me to go, but with a promise to call upon her the next time I visited the HAREM. Her apprehension of a discovery was not confined to the chance of an alarm from the emperor, or from the perfidy of the eunuch; it was likewise extended to the jealousy of the other women in the HAREM, who might probably rejoice in an opportunity of effecting her ruin. It was, however, perhaps a fortunate circumstance for us both, that by most of them admitting me into their apartments, it was equally their interest to be silent, since a discovery of the one would inevitably lead to a detection of the others.

The fourth wife, who is daughter to an English renegado, and mother to the reigning emperor, being at FEZ at the time when I visited the HAREM, I had not an opportunity of seeing.

When I waited on the emperor in consequence of my visit to the HAREM, I was honoured with quite a private audience; for he received me in the court close to his house, where no person is permitted to be present while the emperor is there, but a
few

few pages, and the people who immediately belong to his carriage.

The sovereign was in an open four-wheeled carriage, being very low, of a size just large enough to admit one person, and drawn by the sons of four Spanish renegades. As soon as I was observed by him, his majesty ordered me with my interpreter to approach, and carry him the medicines, desiring me to take them before him, to convince him, I imagined, that there was nothing in them that was improper. He then examined them with great attention, and ordered me to explain to him what they were, and in what manner they were expected to act. When required to give my opinion concerning the cure of my patient, I informed his majesty, that the fulana's complaint was of such a nature as to require a very long course of medicines, but which I apprehended it would not be necessary to change; that therefore I proposed to attend her for a fortnight, and then leave her a proper supply, with such directions as might enable her to take them almost with the same advantage as if I was present. I added, that I had received orders from

She thought it would be expedient for me to remain any longer, she requested of me to go, but with a promise to call upon her the next time I visited the Harem. Her apprehension of a discovery was not confined to the chance of an alarm from the emperor or from the party of the eunuch; it was likewise extended to the jealousy of the other women in the Harem, who might probably rejoice in an opportunity of effecting her ruin. It was, however, perhaps a fortunate circumstance for us both, that by most of them admitting me into their apartments, it was equally their interest to be silent, since a discovery of the spy would inevitably lead to a detection of the others.

For my wife, who is daughter to an English merchant, and married to the reigning emperor, being at Fez at the time when I visited the Harem, I had not an opportunity of seeing.

When I waited on the emperor in consequence of my visit to the Harem, I was honoured with quite a private audience; for he received me in the court close to his palace, where no person is permitted to be present while the emperor is there, but a few

few pages, and the people who immediately belong to his carriage.

The sovereign was in an open four-wheeled carriage, hung very low, of a size just large enough to admit one person, and drawn by the sons of four Spanish renegadoes. As soon as I was observed by him, his majesty ordered me with my interpreter to approach, and carry him the medicines, desiring me to taste them before him, to convince him, I imagine, that there was nothing in them that was improper. He then examined them with great attention, and ordered me to explain to him what they were, and in what manner they were expected to act. When required to give my opinion concerning the case of my patient, I informed his majesty, that the sultana's complaint was of such a nature as to require a very long course of medicines, but which I apprehended it would not be necessary to change; that therefore I proposed to attend her for a fortnight, and then leave her a proper supply, with such directions as might enable her to take them almost with the same advantage as if I was present. I added, that I had received orders
from

from the governor of Gibraltar to return to the garrison immediately, which if I disobeyed I should certainly lose a very good employment; and that, as I was convinced of the emperor's kind intentions towards me, by the promises which he had made at my first audience, I was persuaded his majesty would not detain me a day longer than the period I mentioned. In reply, the emperor said, that he only wished me to attend the sultana for about ten days, at the expiration of which, if the medicines proved likely to be useful, I should then leave her a proper supply, and he would send me home (to use his expression) upon a fine horse. He then gave orders to his prime minister to pay me ten hard dollars as a present; and commanded that free admittance should be granted me into the royal HAREM, whenever I thought it necessary.

The HAREM, as I before observed, forms a part of the palace or seraglio, without any other immediate communication with it than a private door, used only by the emperor himself.

The apartments, which are all on the ground floor, are square, very lofty, and four
of

of them embrace a spacious square court, into which they open by means of large folding-doors. There, as in other Moscovite houses, which are generally no wider, serve the purpose of admitting light into the apartments. In one angle of these courts, which are flanked with lilacs and white chequered flags, is a fountain, supplied by pipes from a large reservoir on the outside of the palace, which serves for the frequent ablutions recommended by the Mahometan religion, as well as for other purposes.

The whole of the palace consists of about twelve or thirteen square courts, communicating with each other by narrow passages, which afford a free access on part of it to another, and of which all the women are obliged to avail themselves.

The apartments are ornamented externally with beautiful carved wood, much superior to any I have ever seen in Europe, as well for the delicacy of the workmanship, as for the taste with which it is finished. In the inside most of the rooms are hung with rich damask of various colours; the floors are covered with beautiful carpets,

Since the governor of Gibraltar is now
in the garden immediately, which if I
observed I thought certainly had a very good
employment; and that as I was convinced
of the emperor's kind intentions towards
me, by the promises which he had made at
his first audience, I was persuaded his ma-
jesty would not detain me a day longer than
the period I mentioned. In reply, the
emperor said, that he only wished me to
remain at the palace for about ten days, until
the question of which, if the medicine proved
likely to be useful, I should then leave for
a proper supply, and he would send an
order to the governor to give me the
sum of 1000000 piastres over and above
what he had already paid me for my
services, and commanded that free access
should be granted me into the royal
palace, whenever I thought it expedient.
The Haram, as I before observed, being
a part of the palace or Seraglio, without any
other obligation to pass the barrier,
it has immediate communication with it
and is only separated by the con-
crete wall.

The apartments, which are all on the
ground floor, are square, very lofty, and have

of them enclose a spacious square court, into which they open by means of large folding-doors. These, as in other Moorish houses, which in general have no windows, serve the purpose of admitting light into the apartments. In the centre of these courts, which are floored with blue and white checquered tiling, is a fountain, supplied by pipes from a large reservoir on the outside of the palace, which serves for the frequent ablutions recommended by the Mahometan religion, as well as for other purposes.

The whole of the HAREM consists of about twelve of these square courts, communicating with each other by narrow passages, which afford a free access from one part of it to another, and of which all the women are allowed to avail themselves.

The apartments are ornamented externally with beautiful carved wood, much superior to any I have ever seen in Europe, as well for the difficulty of the workmanship, as for the taste with which it is finished. In the inside most of the rooms are hung with rich damask of various colours; the floors are covered with beautiful carpets,
and

and there are mattresses disposed at different distances for the purposes of sitting and sleeping.

Besides these, the apartments are furnished at each extremity with an elegant European mahogany bedstead, hung with damask, having on it several mattresses placed one over the other, which are covered with various coloured silks; but these beds are merely placed there to ornament the room. In all the apartments without exception the ceiling is wood, carved and painted. The principal ornaments in some, were large and valuable looking-glasses, hung on different parts of the walls. In others, clocks and watches of different sizes, in glass cases, were disposed in the same manner. In some of the apartments I observed a projection from the wall, which reached about half way to the ceiling, on which were placed several mattresses over each other, and each covered with silks of different colours. Above and below this projection the wall was hung with pieces of satin, velvet, and damask, of different colours, ornamented on each edge with a
broad

broad stripe of black velvet, which was embroidered in its centre with gold.

The whole Harem was under the management of the principal female, called *BATON*; that is in general the wife distinguished by the title of mistress of the Harem, without having any particular control over the women. The lady was *Lalla Donyaw*, the favourite, were all lodged with a whole family in themselves, but *Lalla Zana*, and *Lalla Zana* were only allowed a single room.

Each female had a separate daily allowance from the emperor, proportioned to the estimation in which they were held by him. Out of this they were expected to furnish themselves with every article of which they might be in want: the Harem is therefore to be considered as a place where so many distinct lodgers have apartments without paying for them, and the principal mistress is the mistress of the whole.

The daily allowance which each woman received from the emperor for her maintenance was very trifling indeed. *Lalla Donyaw*, the favourite mistress, had very little more than half a crown English per day, and

and there are many different
kinds of houses for the purpose of living and
keeping.

Below these the apartments are fur-
nished with every thing with an elegant
furniture and painted, being with
the same colour as the several mansions
placed one over the other, which are covered
with a very coloured silk, but these beds
are made of wood to ornament the
room. In all the apartments the ceiling
and the walls are wood, carved and
painted. The principal ornaments in some
were large and valuable looking-glasses,
In others to some windows and glass
and painted to others in different ways,
and all in different ways, some with
carved wood and some with painted
work. In some of the apartments I
observed a great deal of the wall, which
was covered with a few small pictures
and several large paintings over
each other, and each covered with silk of
different colours. Above and below the
carved wood were hung with pieces
of silk, velvet, and damask, of different
colours, and some of each with a
great deal of gold and silver.

There were also many
other things in the
apartments, and
the furniture was
very elegant and
the rooms were
very large and
the windows were
very high and
the light was
very good.

broad stripe of black velvet, which was embroidered in its centre with gold.

The whole HAREM was under the management of the principal sultana, LALLA BATOOM: that is in general she was distinguished by the title of mistress of the HAREM, without having any particular controul over the women. This lady and LALLA DOUYAW, the favourite, were indulged with a whole square to themselves; but LALLA ZARA, and all the concubines, were only allowed each a single room.

Each female had a separate daily allowance from the emperor, proportioned to the estimation in which they were held by him. Out of this they were expected to furnish themselves with every article of which they might be in want; the HAREM is therefore to be considered as a place where so many distinct lodgers have apartments without paying for them, and the principal sultana is the mistress of the whole.

The daily allowance which each woman received from the emperor for her subsistence was very trifling indeed. LALLA DOUYAW, the favourite sultana, had very little more than half-a-crown English *per diem*, and

the others less in proportion. It must be allowed, that the emperor made them occasional presents of money, dress, and trinkets; but this could never be sufficient to support the number of domestics and other expences they must incur. Their greatest dependance, therefore, was on the presents they received from those Europeans and Moors who visited the court, and who employed their influence in obtaining some particular favour from the emperor. Nor had the monarch sufficient delicacy to discourage this mode of negotiation. He well knew that if his women had not obtained supplies by other means, they must have had recourse to his purse; and as he had taken too good precautions to allow any mischief to arise from this custom, he was always well pleased to have business transacted through that channel. Ambassadors, consuls, and merchants indeed, who were acquainted with the nature of the court, perfectly knew that this was always the most successful mode that could be adopted. As an illustration of this assertion, when I was at Morocco, a Jew, desirous of obtaining a very advantageous favour from the emperor, for which he had been a long time

the principal ladies of the Harem present of
yearly a very considerable amount; the
consequence was, that they all went in a
body to the emperor, and immediately ob-
tained the wished-for permission.

The ladies separately furnish, at their own
expense, their own carriages. And, in
fact, do what they please in the matter;
but are not permitted to go out without an
express order from the emperor, who very
seldom grants them that favour, except
when they are to be removed from one
palace to another. In this case a party
of soldiers is detached at a little distance
before them, to disperse the male passengers
in particular, and to prevent the possibility
of their being seen. The previous step
being taken, a piece of green cloth is tied
round the lower part of the face, and
afterwards these calligraphic ladies cover
themselves entirely with their dresses,
and either mount mules, which they ride
like men, or, what is more usual, are put
into a square carriage or litter, constructed
for this purpose, which by its raised-work
allows them to sit without being seen. In

time unsuccessfully soliciting, sent to all the principal ladies of the HAREM presents of pearls to a very considerable amount; the consequence was, that they all went in a body to the emperor, and immediately obtained the wished-for concession.

The ladies separately furnish their own rooms, hire their own domestics, and, in fact, do what they please in the HAREM, but are not permitted to go out without an express order from the emperor, who very seldom grants them that favour, except when they are to be removed from one palace to another. In that case a party of soldiers is dispatched a little distance before them, to disperse the male passengers in particular, and to prevent the possibility of their being seen. This previous step being taken, a piece of linen cloth is tied round the lower part of the face, and afterwards these miserable females cover themselves entirely with their HAICKS, and either mount mules, which they ride like men, or, what is more usual, are put into a square carriage or litter, constructed for this purpose, which by its lattice-work allows them to see without being seen. In

this manner they set off under the charge of a guard of black eunuchs. This journey, and sometimes a walk within the bounds of the palace, with which they are, however, seldom indulged, is the only exercise they are permitted to take.

The emperor's HAREM consisted of between sixty and a hundred females, besides their domestics and slaves, which were very numerous. The four wives which I have already noted are by no means to be considered as the first set of which the emperor was possessed, since some died, and others were repudiated*. So that it is a difficult matter to determine what was the precise number of SIDI MAHOMET's wives.

Many of the concubines were Moorish women, who had been presented to the emperor, as the Moors consider it an honour to have their daughters in the HAREM; several were European slaves, who had been either made captives or purchased by the emperor, and some were Negroes.

* The Mahometan law allows a man to divorce his wife, provided she does not produce him any children, and he returns her the portion which was agreed upon when the marriage first took place.

In this group the Europeans, or their descendants, had by far the greatest claim to the character of handsome. There was one in particular, who was a native of Spain, and taken into the Harem at about the same age as LALLA DERRA, who was indeed a perfect beauty. Nor was this lady quite singular in that respect, for many others were almost equally handsome.

The Moorish women have by general consent the most disagreeable countenances, and a rather simplicity of manners. Their persons are below the middle stature, of a remarkably fat and square make, with very large hands and feet. Their complexions are either a dark brown, or, what is more usual, of a yellow cast. Their faces are round, and their eyes in general black; the nose and mouth very small, and the latter is usually accompanied with a good set of teeth.

Among my prisoners in the Harem, was one of the Moorish concubines, who with a handsome set of features had united an insupportable share of pride and affectation, the effects of which I experienced in the most disgusting degree. I was obliged to administer

the manner they let off under the charge
of a great deal of blood and carnage. The journey,
and sometimes a week within the bounds
of the palace, with which they are, how-
ever, seldom indulged, is the only exercise
they are permitted to take.

The emperor's Harem consisted of be-
tween fifty and a hundred females, besides
their domestics and slaves, which were very
numerous. The four wives which I have
already mentioned are by no means to be con-
sidered as the first set of which the emperor
was possessed, since some, perhaps, were
before him. So that it is a difficult
matter to determine what was the precise
number of the emperor's wives.

Many of the concubines were Moorish
women, who had been presented to the em-
peror, as the Moors consider it an honour
to have their daughters in the Harem; several
were European ladies, who had been either
made captives or purchased by the emperor,
and some were Negroes.

The emperor's Harem was a very large
building, and was situated in the palace.
The emperor's Harem was a very large
building, and was situated in the palace.

In this groupe the Europeans, or their descendants, had by far the greatest claim to the character of handsome. There was one in particular, who was a native of Spain, and taken into the HAREM at about the same age as LALLA DOUYAW, who was indeed a perfect beauty. Nor was this lady quite singular in that respect, for many others were almost equally handsome.

The Moorish women have in general an inexpressive countenance, and a rustic simplicity of manners. Their persons are below the middle stature, of a remarkably fat and square make, with very large hands and feet. Their complexions are either a clear brown, or, what is more usual, of a fallow cast. Their faces are round, and their eyes in general black; the nose and mouth very small, and the latter is usually accompanied with a good set of teeth.

Among my patients in the HAREM, was one of the Moorish concubines, who with a handsome set of features had united an intolerable share of pride and affectation, the effects of which I experienced in the most disgusting degree. I was desired to adminis-

ter to her a remedy for a slight complaint of the stomach, with which she had been affected for a few days. The medicine was to be of so gentle a nature as not to create the slightest degree of pain, or any inconvenience whatever. Determined that she should have no reason to complain on that account, I prepared her a powder, which, had she given it to a new-born infant, would have proved as inoffensive as to herself.

The lady, however, still apprehensive of its bad effects, obliged her younger sister, who was likewise a concubine in the HAREM, to take it by way of trial; and then, if it agreed, it was her intention to have had another dose for herself. Unfortunately for me, the young lady, at the idea of being compelled to take a medicine of which she was not in want, soon after she had swallowed it became very sick, which so alarmed her sister, that she immediately sent for me, and upbraided me in the severest language, for sending a medicine which had nearly destroyed the young lady, who had been in the most violent agonies the whole day; adding, that had she not been possessed of a very strong constitution, she must inevitably have perished.

rished. She thanked me for the
 found a better country in the
 than she now found this. I then asked
 me unperceivingly, whether I was a proper
 person to undertake the cure of the patient.
 As it was impossible that I could be provided
 with the requisite and necessary instructions,
 and as I was well aware that I had
 had no directions in regard to any person but
 LALLA ZARA, it was easily a matter of
 favour in me to comply at all with her re-
 quest. I embraced the opportunity of dis-
 missing her ill-pressed spirits, and effec-
 tually putting a stop to all her inquiries
 from any other quarter. I explained to her,
 in the first place, that so far from the medi-
 cines having the tendency of which she ac-
 cused them, that they in reality were of
 much to extend a nature for a person of her
 constitution. I added, that since she con-
 tained such suspicions of them from the fact,
 how could she be so definite of affection and
 feeling as to compel her sister to take what
 she would not venture upon her self, without
 regard to the difference of her age, or to the
 state of the health? The foregoing reason-
 ing would operate as a discouragement

she was a remedy for a slight complaint of the stomach, with which she had been afflicted for a few days. The medicine was so mild of its nature as not to create the slightest degree of pain, or any inconvenience whatever. Determined that she should have no reason to complain on that account, I procured her a powder, which, had she given it to a new-born infant, would have proved as innocuous as to herself.

The lady, however, still apprehensive of its bad effects, obliged her younger sister, who was likewise a concubine in the Harem, to take it by way of trial; and then, if it agreed, it was her intention to have had another dose for herself. Unfortunately for her, the young lady, at the instant being compelled to take a medicine of which she was not so stout, soon after she had swallowed it became very sick, which so alarmed her sister, that she immediately sent for me, and requested me in the French language, for I spoke a language which had nearly destroyed the young lady, who had been in the most violent agitations the whole day; adding, that had she not been possessed of a very strong constitution, she most certainly had perished.

rished. She tauntingly observed, that she had formed a better opinion of the Christians than she now found they deserved ; and asked me imperiously, whether I was a proper person to undertake the cure of the sultana ? As it was impossible that I could be pleased with these ignorant and unmerited reproaches, and as I was well aware that since I had no directions to attend any person but LALLA ZARA, it was entirely a matter of favour in me to comply at all with her request, I embraced the opportunity of at once silencing her ill-timed loquacity, and effectually putting a stop to similar impertinence from any other quarter. I explained to her, in the first place, that so far from the medicines having the tendency of which she accused them, that they in reality were of much too mild a nature for a person of her constitution. I added, that since she entertained such suspicions of them from the first, how could she be so destitute of affection and feeling as to compel her sister to take what she would not venture upon herself, without regard to the difference of her age, or to the state of the health ? That her ungrateful behaviour would operate as a discouragement

to me, and would perhaps prevent my affording assistance to many of the other ladies, whose complaints might require much more attention than hers did; and that in future she could not expect to receive from me, if it should even be necessary, the smallest assistance. She now began to relent, and acknowledged she had been rather too warm, adding many apologies, and concluded with wishing me a happy return to my country and friends.

I could adduce many other anecdotes to illustrate the ignorance and pride of these unfortunate women; but this I think will be sufficiently convincing to answer the purpose. It may not be improper to add, that this little altercation proved afterwards of great service to me in the HAREM, by convincing the ignorant part of it that I paid very little attention to their caprice.

Observing that the eunuchs kept a very close and watchful eye over me when I visited the HAREM, I always took care that my deportment in their presence should be such as to give them no reason for any complaint against me. When in the apartments of my patients I sometimes so far forgot myself,

self, as a matter of course, very convenient; but I found that the coach was always disposed to interrupt my entertainment, by hinting that I had already said too long, and must therefore depart. With a lady, however, they forced me to leave, and I thought the slightest hint of influence, and thought the slightest hint of influence, yet she never would suffer me to leave the room till by her own request.

In one of my visits, I observed a procession, which upon enquiry I found was intended as an invocation to God for rain, on account of the drought which had been a scourge for several preceding months. The procession was commenced by the youngest children in the Haram, who were barely able to walk, two abreast, and these were followed by the next in age, till at length a great part of the women fell into the groups, making altogether upwards of a hundred persons. They carried on their heads their prayers written on paper, pinned on a square board, and proceeded through all the courts singing hymns, the purport of which was adapted to the solemn occasion. I was informed that they had con-

to me, and would perhaps prevent my al-
 finding assistance in many of the other ladies,
 whose complaints might require much more
 attention than hers did; and that in future
 she could not expect to receive from me. I
 could only be necessary, the immediate
 future. She now began to relent, and ac-
 knowledged she had been rather too warm,
 adding many apologies, and concluded with
 wishing me a happy return to my country
 and friends.

I could add many other anecdotes to
 illustrate the ignorance and pride of these
 unfortunate women, but this I think will
 be sufficiently convincing to answer the pur-
 pose. It may not be improper to add, that
 this whole altercation proved afterwards of
 great service to me in the Harem, by con-
 vincing the ignorant part of it that I paid
 very little attention to their caprices.

Observing that the eunuchs kept a very
 close and watchful eye over me when I
 visited the Harem, I always took care that
 my deportment in their presence should be
 such as to give them no reason for any com-
 plaint against me. When in the apartments
 of my patients I sometimes so far forgot my-

self, as to enter into a pretty long conversation; but I found that the eunuch was always disposed to interrupt our entertainment, by hinting that I had already staid too long, and must therefore depart. With LALLA DOUYAW, however, they seemed to have less influence; and though she thought it prudent to make them occasional presents, yet she never would suffer me to leave the room till by her own request.

In one of my visits, I observed a procession, which upon enquiry I found was intended as an invocation to God and Mahomet for rain, of which there had been a scarcity for several preceding months. The procession was commenced by the youngest children in the HAREM, who were barely able to walk, two abreast, and these were followed by the next in age, till at length a great part of the women fell into the groupe, making altogether upwards of a hundred persons. They carried on their heads their prayers written on paper, pasted on a square board, and proceeded through all the courts singing hymns, the purport of which was adapted to the solemn occasion. I was informed that they had continued

tinued this ceremony every day during the whole of the dry weather, and were to repeat it till their prayers were attended with success.

Though the emperor occasionally came into the HAREM, yet it was more usual for him to give notice to those ladies whose company he wished, to attend in his apartment; when they made a point of setting off their charms to the best advantage. When in his presence, they paid him every attention which a common slave would shew to his master, and never ventured to offer their opinion, except by his approbation.—But to return to the Moorish ladies.

From the idea which is so prevalent with this people, that corpulency is the most infallible mark of beauty, the women use a grain which they name ELLHOUBA, for the purpose of acquiring that degree of personal excellence at which they aspire: this they powder, and eat with their cuscusoo. They likewise take, with the same intention, large quantities of paste, heated by the steam of boiling water, which they swallow in the form of boluses. It is certainly true, that the number of corpulent women in this country

country is very considerable, but it is probable that this custom has arisen as much from their very confined and inactive mode of life, as from any of the particular means which they employ to produce that effect.

The dress of the Ladies consists of a shirt, with remarkably full and loose sleeves, hanging almost to the ground, the neck and breast of which are left open, and their edges are nearly embroidered with gold. They wear linen drawers, and over the shirt a CAPTAN, which is a sort of something similar in form to a hole gown, without sleeves, hanging nearly to the feet, and is made either of silk and cotton or gold and cotton. A belt of fine linen or cotton folded several times round the waist, and as ornaments, lies all below the knees. To this belt are broad straps are annexed, and passing under each arm over the shoulders form a cross on the breast, and to that part of it which passes between the breast and shoulder of each arm is fixed a gold tortoise, connected by a chain in front a gold chain. Over the whole dress is extended a broad silk band of the Fox manufacture, which surrounds the waist, and completes the dress, except when they go abroad,

joined this ceremony every day during the winter of the dry weather, and were to repeat it till their prayers were attended with success.

Though the emperor occasionally came to the HAAR, yet it was more usual for him to give notice to those ladies whose company he wished, to attend in his apartments, when they made a point of setting off their charms to the best advantage. When in his presence, they paid him every attention which a common slave would show to his master, and never ventured to offer their opinion, except by his approbation — But to return to the Moorish ladies.

From the idea which is so prevalent with the people, that cleanliness is the most infallible mark of beauty, the women use a grain which they name *El Anona*, for the purpose of acquiring that degree of perspired excellence at which they aim: this they powder, and eat with their custard. They likewise use, with the same intention, large quantities of paste, heated by the steam of boiling water, which they swallow in the form of boluses. It is certainly true, that the number of corpulent women in this country

country is very considerable, but it is probable that this circumstance arises as much from their very confined and inactive mode of life, as from any of the particular means which they employ to produce that effect.

The dress of the ladies consists of a shirt, with remarkably full and loose sleeves, hanging almost to the ground, the neck and breast of which are left open, and their edges are neatly embroidered with gold. They wear linen drawers, and over the shirt a *CAFTAN*, which is a dress something similar in form to a loose great coat without sleeves, hanging nearly to the feet, and is made either of silk and cotton or gold tissue. A sash of fine linen or cotton folded is tied gracefully round the waist, and its extremities fall below the knees. To this sash two broad straps are annexed, and passing under each arm over the shoulders form a cross on the breast, and to that part of it which passes between the breast and shoulder of each arm is fixed a gold tortoise, carelessly suspending in front a gold chain. Over the whole dress is extended a broad silk band of the *FEZ* manufacture, which surrounds the waist, and compleats the dress, except when they go abroad,

abroad, and then they invest themselves in a careless manner with the HAICK.

The hair is plaited from the front of the head backwards in different folds, which hang loose behind, and at the bottom are all fixed together with twisted silk. Over their heads they wear a long piece of silk about half a yard wide, which they tie close to the head, and suffer the long ends, which are edged with twisted silk, to hang behind in an easy manner nearly to the ground. The remainder of the head-dress is compleated by a common silk handkerchief, which surrounds the head like a woman's close cap, differing from it only by being fixed in a full bow behind instead of in front. At the upper part of each ear hangs a small gold ring, half open, which has at one end a cluster of precious stones, sufficient nearly to fill up the vacancy occasioned by the opening of the ring. At the tip, or lower part of the ear, is likewise suspended a broad and solid gold ring, which is so large that it reaches as low as the neck, and which, as well as the other, has a cluster of precious stones, in proportion to the size of the ring. The ladies wear on their fingers several small gold rings,
set

feet with diamonds or other precious stones, and on the wrists broad and solid gold bracelets, sometimes also set with precious stones. Their necks are ornamented with a great variety of beads and pearl necklaces. Below these a gold chain surrounds the neck, and suspended in front a gold ornament.

Like the men, the Mexican women wear no stockings, but a red slipper, carefully embroidered with gold, which they take off when they enter their rooms. Immediately above the ankle each leg is surrounded with a large solid gold ring, which is narrow in front, but very broad behind.

The ladies paint their cheeks of a deep red, and stain their eye-lids and eye-brows with a black powder, which is supposed to be antimony. It is a practice of artificial beauty in this country, to produce a long black mark on the forehead, whether on the tip of the nose, and several others on each cheek. The chin is stained of a deep red, and thence down to the throat runs a long black stripe. The inside of the lips, and the nails, are stained of a deep red, so deep indeed that in most lights it borders on black; and the back of the hands have several

around, and that they insert themselves in a careless manner with the fingers.

The hair is parted from the front of the head backwards in different folds, which hang loose behind, and at the bottom are all fixed together with twisted silk. Over their heads they wear a long piece of silk about half a yard wide, which they tie close to the head, and tatter the long ends, which are edged with twisted silk, so hang behind in an easy manner nearly to the ground. The remainder of the head-dress is completed by a common silk handkerchief, which surrounds the head like a woman's turban, differing from it only by being fixed in a full bottomed instead of a point. At the upper part of each ear hangs a small gold ring half open, which has a row of small precious stones, sufficient nearly to fill up the vacancy occasioned by the opening of the ring. At the tip, or lower part of the ear, is likewise suspended a broad and solid gold ring, which is so large that it reaches as low as the neck, and which, as well as the other, has a cluster of precious stones, in proportion to the size of the ring. The ladies wear on their fingers several small gold rings,

set with diamonds or other precious stones, and on the wrists broad and solid gold bracelets, sometimes also set with precious stones. Their necks are ornamented with a great variety of bead and pearl necklaces. Below these a gold chain surrounds the neck, and suspends in front a gold ornament.

Like the men, the Moorish women wear no stockings, but use red slippers, curiously embroidered with gold, which they take off when they enter their rooms. Immediately above the ankle each leg is surrounded with a large solid gold ring, which is narrow in front, but very broad behind.

The ladies paint their cheeks of a deep red, and stain their eye-lids and eye-brows with a black powder, which I apprehend to be antimony. It is a branch of artificial beauty in this country, to produce a long black mark on the forehead, another on the tip of the nose, and several others on each cheek. The chin is stained of a deep red, and thence down to the throat runs a long black stripe. The inside of the hands, and the nails, are stained of a deep red, so deep indeed that in most lights it borders on black; and the back of the hands have several

fancy marks of the same colour. The feet are painted in a similar manner with the hands.

I seldom observed in the HAREM the women at any employment but that of forming themselves into different circles for the purpose of conversation, sometimes in the open courts, at others in the different apartments. As they are not permitted to enter the mosques, they pray at the appointed times in their own chambers. The Moors, indeed, entertain the prejudice which is commonly attributed to the Mussulmen in general, that the female sex are altogether an inferior species of animals, merely formed to be slaves to the pleasures of men, whose salvation is consequently not of so much importance; and with this sentiment the conduct of the men towards them in every instance corresponds. The Moors likewise assign other reasons for not permitting their females to enter their places of worship: they assert, that it would be not only contrary to the custom which prevails in the country, of not allowing the sexes to meet together in any particular spot, but it might also, by creating loose and improper ideas, draw

draw off the attention from that de-
votion.

The women have their *raïas* as well
as the men their *raïas*. These persons,
who are either wives or concubines, sit to
it happens, and whose principal occupa-
tions appear to be reading and writing, teach
the younger part of the *Haras* to repeat
their prayers, and the older females they
instruct in the laws and principles of their
religion.

All the emperor's daughters, and the
children of his concubines, as soon as they
were of a proper age, were sent to *Tari-*
let, where they finished their education,
and by intermarrying with the descendants
of his ancestors, they served to people this
extraordinary city—extraordinary on this
account, that the inhabitants of it are all
Sharifs, or the supposed lineal descendants
of Mahomet, and are most of them collate-
rally or otherwise related to the present royal
family of Morocco. *Mohy* *Idris*,
who, as I before observed, was grandfather
to the late emperor, had three hundred chil-
dren at *Tarilet*, and their descendants are
now

108 A TOUR TO MISS OOOO TO

live marks of the same colour. The feet are painted in a similar manner with the hands.

I seldom observed in the Harem the women at any employment but that of forming themselves into different circles for the purpose of conversation, sometimes in the open courts, at others in the different apartments. As they are not permitted to enter the mosques, they pray at the appointed times in their own chambers. The Moors, indeed, entertain the prejudice which is commonly attributed to the Mussulmans in general, that the female sex are altogether inferior to the male, and are only formed to be slaves to the passions of men, whose filial duty is consequently not at so much importance. With this sentiment the conduct of the men towards them in every instance corresponds. The Moors likewise assign other reasons for not permitting their females to enter their places of worship: they assert, that it would be not only contrary to the custom which prevails in the country, of not allowing the sexes to meet together in any particular spot, but is altogether inconsistent with the idea of modesty, by creating loose and improper ideas.

draw off the attention from their devotion.

The women have their TALBAS as well as the men their TALBS. These persons, who are either wives or concubines, just as it happens, and whose principal qualifications appear to be reading and writing, teach the younger part of the HAREM to repeat their prayers, and the older females they instruct in the laws and principles of their religion.

All the emperor's daughters, and the children of his concubines, as soon as they were of a proper age, were sent to TAFILET, where they finished their education, and by intermarrying with the descendants of his ancestors, they served to people that extraordinary city—extraordinary on this account, that the inhabitants of it are all SHARIFS, or the supposed lineal descendants of Mahomet, and are most of them collaterally or otherwise related to the present royal family of MOROCCO. MULEY ISHMAEL, who, as I before observed, was grandfather to the late emperor, had three hundred children at TAFILET, and their descendants are
now

now supposed to amount to nine thousand, who all live in the same place.

The sons of the emperor's wives are considered as princes, who have each an equal claim to the empire, and as such are always respected. If they have not disoblged their father, they are generally appointed to the government of some of the provinces, where, in the capacity of BASHAWS, their principal object is the accumulation of riches.

The reader will have observed, that I reserved my observations on the female part of society in this country, till I had given such a general account of the HAREM as might serve for a proper introduction to that part of my subject. By this arrangement I have relieved myself from the tediousness of repetition, and my readers from that obscurity which naturally ensues when information is imparted in a disjointed state. A few observations will serve to compleat the description.

The Moorish women may be divided into two classes; the black or negro women, and the white.

The first are either slaves, or have been so formerly; and from their services, or
through

through the favour of some Europeans, they
obtained their freedom. These women preserve
all the characters, both with respect to dis-
position, features, and complexion, peculiar
to the country from which they are brought.
Many of them are in the situation of concu-
bines, and others in that of domestics. These
male children are all brought up to serve in
the army of the emperor. To this class may
be added the mulattos, both male and fe-
male, which are the progeny of a Negro
and a Negro woman, and are consequently
very numerous in this empire; but as they
differ but little in character from the Ne-
groes, and are only distinguished from them
by being indulged with their freedom, I
shall pass them over without any further
observations.

Those of the female sex who may be pro-
perly considered as natives of the country
are of a white, or rather a fairer com-
plexion. From the very limited sphere in
which they are allowed to act, and the con-
tempt in which they are held as members of
society, their characters admit of very little
of that variety which distinguishes the Eu-
ropean women. Happy, perhaps, it is for
them, that they are not more numerous.

are appointed in proportion to their rank, and are allowed to live in the same place.

The sons of the emperor's wives are appointed as princes, who have each an equal claim to the empire, and as such are always respected. If they have not distinguished their father, they are generally appointed to the government of some of the provinces, where, in the capacity of *Bashaws*, their principal object is the accumulation of riches.

The reader will have observed, that I reserved my observations on the female part of society in this country, till I had given such a general account of the *Harem* as might serve for a proper introduction to that part of my subject. By this arrangement I have preserved myself from the tediousness of description, and my readers from that obliquity which naturally ensues when information is imparted in a disjointed state. A few observations will serve to complete the description.

The Turkish women may be divided into two classes; the black or negro women, and the white.

The first are either slaves, or have been so formerly; and from their service or

through the favour of their proprietors, have obtained their freedom. These women have all the characters, both with respect to disposition, features, and complexion, peculiar to the country from which they are brought. Many of them are in the situation of concubines, and others in that of domestics. Their male children are all brought up to serve in the army of the emperor.—To this class may be added the mulattoes, both male and female, which are the production of a Moor and a Negro woman, and are consequently very numerous in this empire; but as they differ but little in character from the Negroes, and are only distinguished from them by being indulged with their freedom, I shall pass them over without any further observations.

Those of the female sex who may be properly considered as natives of the country, are of a white, or rather a fallow complexion. From the very limited sphere in which they are allowed to act, and the contempt in which they are held as members of society, their characters admit of very little of that variety which distinguishes the European women. Happy, perhaps, it is for
 D d them,

them, that the sun of knowledge has never beamed upon their gloomy prisons, since it could only serve to enlighten them to a sense of their own misery, disgrace, and servitude! Happy is that accommodating power, which providence has vouchsafed to human-kind, which adapts them to their several situations! and happy it is that the information of mankind is generally such as suits the sphere in which they are destined to act!

Educated with no other view than for the sensual purposes of their master, or husband, the chief object of the female sex of this country is to administer to his pleasure, and by the most abject submission to alleviate the rigours of that servitude to which they are doomed. When in the presence of their despot, both wives and concubines are obliged to manifest the same respect as his common slaves; and though all are not confined closely to their houses, as is customary in the emperor's HAREM, yet when they do go out they are obliged to be extremely circumspect in concealing their faces, and cautious in every part of their demeanour. Women of distinction, however, are very seldom allowed to go
 2 abroad,

which are usually worn in the streets, and even these are so disfigured and ragged up in their nares, that they appear more like a ball of cloth put in motion, than a human form.

If they happen to meet an European in the country, at a time when the sun is in sight, they seldom visit the opportunity of displaying their horrid countenances, and are content to stare at you with an insatiable curiosity, and throw the price of the sun and even in the night, their eyes are directed to you with the most eager and jealous gaze. It is well known, that the art of jealousy is well known, and is the art of jealousy.

If an European or a Jew should be caught in a clandestine connection with a Moorish woman, he is obliged to become a convert to the Mahomedan faith, or his life would be forfeit, and the woman, I was informed, is punished either by burning or drowning, though I cannot say I ever knew an instance of that dreadful sentence being put in execution. It was indeed, much more common to see them, and no small share of caution, to carry on an intrigue of that kind, though on the part of the women of this country he will find no want for encouragement.

abroad, it is only those of the lowest class which are usually seen in the streets, and even these are so disguised and wrapped up in their HAICKS, that they appear more like a bale of cloth put in motion, than a human form.

If they happen to meet an European in the country, at a time when no Moor is in sight, they seldom miss the opportunity of displaying their features, by throwing the HAICK on one side, and even to laugh and converse with him, though always with the utmost risk, as the eye of jealousy, it is well known, never slumbers.

If an European or a Jew should be caught in a clandestine connection with a Moorish woman, he is obliged to become a convert to the Mahometan faith, or his life would be forfeit; and the woman, I was informed, is punished either by burning or drowning, though I cannot say I ever knew an instance of that dreadful sentence being put in execution. A man, indeed, must have uncommon address, and no small share of caution, to carry on an intrigue of that kind, though on the part of the women of this country he will seldom want for encouragement.

It must, however, be allowed, that the means which the Moors employ for the prevention of intrigues, very often tend to the encouragement of them. By dressing themselves in the female habit, men may very easily pass the streets unobserved, as they may rest assured they will not be addressed or even looked at by the Moors; and if they contrive to call at the house when the master is from home, they need be under no apprehensions of being detected when he returns. If he sees a strange woman's slippers at the door of his HAREM, he concludes it is a female neighbour, and never approaches the room till the slippers are removed.

The dress of the opulent females among the Moors is similar to that of the emperor's ladies, differing only in the value of the materials. Those of the inferior class wear linen drawers, and over them a coarse woollen frock, tied round the waist with a band. They plait the hair in two folds, from the upper part of the head all the way down behind, wearing over it a common handkerchief tied close to the head, and when they go out they wear the HAICK.

CHAP.

C H A P. XIII.

Duplicates of the Emperor's — Piece of the Sultan to assist his Honour — Application through another Channel — Curious Present from the Emperor — Striking Impressions of Imperial Power — Application to the Emperor — State of Despotism — The Emperor's Disposition obtained — Commission from the Emperor to the HAKEM — Accident of an English Merchant — Journey to BULWANT — Description of that Port — Long wait made of passing the River — Arrival at SALAH — at TANGIER — Present from the Emperor — Return to Gibraltar.

TEN days having elapsed since my first audience on Lalla ZANA, the emperor desired my parent to acquaint him what effect the medicine had produced; and being informed that he was apparently in a state of recovery, he sent into the HAKEM a double piece, wrapped

It would, however, be allowed, that the
 manner which the Moors employ for the
 prevention of intrigues, very often tend to
 the encouragement of them. By dressing
 themselves in the female habit, men may
 very easily pass the stricts prescribed, as
 they may rest assured they will not be ob-
 served or even looked at by the Moors;
 and if they choose to call at the house
 where the mistress is free to go, they need
 be under no apprehensions of being de-
 ceived or even treated as such. If he sees a stranger
 coming to the door of his Ha-
 ram, he concludes it is a female neighbour,
 and never approaches the room till the dis-
 tance is removed.

The dress of the opulent females among
 the Moors is similar to that of the tur-
 kish ladies, differing only in the value
 of the materials. The head is covered
 with a large black turban, and over them
 a large black veil, tied round the waist
 with a band. They pierce the hair in two
 holes, from the upper part of the head, all
 the way down behind, crossing over it a
 chain of diamonds and pearls to the
 back, and when they go out they wear the
 same.

CHAP.

C H A P. XIII.

Duplicity of the Emperor.—Plan of the Author to effect his Emancipation—unsuccessful.—Application through another Channel.—Curious Present from the Emperor.—Striking Instance of Tyranny.—Personal Application to the Emperor.—Traits of Despotism.—The Emperor's Dispatches obtained.—Commissions from the Ladies in the HAREM.—Anecdotes of an English Mulatto.—Journey to BULUANE—Description of that Fortrefs.—Singular Mode of passing the River.—Arrival at SALLEE—at TANGIER.—Present from the Emperor.—Return to Gibraltar.

TEN days having elapsed since my first attendance on LALLA ZARA, the emperor desired my patient to acquaint him what effect the medicines had produced; and being informed that she was apparently in a state of recovery, he sent into the HAREM a doubloon piece, wrapped

up in one corner of a silk handkerchief, and ordered the lady to present me with it as a compliment for the service I had already rendered her, accompanied with splendid promises, if I succeeded in restoring her to perfect health.

Little reflection was requisite to convince me, that these manœuvres had an aim and tendency very different from that of fulfilling the emperor's engagements relative to my return. It required, therefore, some consideration to determine, whether it would be most prudent to continue my attendance, or exert myself immediately with redoubled vigour to accomplish my emancipation. The latter mode of conduct I resolved upon, for the following reasons.

In the first place, I had been absent from the garrison much longer than was originally intended by government; it was, therefore, impossible to say how far the protraction of my residence in Morocco might interfere with the arrangements of my superiors, or affect the service. Secondly, every European with whom I conversed, or corresponded, advised me by all means to embrace the first opportunity of returning; since,

since, though my patient was by no means
 least in a recovering state, yet, from the
 caprice and ignorance of the Moscow, there
 was some reason to apprehend that she
 might die of her malady, and considering
 the matter in the most favorable point
 of view, supposing she could be entirely
 cured from her complaint, it was not
 improbable that the women who had been
 the original occasion of her illness, might
 observing her recovery, might, with the
 same diabolical malignity which induced
 them to administer the first dose of poi-
 son, be inclined to avail themselves of my
 attendance, and injure her a second time;
 while all the ill consequences
 would infallibly be attributed to my treat-
 ment. The age and infirmities of the em-
 peror also rendering my situation very pre-
 carious, determined me to employ the ear-
 liest opportunity in effecting my escape;
 and the following was the plan which ap-
 peared to promise the most probable suc-
 cess.

I told my patient that I had brought
 with me very little more medicine than
 was sufficient for the cure of Moxey As-

OF A TOUR TO MOROCCO, &c.

up in one corner of a silk handkerchief, and ordered the lady to present me with it as a compliment for the service I had already rendered her, accompanied with spiritual promises, if I succeeded in restoring her to perfect health.

Little reflection was requisite to convince me, that these manoeuvres had an aim and tendency very different from that of fulfilling the emperor's engagements relative to my return. It required, therefore, some consideration to determine, whether it would be most prudent to continue my attendance, or exert myself immediately with redoubled vigour to accomplish my emancipation. The latter mode of conduct I resolved upon for the following reasons.

In the first place, I had been absent from the prison much longer than was originally intended by government; it was, therefore, impossible to say how far the protraction of my residence in Morocco might interfere with the arrangements of my superiors or affect the service. Secondly, every European with whom I conversed, or corresponded, advised me by all means to embrace the first opportunity of returning

since, though my patient was for the present in a recovering state, yet, from the caprice and ignorance of the Moors, there was some reason to apprehend that she might tire of her medicines; and considering the matter in the most favourable point of view, supposing she could be relieved entirely from her complaint, it was not improbable that the women, who had been the original occasion of her illness, upon observing her recovery, might, with the same diabolical malignity which induced them to administer the first dose of poison, be inclined to avail themselves of my attendance, and injure her constitution a second time; while all the ill consequences would infallibly be attributed to my treatment. The age and infirmities of the emperor also rendering my situation very precarious, determined me to employ the earliest opportunity in effecting my escape; and the following was the plan which appeared to promise the most probable success.

I told my patient that I had brought with me very little more medicine than was sufficient for the cure of MULEY AB-

SULEM; and that those which I had administered to her were the few which had not been used; that as they must necessarily soon be exhausted, and as my attendance on her without medicines could answer no purpose whatever, I would recommend her, for her own sake, to advise the emperor to send me to Gibraltar for a fresh supply. "Ah!" exclaimed the lady, "there is no occasion for your going, the emperor can write to the consul for them." For a reply of this kind I was not wholly unprepared; and as I had found it necessary to act a part on this occasion, I determined to go through with it, and reluctantly to play the empiric, by informing my patient that the composition of these medicines was known to no person but myself; and therefore to write for them would be totally useless. This statement appeared unanswerable, and my plan was so far crowned with success. An application, on my account, was immediately made to the emperor by all the principal women, whom LALLA ZARA had engaged in her service for that purpose.

The emperor, however, whose discernment

ment had been excited in his youth, and
 which increased every year, as vigorous
 as ever, was now to be applied on. He
 promised the worst that ever he ever
 intended to perform, and ten days were
 elapsed, when I found myself as near re-
 turning as on my first arrival at Marrakech.

Thus baffled in my attempt, though my
 indefatigable female agents repeated their
 application not, I believe, than twice every
 day, I applied to a Granca eunuch, who
 spoke the English language, and who, from
 his situation at court, had frequent oppor-
 tunities of seeing the emperor privately, and
 intreated of him to procure me a licence to
 depart. But all that he was able to obtain
 in my favour, was a renewal of the same
 promise, which had been so frequently
 made, and made with the same sincerity.
 I must not omit, however, to state, that
 in a few days after this application, I re-
 ceived from the emperor a present of two
 horses, accompanied with a positive as-
 surance of being dispatched immediately
 home.

One of the horses was young, but was in
 so weak and emaciated a state, that he
 appeared

... which I had ...
... the few which ...
... they could necessarily ...
... as my attendance ...
... so ...
... I would recommend her ...
... the emperor to ...
... a fresh supply ...
... "there is no ...
... the emperor can ...
... For a ...
... I was not wholly unpre-
... I had found it necessary to ...
... I determined to ...
... to pay the ...
... that the ...
... was known ...
... and ...
... would be ...
... The ...
... with ...
... was ...
... by all the ...
... where ...
... for that pur-
...
... whole ...

ment had been excellent in his youth, and whose intellect was at intervals as vigorous as ever, was not to be imposed on. He promised the women more than he ever intended to perform, and ten days more elapsed, when I found myself as near returning as on my first arrival at Morocco.

Thus baffled in my attempt, though my indefatigable female agents repeated their application not seldomer than twice every day, I applied to a German renegado, who spoke the English language, and who, from his situation at court, had frequent opportunities of seeing the emperor privately, and intreated of him to procure me a licence to depart. But all that he was able to obtain in my favour, was a renewal of the same fair promises which had been so frequently made, and made with the same sincerity. I must not omit, however, to relate, that in a few days after this application, I received from the emperor a present of two horses, accompanied with a positive assurance of being dispatched immediately home.

One of the horses was young, but was in so wretched and emaciated a state, that he appeared

appeared better calculated to afford food for the canine race, than to prove of any utility to a traveller. The other, it must be confessed, was not in so starved and miserable a condition, but then he was completely superannuated, and consequently quite as useless as his companion. He had been presented to the emperor in the morning by a poor man, who, for some trifling disgrace which he had incurred, had brought this horse as an atonement; the man, however, was committed to prison, and in the afternoon the horse was presented to me.

Before I could get these unparalleled couriers out of the walls of the palace, I was stopped by the porters of four gates, who each demanded a hard dollar as a perquisite annexed to their places. On my arrival at home, two deputy masters of horse also came to my apartment for a present for themselves, and for their chief; so that the reader may easily judge how far I was a gainer by the emperor's munificence!

After this circumstance, several days having elapsed without any prospect of accomplishing my wishes, I was advised by an
European,

Europeans, who had come from Montevideo to Montevideo upon business, as the best means of forwarding, as soon as the first opportunity that offered of the emperor's appearing in public, which he seldom did so as to be seen by strangers, and, trusting no longer to other means, at once ask his majesty for my dispatches. Fortunately, as I thought, the emperor afforded me an opportunity of seeing him the following day; and, though the soldiers would not allow me to approach him so near as to enable me to speak to him, yet I took care to place myself in a conspicuous situation; but after continuing about half an hour, he retired without taking the least notice of me, or even appearing to observe me.

The emperor, upon this occasion, was in one of his own courts on horseback, with a large umbrella suspended over his head by a soldier of the negro infantry, who was standing in front of the horse; while two other attendants were on each side, and with pieces of silk fixed to a cane, were, by an easy but constant motion, guarding off the flies from the emperor's face.

The

appeared better calculated to afford food for the canine race, than to prove of any utility to a traveller. The other, in truth, he considered, was not in the least an admirable condition, but then he was completely superannuated, and consequently quite an useless companion. He had been presented to the emperor in the morning by a poor man, who, for some trifling distance which he had incurred, had brought this horse as an offering; the man, however, was compelled to sell, and in the afternoon the horse was presented to me.

Before I could get these animals out of the walls of the palace, I was stopped by the porters of four gates, who each demanded a hard dollar as a perquisite, in order to their places. On my arrival at home, two deputy masters of horse also came to my apartment for a present for themselves, and for their chiefs; so that the reader may easily judge how far I was a gainer by the emperor's munificence!

After this circumstance, several days having elapsed without any prospect of accomplishing my wishes, I was advised by an European

European, who had come from MOGODORE to Morocco upon business, as the surest means of succeeding, to seize the first opportunity that offered of the emperor's appearing in public, which he seldom did so as to be seen by strangers, and, trusting no longer to other agents, at once ask his majesty for my dispatches. Fortunately, as I thought, the emperor afforded me an opportunity of seeing him the following day; and, though the soldiers would not allow me to approach him so near as to enable me to speak to him, yet I took care to place myself in a conspicuous situation; but after continuing about half an hour, he retired without taking the least notice of me, or even appearing to observe me.

The emperor, upon this occasion, was in one of his open courts on horseback, with a large umbrella suspended over his head by a soldier of the negro infantry, who was standing in front of the horse; while two other attendants were on each side, and with pieces of silk fixed to a cane, were, by an easy but constant motion, guarding off the flies from the emperor's face.

The

The ministers of state were placed in front, and behind them were about a hundred foot soldiers in different divisions, forming altogether a kind of crescent. Some of these troops were armed with musquets, which they held in a stiff manner close to their bodies, with the muzzles pointed perpendicularly, while others had no weapon of defence but thick clubs.

The sovereign being at this moment in a good humour, was conversing with his ministers; and, as my interpreter informed me, he was boasting to them of the mighty actions which the Moors had performed against the Christians; remarking, that his predecessors had deprived them of nearly all the places they had formerly possessed in Barbary, and that he had the satisfaction of having taken MAZAGAN from the Portuguese. The ministers entered very little further into the conversation than to repeat at the conclusion of each sentence, ALLA CORMUS SIDI! in English, May God preserve the king! which was communicated to the nearest party of soldiers, and from those to the next, till they made the palace echo with their voices.

§

My

My ill success upon this occasion did not deter me from making an experiment upon another favourable opportunity which offered, after the lapse of a few days. I then had intercourse enough with the soldiers to allow me to approach so very near the emperor's person, as rendered it utterly impossible for him to avoid observing me, though not sufficiently close to enable me to speak to him. A messenger was consequently dispatched by the sovereign to know (using his own expression) what the Christian desired. I returned for answer, that I came to thank his majesty for the honour he had conferred on me, by presenting me with the two horses, at the same time to remind him of his royal promise to send me immediately home. In consequence of his attention on first seeing me, I expected every moment to be ordered into his immediate presence, but in that respect I was disappointed; for, after conversing near half an hour with his ministers, he retired, and left me in the same state of suspense, which I had a few days before experienced. The emperor was on horse-back, and was endeavouring to explain to his

The ministers of state were placed in front, and behind them were about a hundred foot soldiers in different divisions, forming altogether a kind of crescent. Some of these troops were armed with muskets, which they held in a stat manner close to their bodies, with the muzzles pointed perpendicular, while others had no species of defence but thick clubs.

The sovereign being at this moment in a good humour, was conversing with his ministers; and, as my interpreter informed me, he was boasting to them of his mighty actions which the Moors had performed against the Christians; remarking, that his predecessors had deprived them of nearly all the places they had formerly possessed in Barbary, and that he had the satisfaction of having taken MAZAGAN from the Portuguese. The ministers entered very little further into the conversation than to repeat at the conclusion of each sentence, *ALLA CORRAO GOD!* in English, May God preserve the king! which was communicated to the nearest party of soldiers, and from those to the next, till they made the palace echo with their voices.

My ill success upon this occasion did not deter me from making an experiment upon another favourable opportunity which offered, after the lapse of a few days. I then had influence enough with the soldiers to allow me to approach so very near the emperor's person, as rendered it utterly impossible for him to avoid observing me, though not sufficiently close to enable me to speak to him. A messenger was consequently dispatched by the sovereign to know (using his own expression) what the Christian wanted. I returned for answer, that I came to thank his majesty for the honour he had conferred on me, by presenting me with the two horses, at the same time to remind him of his royal promise to send me immediately home. In consequence of his attention on first seeing me, I expected every moment to be ordered into his immediate presence, but in that respect I was disappointed; for, after conversing near half an hour with his ministers, he retired, and left me in the same state of suspense which I had a few days before experienced. The emperor was on horseback, and was endeavouring to explain to his

his auditors the beauties of various parts of the Koran, and laid a particular stress on those passages which teach the followers of Mahomet to detest the Christians.

Such repeated disappointments, after having exerted myself to the utmost in every mode I could devise, it must be allowed were sufficient to induce me to consider my situation as desperate; and I felt myself totally at a loss what further steps could be adopted in this very critical situation. The uneasiness I experienced at this moment was happily not of long continuance, for the day following the German renegado brought me the emperor's letter of dispatch, consisting merely of a few lines addressed to the governor of TANGIER, ordering him to permit me to embark, with my two horses, for Gibraltar.

The reader will too easily anticipate the extreme pleasure I felt at the idea of shortly leaving a country where I had experienced such a continued series of ingratitude, disappointment, and uneasiness, to render it at all necessary for me to enlarge upon that topic. It will be sufficient to say, that I lost no time in making the necessary preparations

rations for the journey, and in availing myself of the earliest opportunity to take my leave of the ladies in the Harem, most carefully avoiding its communication to them, the contents of the emperor's letter. Had they known, indeed, that I was not to return, it is probable they would have employed the same influence for my detention, which they had before exerted in favour of my liberation, and most likely with greater success.

It is humiliating and unbecoming in the highest degree to drop in dissimulation upon any occasion: to be obliged, therefore, in justice to myself, and for my own personal safety, to carry on a systematical plan of duplicity, was not the least of the hardships to which I was compelled to submit in this country. I could not, however, now retreat; and, as I knew that Gibraltar furnished many articles which were not to be procured in Barbary, I made an offer of my services to the ladies, and received the following conditions, for the faithful execution of which, on my return from Gibraltar, I was obliged to pledge myself.

For

his auditors the beauties of various parts of the Koran, and laid a particular stress on those passages which teach the followers of Mahomet to detest the Christians.

Such repeated disappointments, after having exerted myself to the utmost in every way I could devise, it must be allowed were sufficient to induce me to consider my situation as desperate; and I felt myself totally at a loss what further steps could be adopted in this very critical situation. The uneasiness I experienced at this moment was happily not of long continuance, for the day following the German minister brought me the emperor's letter of despatch, containing merely a few lines addressed to the governor of TANGIER, ordering him to permit me to embark, with my two horses, for Gibraltar.

The reader will too easily anticipate the extreme pleasure I felt at the idea of finally leaving a country where I had experienced such a continued series of ingratitude, disappointment, and uneasiness, so fondly it is all necessary for me to enlarge upon that topic. It will be sufficient to say, that I lost no time in making the necessary preparations.

rations for the journey, and in availing myself of the earliest opportunity to take my leave of the ladies in the HAREM, most carefully avoiding to communicate to them the contents of the emperor's letter. Had they known, indeed, that I was not to return, it is probable they would have employed the same influence for my detention, which they had before exerted in favour of my liberation, and most likely with greater success.

It is humiliating and unpleasant in the highest degree to stoop to deception upon any occasion ; to be obliged, therefore, in justice to myself, and for my own personal safety, to carry on a systematical plan of duplicity, was not the least of the hardships to which I was compelled to submit in this country. I could not, however, now retreat ; and, as I knew that Gibraltar furnished many articles which were not to be procured in Barbary, I made an offer of my services to the ladies ; and received the following commissions, for the faithful execution of which, on my return from Gibraltar, I was obliged to pledge myself.

For

For LALLA BATOOM, the Queen of the HAREM, a set of elegant, but very small cups and saucers.

For LALLA DOUYAW, the emperor's favourite wife, a neat mahogany tea-board, with four short feet, to have two drawers, and to be elegantly ornamented with glassess; a set of very small Indian cups and saucers; a set of different kinds of perfumed waters.

For LALLA ZARA, my patient, nine yards of yellow, the same of crimson, and the same of cochineal coloured damasks; the same quantities and colours in sattins; one dozen of Indian cups and saucers; one hundred large red beads; one chest of tea and sugar; a large quantity of coffee and nutmegs.

For one of the concubines, a large portion of different coloured sattins and silks; a variety of handsome pearls; a set of Indian cups and saucers; two small mahogany boxes for cloaths; two japanned tea-boards, the one to be white and the other yellow.

For another concubine, some perfumed waters; a mahogany bedstead and posts; a green Dutch box.

For

A TOUR TO MONTREAL.

For Lalla Faiza, a small silver
fine present, which she likes more than
any other.

For the daughter of Mr. H. a
mahogany chest with two drawers, filled with
lavender water.

For Lalla Zana's new, which is a
gold brooch.

For two of the emeralds, each a silver
watch.

These commodities may perhaps appear
too trifling to a European eye, but I have
brought them forward as they are only
trifles. The circumstances which display
the peculiar taste, the manners, the
genius of a country, much better than those
weighty and important particulars in which
the passions common to human nature must
be interested, and in which, of consequence,
all people in similar circumstances must all
feel alike.

It would have required no trifling sum of
money to purchase all these articles, and
even when that obstacle was removed, there
would arise one still greater from the diffi-
culty of transportation in this country. As
Montreal is an inland city, I was entirely

E. c.

gratified

For LALLA BATON, the Queen of the
 HARRY, a set of elegant, but very small cups
 and saucers.

For LALLA DUTYAW, the emperor's
 favourite wife, a new mahogany tea-board,
 with four glass feet, to have two drawers
 and to be elegantly ornamented with
 shells; a set of very small Indian cups and
 saucers; a set of different kinds of perfumed
 waters.

For LALLA ZARA, my partner, some
 yards of yellow, the kind of muslin, and the
 kind of coloured, coloured damask; the
 same quantities and colours in satin; one
 dozen of Indian cups and saucers; one hun-
 dred large red beads; one chest of new
 soap; a large quantity of coffee and nut-
 meg.

For one of the concubines; a large por-
 tion of different coloured satin and silk;
 a variety of handsome pearls; a set of Indian
 cups and saucers; two small mahogany boxes
 for cloaths; two japanned tea-boards, the
 one to be white and the other yellow.

For another concubine; some perfumed
 waters; a mahogany tea-board and plates; a
 good Dutch box.

For LALLA TALBA, a priestess, a handsome present, which she leaves to my taste and choice.

For the daughter of MULEY HASEM, a mahogany chest with two drawers; a flask of lavender water.

For LALLA ZARA's nurse, twelve large red beads.

For two of the eunuchs, each a silver watch.

These commissions may perhaps appear too trifling to deserve insertion; but I have brought them forward to the reader only because these little circumstances frequently display the peculiar taste, the manners, the genius of a country, much better than those weighty and important transactions in which the passions common to human nature must be interested, and in which, of consequence, all people in similar circumstances must act and feel alike.

It would have required no trifling sum of money to purchase all these articles; and even when that obstacle was removed, there would arise one still greater from the difficulty of transportation in this country. As MOROCCO is an inland city, I was entirely

E e

precluded

precluded from the safest and easiest of carriages; and by land, many of the articles were so cumbersome and weighty, that in the bad roads it would have been impracticable to employ mules. I should therefore have been reduced to the necessity of hiring camels, the expence of which, joined to that of the commissions, would consequently have been enormous.

Having supplied LALLA ZARA with the few medicines which remained, and taken my final leave of the HAREM, my next object was to find out a new interpreter, since the person whom I had procured at MOGODORE, had it not in his power to accompany me to TANGIER. In his place I fixed upon a mulatto, who was born a Christian in one of the English West India Islands, and upon coming to MOGODORE as a seaman in an English vessel, was immediately, on account of his complexion, claimed by the Moors as a countryman. They committed him immediately to prison, and, by the influence of hard usage, at length compelled him to become a convert to their religion. This man, who is between sixty and seventy years of age, has been in the country about seven years,

years, and was constantly employed in the
public service by the late government. He can
speak the English, French, Spanish, Italian,
and Arabic languages. The English is
most familiar to him.

The British presented to me by Major
Anson, and I mounted on the 1st of March.
The interpreter told me that the emperor
wished that I might give him every possible
chance of reaching Tadmor, and that
I could not dispose of them as I pleased.
That, with three horse riders, I should be
the emperor's messenger, and that I should
be a traitor to take charge of them, for
the whole of my life on the journey.

We departed from Morocco on the 1st
of February 1790, and in that day arrived
at the castle of Busa, which is a journey
of about eighty miles, consisting of an
uninterrupted series of wild mountains.
This castle was the first piece of architecture
which offered itself to our view since
we left Morocco; the country being very
thinly inhabited by only a few Arabs, who
live in tents. In this new land or en-
campment I endeavored, on the first of
March, to give a picture of the country.

years, and was occasionally employed in the public works by the late emperor. He can speak the English, French, Spanish, Italian, and Arabic languages, but the English is most familiar to him.

The horse presented to me by MULEY ABSULEM I mounted myself, and made my interpreter ride those of the emperor alternately, that I might give them every possible chance of reaching TANGIER alive, in case I could not dispose of them on the road. These, with three horse soldiers allowed by the emperor, two mules for my baggage, and a muleteer to take charge of them, formed the whole of my suite on the journey.

We departed from MOROCCO on the 12th of February 1790, and in three days arrived at the castle of BULUANE, which is a journey of about eighty miles, consisting of an uninterrupted series of wild uncultivated heath. This castle was the first piece of architecture which offered itself to our view since we left MOROCCO; the country being very thinly inhabited by only a few Arabs, who live in tents. In these DOUHARS or encampments I endeavoured, on the score of safety, nightly to pitch my tent.

The castle is situated on the summit of a very high and rugged hill; forming on its Northern side a steep precipice, at the bottom of which runs a deep and rapid river, named the MORBEYA, which I had previously passed at its termination in the ocean at AZAMORE. As a piece of architecture this castle has no recommendation but the strength of its walls: it is inhabited by some Negroes who were banished to this place, at the time when SIDI MAHOMET thought proper to disband a considerable portion of his black troops; intending, by that means, to prevent their raising a mutiny or rebellion in the country, to which, as I have intimated, they are always inclined. To dispose of them in this manner, therefore, was sound policy, as, though they were out of the way of mischief for the present, they might easily be embodied upon any pressing emergency.

The eminent situation of this fortress, the steep and rugged precipice, the depth and rapidity of the river below, with the wildness of the neighbouring country, fill the mind with a mixture of admiration and sublime horror. But what attracted my at-
tention

nothing more than any other. The only thing
 was the mode in which they were
 given. The people of the country
 are not so deep to be fooled. They are
 fairly over; and yet at the same time
 no very great advantage from any of the
 places, the people are usually given to the
 kind of a machine & boat. When I was
 more remarkable, the people of the
 country, who are called to pass the time
 in their way from Moscow to the
 other provinces, and who are so well
 acquainted with the life of the people
 there, are content to follow to the end
 of the road which they find, rather than
 impart to the inhabitants of the country
 any piece of information.

The roads in which the people are
 the most, served in some of the most
 important, in which they are so
 well or other have been seen. A set of
 forms of right things, and which are
 and used together with their copies, and
 which are used over them, to which
 they are added, and this is the only one

tention more than any other circumstance, was the mode in which they pass this dangerous river. At AZAMORE, SALLEE, MAMORA, LARACHE, &c. where the rivers are too deep to be forded, the traveller is ferried over; and yet at this part, though at no very great distance from any of the above places, the people are totally ignorant what kind of a machine a boat is. What is still more remarkable, the first people of the country, who are obliged to pass this river in their way from Morocco to all the Northern provinces, and who are as well acquainted with the use of boats as the Europeans, are content to submit to the crazy substitute which they find here, rather than impart to the inhabitants of the castle this easy piece of information.

The mode in which these people cross the river, served to remind me of a puerile amusement, in which most boys at one period or other have taken delight. A raft is formed of eight sheep skins, filled with air, and tied together with small cords; a few slender poles are laid over them, to which they are fastened, and this is the only means

used at BULUANE to conduct travellers with their baggage over the river.

As soon as the raft is loaded, in other words, as soon as it is charged with as much weight as it will bear without sinking, a man strips, jumps into the water, and swims with one hand, while he pulls the raft after him with the other ; and in the mean time a second places himself behind, pushing and swimming in a similar manner. The current at first carries the apparatus a considerable way down the river, but by the activity of the swimmers it is speedily extricated, and its contents as quickly landed. The horses, mules, &c. having every article removed from their backs, are driven in a body to the water side, where the Moors immediately get behind them, and by the violence of their shouts so completely terrify the animals, that one or two of them speedily take to flight, and set the example, by swimming, to the rest, when they immediately follow.

Four days after leaving this river, we arrived at SALLEE, which is about a hundred and ten miles from BULUANE, and one hundred

and navy from Mexico, without the occurrence of a considerable war, by which the country forming a complement of the same unoccupied space as far as MEXICO, which has been a colony in former part of the Test.

SALES being the first upon I had, the large my departure from Mexico, which was fewer days, I was happy to see my of my former introduction to the French consul, and remain with him a couple of nights. After this agreeable relation, I departed for TAMPICO, where I arrived on the 15th of February.

As it was evident that the letters which had been presented to me to the consuls, were not worth the expense of expedition, as I indeed seemed scarcely able to encounter the journey, I took every opportunity that offered on the road to dispose of them. But my efforts were not attended with success, and by the time I arrived at MANA, they were so completely worn that they were certainly irretrievable, and I used them another day. I therefore found it necessary to leave them in the care of a Mexican gentleman who resided at MANA, with a request to

dred and ninety from Morocco, without the occurrence of a circumstance worth relating; the country proving a continuance of the same uncultivated heath as far as MENSORIA, which has been described in a former part of this Tour.

SALLEE being the first town I had seen since my departure from Morocco, which was seven days, I was happy to avail myself of my former introduction to the French consul, and remain with him a couple of nights. After this agreeable relaxation, I departed for TANGIER, where I arrived on the 26th of February.

As it was evident that the horses which had been presented to me by the emperor, were not worth the expence of exportation, and indeed seemed scarcely able to encounter the journey, I took every opportunity that offered on the road to dispose of them, but my efforts were not attended with success; and by the time I arrived at MAMORA, they were so completely tired, that they would certainly have died had I used them another day. I therefore found it necessary to leave them in the care of a Venetian gentleman who resided at MAMORA, with a request to

dispose of them in the best manner he could ; and, as I did not like to lose the advantage of the order for embarkation, which is always to be considered as very valuable, since no horses are exported but by an express order of the emperor, under his sign manual, I requested this gentleman to purchase for me two of the best that were to be procured in the province, and to send them after me to TANGIER ; but they unfortunately did not arrive in time.

In about a fortnight after my arrival at TANGIER, an order came down from the emperor, desiring the governor to purchase, at the expence of his royal treasury, two oxen, ten sheep, ten milch goats with their kids, a hundred fowls, and a large proportion of fruit and vegetables of every description. These articles were to be presented to me as from the emperor, in return for my attendance on LALLA ZARA ; and I was to be allowed permission to embark them free of all duty, for Gibraltar. The same order brought likewise a request from the emperor, that I would engage to send my patient a fresh supply of medicines.

On

On the 27th of March I arrived at Gibraltar. It would be needless to the reader to describe my feelings on the first view of a spot, peopled by English laws, and governed by English manners. The sentiment, indeed, may be more easily conceived than they can be expressed. Let it suffice to say, that no wretch, escaped from the ghastly horrors of a dungeon, could experience more lively pleasure on first contemplating the light of day, than I felt on the first view of an English garden.

As the communication between the prison and Barbary was not open at the time of my arrival, the present of the surgeon proved more valuable than I at first conceived it. It is obvious, however, that its amount, and indeed the total of all which I received during my residence in the country, could scarcely be more than adequate to my expenses; much less could it be considered as a compensation for the great risk, the trouble, and the anxiety which I had encountered. I had been under the necessity of drawing upon the consul for considerable sums, besides what I received through other channels; so that I returned from my expedition with

dispute of them in the best manner he could, as I did not like to lose the advantage of the winter for embarkation, which is always to be considered as very valuable, from the better air exported but by an direct order of the emperor, under his sign manual, I requested this gentleman to purchase for me two of the best that were to be procured in the province, and to send them after me to Tangier; but they unfortunately did not arrive in time.

In about a fortnight after my arrival at Tangier, an order came down from the emperor, desiring the governor to purchase, at the expense of his royal treasury, two oxen, two sheep, ten milk goats with their kids, a hundred fowls, and a large proportion of wheat and vegetables of every description. These articles were to be presented to me from the emperor, in return for my attendance on LALLA ZARA; and I was to be allowed permission to exempt them free of all duty, for Gibraltar. The same order brought likewise a request from the emperor, that I would engage to send my patient a fresh supply of medicines.

On the 27th of March I arrived at Gibraltar. It would be trifling with my reader to describe my feelings on the first view of a spot, protected by English laws, and decorated by English manners. My sensations, indeed, may be more easily conceived than they can be expressed. Let it suffice to say, that no wretch, escaped from the gloomy horrors of a dungeon, could experience more lively pleasure on first contemplating the light of day, than I felt on the first view of an English garrison.

As the communication between the garrison and Barbary was not open at the time of my arrival, the present of the emperor proved more valuable than I at first conceived it. It is obvious, however, that its amount, and indeed the total of all which I received during my residence in the country, could scarcely be more than adequate to my expences; much less could it be considered as a compensation for the great risk, the trouble, and the anxiety which I had encountered. I had been under the necessity of drawing upon the consul for considerable sums, besides what I received through other channels; so that I returned from my expedition with

with my curiosity satisfied, my mind, I trust, in some degree enlightened, as far as the observation of a different country, and different manners, serves to improve our stock of knowledge; but, in a pecuniary view, I certainly returned very little better than I went *.

* It is certainly incumbent on me to add, that my services in Barbary have since been handsomely rewarded in the appointment of Surgeon to the 20th or Jamaica Regiment of Light Dragoons.

... my curiosity has led, my mind, I said,
in some degree enlightened, as far as the
relations of a different country, and its
social condition, serves to improve our stock
of knowledge; but, in a pecuniary view, I
cannot think that I have been benefited
in any way.

It is commonly imagined that the
... have been but lately introduced to the
... of the ... of the ...
... of the ...

C H A P. XIV.

Return of the Author to Barbary.—TETUAN.

—Town and Buildings—Port.—Present State of the Empire of MOROCCO under MULEY YAZID—Anecdotes relative to his Accession.—MULEY YAZID sent to MECCA by his Father—his Return—takes Refuge in a Sanctuary.—State of the late Emperor.—Death of SIDI MAHOMET.—Dissention among the Princes.—MULEY HASEM proclaimed Emperor—retracts his Pretensions.—Anecdote relative to MULEY ABDRAHAMAN—curious Letter from him to MULEY YAZID.—His Submission.—Peaceable Establishment of MULEY YAZID.—Depredations of the Arabs.—Persecution of the Jews.—Death of ALCAIDE AB-BAS.—Character of MULEY YAZID.—Death of MULEY YAZID.

SOON after my arrival at Gibraltar, I was prevailed upon to digest and arrange the notes and observations which I had made during my residence in Barbary, and

and to publish proposals for a narrative of my Tour. In these proposals, having engaged to relate the particulars of the emperor's death, and of his son's succession, and being desirous of procuring every information that could serve to complete my account of the empire of MOROCCO, I obtained leave of absence for a short time from the garrison for the purpose, and was induced from that motive to pay a second visit to TANGIER. It would be useless to detain the reader with any further description of that place, I shall therefore only observe, that after diligently collecting all the information, political or otherwise, that I could procure, I availed myself of the opportunity of visiting TETUAN, which the new Emperor had once more opened to the resort of Christians; and which I had long, with much earnestness, desired to see.

The city of TETUAN is very pleasantly situated at the opening of the Straits into the Mediterranean; it is built on a rising ground between two ranges of high mountains, one of them forming a part of the lesser ATLAS. It lies about ten leagues to
the

the Fall of Taxenna, and commands a very beautiful prospect of the Mediterranean, from which it is distant about five miles; and the valley upon which it is situated is very fertile, and produces various kinds of olive, fig, &c. and is ornamented with a river, which runs in a course directly through the town.

The town and citadel are situated on the left bank of the river, and are separated from each other by a deep ditch, which is very deep, and is filled with water. The citadel is a large square, and is surrounded by a high wall, and is situated on a hill, which is very high, and is very fertile. The town is situated on the left bank of the river, and is very fertile, and is surrounded by a high wall, and is situated on a hill, which is very high, and is very fertile.

The town is of very considerable extent, and its walls are built in several parts with square forts, on which a few small pieces of ordnance are mounted. This fortification, however, is merely calculated to defend the place against an attack from the Arabs, who, when defeated, are ready to plunder every village which is exposed to their depredations; but it could

and to publish proposals for a history of the country. In their proposal, having engaged to relate the particulars of the emperor's death, and of his son's accession, and being desirous of procuring every information that could serve to complete my account of the empire of Morocco, I obtained leave of absence for a short time from the garrison for the purpose, and was induced from that visit to pay a second visit to TARRAGNA. It would be needless to detain the reader with any further description of that place. I shall therefore only observe, that after diligently visiting all the fortifications, political or otherwise, and to the best of my belief I was enabled to ascertain that TARRAGNA, which formerly was a small town, was now a city, and which I had long with much curiosity desired to see.

The city of TARRAGNA is very pleasantly situated at the opening of the Strait into the Mediterranean; it is built on a rising ground between two ranges of high mountains, one of them forming a part of the range of the Atlas. It lies about ten leagues to the

the East of TANGIER, and commands a very beautiful prospect of the Mediterranean, from which it is distant about five miles; and the valley near which it is situated is variegated with gardens, plantations of olives, and vineyards, and is ornamented with a river, which takes its course directly through its centre.

The barren and gloomy appearance of the lofty mountains, which seem almost to project over each side of the town, contrasted with the beautiful verdure with which it is immediately surrounded, the distant view of the sea, and the serpentine direction of the river, which is navigable for small craft as far as MARTEEN, afford altogether a scene in the highest degree picturesque and romantic.

The town itself is of very considerable extent, and its walls are flanked in different parts with square forts, on which a few small pieces of ordnance are mounted. This fortification, however, is merely calculated to defend the place against an attack from the Arabs, who, when discontented, are ready to plunder every thing which is exposed to their depredations; but it could
by

by no means resist the exertions of a regular army. Besides these small forts, there is a square castle on the summit of the hill, on which twenty-four pieces of cannon are mounted; though this is also but a weak and ill-constructed piece of fortification, yet from its elevated situation it commands the town in every direction.

The streets of TETUAN are very narrow, filthy, and many of them are nearly arched over by the houses. Of the intention of these projections I could form no conception, unless they are meant, by keeping off the rays of the sun, to render the streets cooler in the summer season. If so, it must on the other hand be allowed, that they also prevent a free circulation of air, which, in a hot climate, and in streets so narrow and filthy, must be greatly injurious to the health of the inhabitants.

Though the houses have a very mean appearance from the streets, yet their apartments in general are roomy, tolerably convenient, and well furnished; and, contrary to those of TANGIER, are built two stories high. The ELCAISSERIA, or fair for the disposal of goods, is filled with shops, containing

having a great number of very valuable articles, both of European and their own manufacture. From Fez they proceed to the articles of that place, as well as those of Tunis, Algiers, Alexandria, and others. From Fez and Oudjda they import those of Morocco, and also they give in return provisions and such of every description; of all the goods in the empire, therefore, Tetouan may now be considered as next to Fez, the most important.

As the Moroccans are principally merchants, and large dealers, they are opulent, and possess great numbers of slaves, who are taken from the coast of the Atlantic, and sold in the country. Their complexion is generally black, and they are otherwise well-looking people. As our first visit, from the novelty of being in a new country, even after an exile of nearly twenty years, when we walked the streets, people universally ran out to salute and look at us; and a very considerable body of them for some time followed us wherever we went. They, however, by no means offered us any kind of insult; on the contrary, being informed that we were English, they expressed

taining a great variety of very valuable articles, both of European and their own manufacture. From FEZ they procure the articles of that place, as well as those of TUNIS, ALGIERS, ALEXANDRIA, and GUINEA. From Spain and Gibraltar they import those of Europe, for which they give in return provisions and fruit of every description; of all the towns in the empire, therefore, TETUAN may now be considered as next to FEZ in commercial importance.

As the Moorish inhabitants are principally merchants on a large scale, they are opulent, much more polished and accessible to strangers than those of most of the other towns in this empire. Their complexions are generally fair, and they are altogether a well-looking people. On our first arrival, from the novelty of seeing Christians in the town after an exclusion of nearly twenty years, when we walked the streets the people universally ran out of their houses to look at us; and a very considerable body of them for some time followed us wherever we went. They, however, by no means offered us any kind of insult; on the contrary, indeed, being informed that we were English, they expressed

pressed every mark of satisfaction, and many of them invited us to their gardens. The Moors were always partial to the English in preference to every other European nation; they even professed their attachment at the very time when SIDI MAHOMET was upon such ill terms with our court; and since MULEY YAZID's accession, they have given the most unlimited scope to the expression of their partiality.

The mosques of TETUAN are very large, numerous, and appear to have by far a greater claim to magnificence, than those in the other towns of the empire.

The Jews in this place, previous to the late plunder by order of the new emperor, were wealthy; they live by themselves in a separate part of the town, where they are shut out every night from the Moors; their women are remarkable for their clearness of complexion, and the beauty of their features.

The port of TETUAN, is situated at about two miles distance from the sea, and is named MARTEEN; at this place there is, however, only a single house, which is used for the purpose of collecting the customs.

As the mouth of the river on which it is situated is now nearly choked up with sand, it only admits of small craft, and even these can proceed no farther than MAARTEEN, where there are usually a few of the emperor's tow-galleys laid up to winter.

The entrance of the river is defended by a high and lofty tower, on which are mounted twelve pieces of cannon. This fortification might suffice the purpose of preventing the approach of small vessels, but it is by no means calculated to oppose any considerable force. The bay or port properly the head of TARRAGNA, is bounded by a high point of land which may be seen from the sea a considerable distance to the West of the river, and will only be lost sight of in a Westerly gale; when it comes round to the Eastward, they are obliged to leave the bay, and retire to some safe port.

During my continuance at TARRAGNA, I was not inattentive to the main object of this expedition: But, as the information which I could collect there was not materially different from what I learned at TARRAGNA, I shall blend the two accounts together, and hasten to gratify the reader's

E I curiosity.

As the mouth of the river on which it is situated is now nearly choaked up with sand, it only admits of small craft; and even these can proceed no further than MARTEN, where there are usually a few of the emperor's row-gallies laid up to winter.

The entrance of the river is defended by a high and square tower, on which are mounted twelve pieces of cannon. This fortification might answer the purpose of preventing the approach of small vessels, but it is by no means calculated to oppose any considerable force. The bay, or more properly the road of TETUAN, is formed by a high point of land which runs out into the sea a considerable distance to the West of the river, and will only shelter vessels in a Westerly wind; when it veers round to the Eastward, they are obliged to leave the bay, and retire to some safer port.

During my continuance at TETUAN, I was not inattentive to the main object of this expedition: but, as the information which I could collect there, was not materially different from what I learned at TANGIER, I shall blend the different accounts together, and hasten to gratify the reader's

F f

curiosity,

curiosity, as far as lies in my power, concerning the succeeding events which took place in the empire, from the time of my leaving MOROCCO to the accession and death of the late emperor. The information which I obtained in consequence of my second visit to BARBARY, concerning the events that took place in the empire subsequent to the death of SIDI MAHOMET, and which I communicated in my first edition, were the most authentic and best I could, in the short time I was in the country, procure; since my return to Gibraltar, however, several new circumstances have arisen, which have obliged me to alter both my original plan and sentiments, and to carry on my narrative up to the death of MULEY YAZID, whose conduct will now appear in a very different light to what it did at the first view. The difficulty of obtaining an impartial account of the politics of a country in which individuals are cautious to a degree how they express their sentiments, will be deemed, I hope, a sufficient apology for my conciseness on this subject, as well as for any errors into which I inadvertently may have fallen.

MULEY

... of an English ...
incurred a few years ago, his father's ...
... was lost on a journey to ...
... but ...
... would be ...
... and be brought to a state of ...

Upon his approaching the frontier ...
four years ago, very strong and ...
... reports ...
... was on his march with a large army to ...
... his father. These reports ...
... not fail to affect the old man with ...
... anxiety, which, however, ...
... afterwards removed by the ...
... to ...
... made any hostile ...

In the summer of 1780 the ...
... entered the ...
... as has already been ...
... called ...
... which is held in great ...
... the ...
... without any intention of ...
... but merely to ...
... himself, when the ...
... should take place, which ...

MULEY YAZID, whose mother is the offspring of an English renegado, having incurred, a few years ago, his father's displeasure, was sent on a journey to MECCA, the old emperor hoping, that by seeing the world he would, in a maturer age, reform, and be brought to a sense of his duty.

Upon his approaching the frontiers, about four years ago, very strong and seemingly authentic reports were circulated, that he was on his march with a large army to dethrone his father. These rumours could not fail to affect the old man with considerable anxiety, which, however, was afterwards removed by the retreat of MULEY YAZID to TUNIS, without having made any hostile exertions whatever.

In the summer of 1789 the prince privately entered the country, and took refuge, as has already been intimated, in a sanctuary named MULEY ABSULEM. To this sacred spot, which is held in great veneration by the Moors, he retired as a place of safety, without any intention of attacking his father, but merely to remain there in readiness to declare himself, when the emperor's death should take place, which, from his great

age and infirmities, was evidently an event which could not be very distant. Here he had no people about him, but three or four faithful attendants, and lived a strictly retired life, as far removed as can well be conceived from that state and consequence which are usually affected by princes.

The old emperor, however, considered his son's intentions in a far different point of view, and used every stratagem he could invent to draw him out of the sanctuary, but without success.

At one time he wrote him word, that if he would come to court, he would reinstate him in his affections, and acquiesce in every demand he would make; or, if he chose to leave the country, he would allow him sufficient to live in Turkey, or at MECCA, respected as a prince. On another occasion he threatened to attack him, pull down the sanctuary, and take him away by force. To all these letters, the prince, by the prudent advice of his mother, with whom he kept up a private correspondence, always evaded giving a positive answer. He assured his father of his affection, duty, and the purity of his intentions; and, without

and refusing to acquiesce in his father's plan
some escape or plan, explaining why he
could not for the present comply, but pro-
mising that he would soon.

It is difficult to conjecture, whether
the emperor would have used any vio-
lence towards his son, in case he had
repaired to court. But it is still known
that the old monarch viewed particularly
that MULEY ABULKASIM might be his suc-
cessor, and that he had a private dislike
to MULEY YAKUB, which was sufficient
motives for the present conduct of the
latter.

The various reports that were circulated
through the country, and particularly by
the people at court, that MULEY YAKUB'S
intentions were hostile to his father, and
the great efforts in which he knew he was
held by every individual at the emperor,
made the emperor consider this to be a
very dangerous rival.

I have already so fully represented the
state in which the emperor was at that
period, that it would be only a repetition to
expatiate on it at present. It will be suf-
ficient to say, that after three or four months

and interesting. was evidently an event which could not be very distant. Here he had no people about him, but three or four faithful attendants, and lived a strictly retired life. He was far removed as can well be conceived from all the usual dissipation which are usually affected by princes.

The old emperor, however, considered his son's situation in a far different point of view, and used every stratagem he could invent to draw him out of the seclusion, for which he was so famous.

At one time he wrote him word that if he would come to court, he would retire with him to his palace, and appoint him as governor of a province. He would allow him to leave the country, he would allow him to go to live in Turkey, or to direct a province as a prince. On another occasion he threatened to attack him, and take him away by force. To all these letters, the prince, by the prudent advice of his counsellors, with whom he kept up a private correspondence, always replied giving a passive answer. He asserted his father's affection, and the justice of his intentions, and that

out refusing to acquiesce in his wishes, sent some excuse or other, explaining why he could not for the present comply, but promising that he would soon.

It is difficult to conjecture, whether the emperor would have used any violence towards his son, in case he had repaired to court. But it is well known, that the old monarch wished particularly, that MULEY ABSULEM might be his successor, and that he had a private dislike to MULEY YAZID; which were sufficient motives for the prudent conduct of the latter.

The various reports that were circulated through the country, and particularly by the people at court, that MULEY YAZID's intentions were hostile to his father, and the great esteem in which he knew he was held by every individual in the country, made the emperor consider this son as a very dangerous rival.

I have already so fully represented the state in which the emperor was at that period, that it would be only a repetition to expatiate on it at present. It will be sufficient to say, that after three or four months

unsuccessful negociations, the emperor sent down his son MULEY HASEM to TANGIER; with an army of six thousand Negroes, which were to be reinforced by men drawn from the neighbouring provinces. The prince's directions were, to offer a considerable reward from the emperor to the persons who had the care of the sanctuary, if they would surrender or expel MULEY YAZID; but if they refused to comply with this request, he was to pull down the sanctuary, to seize MULEY YAZID, and put every man, woman, and child, in the neighbourhood, to the sword. This sanguinary edict, however, the SHARIFS had spirit or enthusiasm enough to resist *, and MULEY HASEM, not having secured the confidence of his troops, was afraid to attack his brother. When they were encamped at TANGIER, he did not even venture to sleep among them, but at night always retired to the castle.

Disgusted with this fruitless attempt, the

* See page 227, where this order of the emperor respecting MULEY YAZID, and the SHARIFS reasons for not obeying it, are fully explained.

emperor called his son a coward and a trifler; and immediately ordered ALCAIDE ABBAS, the commander in chief of the black army, and the best officer in his service, to supercede MULEY HASEM in the command. ABBAS carried a considerable reinforcement to the army already at TANGIER, and was soon after joined by MULEY SLEMMA, the late emperor's full brother. These two officers were directed to encamp near the sanctuary, and wait there till joined by the emperor himself, with a considerable army from the Southward.

For this purpose the emperor left Morocco on the 29th March 1790, and travelled on horseback. At the time he was passing out at the gate of the city, the umbrella, which is always carried before the emperor, and in that country is the distinctive mark of royalty, suddenly broke in two, and the head was carried up in the air to a considerable height before it fell.

That the ensign of royalty should be in so unaccountable a manner broken, at the very moment of his departure on a journey, upon the success of which the fate of his

empire seemed to depend, was an accident which the emperor, who was remarkably superstitious, considered as a bad omen, and he was certain portended some calamity which was to befall him on the road.

In consequence of these apprehensions he became remarkably uneasy, pensive, and indisposed; and it is not improbable that this trifling circumstance, united to a previous weak state of body and mind, contributed materially to hasten his death.

From the time of his departure till the second of April he made unusually short stages; and on that day he ordered letters to be written to MULEY SLEMMA and ALCAIDE ABBAS, in very strong terms arraigning the conduct of MULEY YAZID, and directing them to encamp at the bottom of the mountain on which the sanctuary was situated, and to block it up in such a manner, that the prince should not find it possible to make his escape. Soon after the signing of these letters, he complained of a pain in his head and stomach, and was seized with vomiting. He continued, therefore, for the space of two days, without being able to proceed

ceed on his journey. On the 5th of April, as he found himself unable to ride on horse-back, he ordered his people to place him in his litter, and commanded his own physician to accompany him. While he rested on his journey, in the evening, he was visited by a large body of people, who came to pay their respects to him. For their presents and gifts, the sovereign ordered a good feast to be prepared; he tasted of every dish that was sent to them, and soon after complained of a pain in his heart.

On the following day he proceeded on his journey, and in the evening the pain of his head and stomach were considerably increased, and were soon after followed by a vomiting of blood. He now began to express a sense of his approaching dissolution, and, it is said, ordered a letter to be written to Muley Yacoub telling him, that he hoped God would forgive, and bless him; but, as the truth of this circumstance is disputed, I give it as a mere report.

His sickness concerning his situation did not prevent him from regularly and devoutly performing every part of his religious and prayers, and fulfilling every duty of his religion.

which seemed to depend, was in accident
which the emperor, who was remarkably
superstitious, considered as a bad omen, and
for some reason postponed some embassy
which was to be sent him on the road.

In consequence of these apprehensions he
became remarkably uneasy, restless, and
inquisitive; and it is not improbable that
this trifling circumstance, united to a pre-
vious weak state of body and mind, con-
tributed greatly to hasten his death.

From the time of his departure till the
second of April he made annually four
travels, and on that day he ordered letters
to be written to Muley Suleiman and A-
bdule Aziz, in very strong terms, and by
the conduct of Muley Vasey, and in-
structing them to encamp at the bottom of
the mountain on which the fortification was
situated, and to block it up in such a manner
that the prince should not find it possible to
make his escape. Soon after the signing of
these letters, he complained of a pain in his
head and stomach, and was seized with vom-
iting. He continued, therefore, for the
space of two days, without being able to eat

ceed on his journey. On the 5th of April, as he found himself unable to ride on horseback, he ordered his people to place him in his litter, and commanded his own physician to accompany him. When he halted on his journey, in the evening, he was visited by a large body of people, who came to pay their respects to him. For these adventitious visitors the sovereign ordered a great feast to be prepared; he tasted of every dish that was sent to them, and soon after complained of a pain in his bowels.

On the following day he proceeded on his journey, and in the evening the pains of his head and stomach were considerably increased, and were soon after followed by a vomiting of blood. He now began to express a sense of his approaching dissolution; and, it is said, ordered a letter to be written to MULEY YAZID, telling him, that he hoped God would forgive, and bless him; but, as the truth of this circumstance is disputed, I give it as a mere report.

His uneasiness concerning his situation did not prevent him from regularly and devoutly performing every part of his ablutions and prayers, and fulfilling every ceremony of his religion.

religion. On the two succeeding days the emperor took very short journies, and, finding he had no prospect of a recovery, he desired that his women would have him carried to RABAT, and buried in a vault which he had built in his palace for that purpose.

On the 11th of April, upon entering the town of RABAT, he expired in his carriage, without speaking a single word. The news of his death was not made public till the following day, when he was buried in his palace, agreeably to his orders, with all the honours usually paid to such personages.

The death of SIDI MAHOMET was certainly a most fortunate event for the people of the Northern provinces, and particularly for those who had manifested any attachment to MULEY YAZID. His intention, indeed, was no less than the total extirpation of all the inhabitants; and it is impossible to foresee where his cruelties might have terminated. On the other hand, it was not the intention of MULEY YAZID to come to any engagement with his father, therefore, as the emperor approached, he would have retired,
till

till he had got beyond the boundaries of his father's dominions.

SIDI MAHOMET, when he died, was in the 81st year of his age, and the 33^d of his reign. His character has already occupied so large a portion of these pages, that it would be entirely superfluous to make any additions.

It is well known that, a few months previous to his death, he was thoroughly convinced how greatly he had fallen a dupe to Spanish intrigues. By bribing the ministers, and obscuring the mental eye of the sovereign by large and repeated presents, the court of Spain procured leave to export great quantities of corn free of duty, the customs of which, at a moderate computation, would have brought him in five times the value of the presents he received. This indeed was not the only inconvenience which the country suffered through this imprudent concession; for the drought had been so excessive, the preceding year, that a scarcity of corn had already taken place, and occasioned an universal murmur among the people: so that had the exportation of that article been allowed a little time longer, a general famine, and

and consequently an universal rebellion, must have taken place. Besides this, out of pique to the English, the Spaniards engaged the emperor to refuse the supplying of Gibraltar with provisions, by which another considerable defalcation was made in his revenue. Latterly, however, the monarch was so sensible of these impositions, that he raised the duties upon those provisions and corn which the Spaniards exported, to so immoderate a height, that they were obliged to send home their vessels empty.

Had he lived to this time, it is a matter of doubt, whether affairs with Spain would have ended only by increasing the duties; for he was so entirely irritated by their conduct, that it is not improbable that a rupture between the two courts would have been the consequence. On the other hand, his differences with England, from the same circumstances, would have been most probably adjusted and settled, perfectly to the satisfaction of our court. Indeed he had given directions for that purpose two days previous to his death.

I have already mentioned, that in this country

country the fact that the emperor, though restricted to the harem & only, is not limited to any particular branch, but depends on the influence each of the princes may have in the country, and particularly on the army. The government may therefore be considered as partly hereditary, and partly elective.* Whilst, however, it is not the only means of obtaining this influence, for MURAD, the late emperor, was the great uncle of the royal brothers.

When the news of the emperor's death reached MURAD, he and his brother ABUL, they instantly fell back with the army towards CASABLANCA, but as they might have in view by so doing, they could meet with no support. At Morocco, the old emperor left his two sons MURAD and ABUL, and his daughter, to the joint government of that city, ordering the inhabitants to pay to the first

* The Moroccan law prohibits all wars, and it is well understood by the more enlightened part of the nation, that the sword too, is the great curse to the state; but owing to the influence of the black army, and the ignorance of the more ignorant of the people, this principle is in the empire of Morocco is far from applied to.

and consequently an universal rebellion, and
 have taken place. But at this, out of pity
 to the English, the Spaniards engaged the
 emperor to refuse the supplying of Gibraltar
 with provisions, by which another conside-
 rable defalcation was made in his revenue.
 Lastly, however, the monarch was so sen-
 sible of these impositions, that he raised the
 duties upon those provisions and corn, which
 the Spaniards exported, to so extraordinary
 height, that they were obliged to sell both
 their valleys empty.

Had he lived to this time, it is a matter of
 doubt, whether affairs with Spain would have
 ended only by increasing the duties, or he
 was so entirely irritated by their conduct,
 that it is not improbable that a rupture be-
 tween the two courts would have been the
 consequence. On the other hand, his dispo-
 sition towards England, from the same circum-
 stances, would have been most probably ad-
 justed and settled, perfectly to the satisfac-
 tion of our court. Indeed he had given his
 reflections for that purpose two days previous to
 his death.

I have already mentioned that in the

country

country the succession to the empire, though restricted to the same family, is not limited to any particular branch, but depends on the influence each of the princes may have in the country, and particularly on the army. The government may therefore be considered as partly hereditary, and partly elective *. Wealth, however, is not the only means of obtaining this influence; for MULEY YAZID, the late emperor, was the poorest of the royal brothers.

When the news of the emperor's death reached MULEY SLEMMMA and ALCAIDE ABBAS, they certainly fell back with the army towards SALLEE; but whatever they might have in view by so doing, they could meet with no support. At Morocco, the old emperor left his two sons MULEY HASEM and MULEY OUSSINE entrusted with the joint government of that city, ordering the inhabitants to pay to the first

* The Mahometan law particularly directs, and it is well understood by the more enlightened part of the Moors, that the eldest son, is the next heir to the throne; but owing to the influence of the black army, and the ignorance of the majority of the people, this circumstance in the empire of Morocco is but seldom attended to.

prince the sum of ten thousand hard dollars, and the latter five. The partiality, however, of the monarch so greatly irritated MULEY OUSSINE, that he discharged a musquet at his brother upon some casual dispute, but missed him. MULEY HASEM, who at TANGIER had manifested a want of resolution, intimidated by this conduct of his brother, retired, shut himself up in the palace, and left MULEY OUSSINE in full possession of the whole of the money.

As soon as MULEY HASEM received intelligence of his father's death, he published it to the people of MOROCCO, at the same time presenting himself as the immediate heir of the crown. He was soon after proclaimed by a few mountaineers; but the principal people of the city declaring in favour of MULEY YAZID, MULEY HASEM was obliged to give up his pretensions, and retire to his late father's house.

MULEY OUSSINE took the first opportunity of leaving MOROCCO, and repaired to MULEY ABDRAHAMAN, who resided among the Arabs in the most southern part of SUZ. His motives for this step are differently

ently accounted for. It is by some attributed to an apprehension of the new emperor's resentment, on account of the robbery he had committed at Moscow Haven; while others allege a war on the score of having formerly killed one of Moscow Yasin's children.

MURZY ANDRANAMAN had, during his father's life, amassed a very considerable sum of money, by his industry and attention to commerce, and was in some measure independent of the state. The great favour, however, of which he was distinguished, was that he had a large estate in the city of Moscow. I have already said that he was very rich, and became jealous of his son's estate, and consequently desirous of possessing it. To effect this end, he procured to be elected his son's governor of MOSCOW, a place of considerable importance, and in consequence of this appointment, Murzy Andranaman, having packed up all his money and valuables on mules, in the most expeditious manner took leave of his father, and proceeded on his journey. He did not, however, long proceed in peace, before the emperor sent a large detachment of troops after him,

ently accounted for. It is by some attributed to an apprehension of the new emperor's resentment, on account of the robbery he had committed on MULEY HASEM; while others allege it was on the score of having formerly killed one of MULEY YAZID's children.

MULEY ABDRAHAMAN had, during his father's life, amassed a very considerable sum of money, by his industry and attention to commercial affairs, and was at one time in great favour with his father. The old man, however, of whose immoderate love of riches I have already had occasion to speak, soon became jealous of his son's wealth, and consequently desirous of possessing it. To effect his purpose without opposition, he dissimbled his intentions so far as to appoint his son governor of SALLEE, a place of no inconsiderable importance; and, in consequence of this appointment, MULEY ABDRAHAMAN, having packed up all his money and valuables on mules, in the most affectionate manner took leave of his father, and proceeded on his journey. He had not, however, long proceeded in peace, before the emperor sent a large detachment of troops after him, with

with orders to strip him of every article in his possession ; which they so effectually accomplished, that they left him master only of an old rusty pistol. While the prince, naturally irritated by such unworthy treatment, made a rash but most solemn vow, that he would never see his father's face again ; and he immediately retired to the mountains in Suz, where he has continued ever since.

The emperor endeavoured to persuade his son to return to court, by offering him large presents of money, and by the most splendid promises ; but the prince always answered, that he never could comply with his father's request, as he was convinced his word was not to be trusted. Upon which the old monarch included him in the curse he had uttered against MULEY YAZID.

When the emperor's death came to be known in Suz, forty thousand Arabs immediately tendered their spontaneous services to assist MULEY ABDRAHAMAN in ascending the throne, and in resisting the pretensions of MULEY YAZID ; and it was generally expected that he would have made the attempt, as the following letter was received from him by the new emperor while he resided
at

with intent to strip him of every article in his possession; which they successfully accomplished, that they left him without any of an ordinary apparel. While the prince, actually distressed by such unworthy treatment, made a rash but most solemn vow, that he would never see his father's face again; and he immediately retired to the mountains in July, where he has continued ever since.

The emperor endeavoured to persuade his son to return to court, by offering him large presents of money, and by the most seducing promises; but the prince always answered, that he never could comply with his father's requests, as he was convinced his father was not to be trusted. Upon which the emperor made no farther attempt, and he retired again to the mountains of Muzay Yazan.

When the emperor's death came to be known in Fez, some Arabian and Arabians immediately ordered their domestics to visit the mountains of Muzay Yazan, and to inform him of the throne, and in refusing the proposition of Muzay Yazan, and it was generally expected that he would have made the attempt, as the following letter was received from him by the new emperor while he lived.

at FEZ. I insert it as a specimen of Moorish composition and of Moorish politeness.

“ I have heard of my father’s death, and
 “ that you have left the sanctuary, and call
 “ yourself emperor.—Go to your hole, you
 “ rat, or meet me at MOROCCO; where I will
 “ convince you, that FEZ is not a place for
 “ an emperor.”

Though this was the only prince, in whose power it was to make any serious opposition to MULEY YAZID; yet he since gave up that intention, wrote a letter of congratulation and submission to his brother, and made an offer of his services. Thus amidst so many difficulties, and with so many competitors, all of them considering themselves as equally entitled to the succession, was MULEY YAZID seated on the throne without the shedding of a drop of blood, and almost as peaceably as in the best-regulated state in Europe.

If we look back on the changes of masters which this empire had previously experienced, I believe we shall scarcely find an instance where affairs have been settled so successfully and happily as on this occasion. The only disturbances that took place after the old emperor’s death, were some predatory

G g incursions

incursions of the Arabs into the southern provinces, who, under a pretence of supporting MULEY HASEM, plundered MOROCCO, and obliged the Christians and Jews to take shelter in the castle. MOGODORE was saved by being so well fortified, and by the great exertions of the governor and inhabitants. The country, however, adjacent to those places, even as far as SALLEE, was in such a state of confusion that travelling became totally impracticable for a considerable time.

The town of DAR BEYDA, which is garrisoned by about an hundred and fifty Negroes, who on several occasions had made themselves disagreeable to the surrounding Arabs, nearly shared the same fate as MOROCCO. As soon as the emperor's death was made known there, the Arabs bought up all the powder and ball that was in the town, before the inhabitants were aware of their intentions. For balls, which were usually sold at the price of eight or nine for a blanquil, the Arabs now consented to purchase at the rate of two blanquils each, and at last they completely stripped the town of all its small ammunition. Having effected this
first

the Arabs, who, under a pretence of supporting the Christians, plundered the Jews, and obliged the Christians and Jews to take refuge in the city. The city was well fortified, and by the great number of the governor and inhabitants. The country, however, adjacent to these places, even as far as Sallee, was in such a state of confusion that travellers became totally impracticable for a considerable time.

The town of Das Seena, which is situated about 100 miles from the coast, was at that time in a state of confusion, and the inhabitants were obliged to take refuge in the city. The city was well fortified, and by the great number of the governor and inhabitants. The country, however, adjacent to these places, even as far as Sallee, was in such a state of confusion that travellers became totally impracticable for a considerable time.

first step, they assembled in great numbers in the neighbourhood of the town, armed with musquets.

The governor, alarmed at the appearance of so considerable a body of Arabs, went out with fifty soldiers, and demanded of them their intentions in thus tumultuously assembling together. They replied, that as the country and town people were both equally subjects of the empire, it became necessary that deputations from each party should meet in the town, to determine upon the person proper to be elected their sovereign.

In return, the governor answered, that he had no objection whatever to a few of their principal people coming into the town, for the purpose they mentioned; but that he could not see any reason why so many persons should on such an occasion be collected together, and present themselves in a hostile state against a city of the empire. To this observation the Arabs did not condescend to reply, but insisted upon being admitted into the town; and were as obstinately refused. After some parlying, however, they promised to disperse, if the governor would pay them

two thousand dollars. This he refused, observing, that in making this demand they were treating the inhabitants of the town like Jews; and that they must disperse, or take the consequence. A reply of this nature was calculated to enrage instead of conciliating the Arabs, and they began to set the huts on fire, and at the same time continued to advance towards the town.

Their force at this period was increasing almost every moment, by numbers who came down from the mountains; and the governor, apprehending immediate danger to the town, privately dispatched a messenger to the inhabitants, cautioning them to be on their guard against the Arabs, and at the same time announcing that he had no opportunity of retiring himself.

As the town had been previously cleared of its flints, powder, and ball, it is impossible to describe the consternation of the people. To add to their distress, some small vessels, which had ammunition on board, had the day before been unfortunately driven, by bad weather, out of the bay, and the town appeared destitute of every resource. The Spanish house, however, which was
settled

settled at DAR BEYDA, and had very considerable property in the place, advised the inhabitants to close the gates immediately, and to mount on the wall fronting the enemy an old twelve pounder, which was without a carriage, and was the only piece of ordnance in the place. At the same time they offered three dollars to every man, who would assist in defending the ramparts. Having mounted the gun on the wall, they were still at a loss for one of the most material articles, viz. powder; there was some in the magazine, but the governor was on the outside, and had the key in his custody. The Spaniards advised them by all means, upon such a pressing emergency, to break open the door of the magazine, which they immediately did, and with powder only fired off their piece of cannon among the Arabs.

An attack so unexpected upon the Arabs, who had flattered themselves that there was neither a gun or powder in the place, put them for some time into the utmost consternation, and they began to disperse. But upon finding that no person was wounded, they soon assembled again, with a full determination to attack the town. The

Spaniards now advised the inhabitants to load the piece with a ball, which they by accident found, and fire it directly among them. This manœuvre was attended with the most brilliant success. The Arabs immediately dispersed, and gave the governor time to re-enter the town with his troops; and at length, being sensible that they could effect nothing by a regular attack, they next attempted to take the place by stratagem. For this purpose, they divided themselves into two parties; one was posted on the right side of the town, and the other on the left. The party on the right side sent in a deputation to the governor, informing him that they were friends, and requesting that they might be let into the town, to assist him in conquering those on the left, who were enemies, from whom they had deserted. This proposal, however, was obstinately refused on the part of the governor, who desired them to keep at a distance, or take the consequence; upon this the two parties again united, and endeavoured to surprise the town on the water side.

The vessels, which had been driven out the day before, returning about this time,
powder,

powder, balls, and a few small pieces of cannon were taken out of them, and when the Arabs made their last attack, by night, the town took the alarm, fired on them, and obliged them to retire. The following day the pieces of cannon were mounted in different parts of the walls of the town, which had the desired effect: for the Arabs, finding they had no chance of success, dispersed again, and went to their different haunts. For some time after this circumstance, not one of them was permitted to enter the town, nor were any of the troops allowed to leave it, and the cause of the gate.

The Spanish house, during this petty war, supplied the late emperor's women, who happened to be in the town, on this occasion, with money and other necessaries, and one of their sons, Don Juan, was sent to the inhabitants. The new sovereign was so pleased with the conduct of the Spaniards, that he sent them a letter of thanks, as well for their zeal in defending the town, as for the support they offered to his father's warren. Not satisfied, however, with the barren return of thanks, he ordered

powder, balls, and a few small pieces of cannon were taken out of them; and when the Arabs made their last attack, by night, the town took the alarm, fired on them, and obliged them to retire. The following day the pieces of cannon were mounted in different parts on the walls of the town, which had the desired effect; for the Arabs, finding they had no chance of success, dispersed totally, and went to their different homes. For some time after this circumstance, not one of them was permitted to enter the town, but upon condition that he should first leave his musquet and sword on the outside of the gate.

The Spanish house, during this petty siege, supplied the late emperor's women, who happened to be in the town, on this occasion, with money and other necessaries, and out of their own stores furnished corn to the inhabitants. The new sovereign was so pleased with the conduct of the Spaniards, that he sent them a letter of thanks, as well for their zeal in defending the town, as for the support they afforded to his father's women. Not satisfied, however, with the barren return of thanks, he ordered

them also to be repaid the whole of their expences, and sent them a present of two lions.

These were the principal disturbances which took place, in consequence of the emperor's death. By degrees the spirit for plunder, on the part of the Arabs, was less general, and the country became in a state of perfect peace and tranquillity.

The news of the emperor's death reached TANGIER on the 15th of April; upon which the governor repaired to the great mosque, made a short prayer for SIDI MAHOMET, and proclaimed MULEY YAZID his successor. After this ceremony, the public crier was placed in a conspicuous situation, where he publicly proclaimed MULEY YAZID; in his name denouncing the severest punishment against any person, who should dare to oppose the new sovereign.

As MULEY YAZID had been proclaimed both in the church and in the town, the consuls all agreed to write him a letter, condoling with him on his father's decease, and congratulating him upon his accession to the throne. I should have observed, that

that the only ceremony attending a new emperor's accession to the throne, is a public proclamation in the large assembly. Where the proclamation is made, is the presence of the emperor, whom by the law ought to be accompanied, probably, at least in the three capitals of the empire, is a solemnity for all the chief priests and doctors of law to assemble, with the other great people of the town; and the emperor, or Grand Council, read the edicts, which first recapitulate the laws of the laws of the Koran; and then, after having proclaimed the emperor's aims, and the people's duties, protect the innocent, deliver the wicked, and be far from countenancing and keeping near his sacred person any adulterer, that he shall punish adultery, prevent the exportation of corn and provisions to the oppression of the people, the passage belonging to their plenty or scarcity, and that he shall be executed towards the poor, which is an examination before God. He it will, that if he breaks these articles, he shall be punished, as he ought to punish others, under a similar circumstance.

The same ceremony is performed when

that the only ceremony attending a new emperor's accession to the throne, is a public proclamation in the streets and mosques. When the proclamation takes place in the presence of the emperor, which by the law ought to be performed publicly, at least in the three capitals of the empire, it is customary for all the chief priests and doctors of law to assemble, with the other great people of the town, and for the MUFTI or CADI to read aloud to the emperor, a short recapitulation of some of the laws of the Koran; which direct, That he shall preserve the empire, administer speedy justice, protect the innocent, destroy the wicked, and so far from countenancing and keeping near his sacred person any adulterer, that he shall punish adultery, prevent the exportation of corn and provisions to the prejudice of the people, tax provisions according to their plenty or scarcity, and forbid usury to be exercised towards the poor, which is an abomination before God. He is told, that if he breaks these articles, he shall be punished, as he ought to punish others under a similar circumstance.

The same ceremony is performed before
all

all BASHAWS, ALCAIDES, and SHAICKS, upon their first receiving their appointment. How far these few but excellent admonitions are attended to, either by the emperor or the officers under his command, I have already sufficiently explained in a former part of the narrative.

On the succeeding day, which was the Moorish sabbath, all the great people of the town assembled at the mosques, and, with greater ceremony than the day before, prayed for the soul of the deceased sovereign, and proclaimed MULEY YAZID his successor. On the same day all the Jewesses of TANGIER were ordered by the governor to repair to the castle, and lament SIDI MAHOMET's death; which they performed by loud shrieks and lamentations.

On the 17th, the bashaw communicated to the consuls a letter, which he had received from MULEY YAZID at the sanctuary, wherein he ordered the bashaw to conduct all the consuls to him with their presents, under a guard of fifteen soldiers. On the same day a salute of twenty-one guns was fired from the battery, in consequence of an order having arrived for a general release and pardon to all prisoners.

Seven poor French or petty princes, who brought this order, delivered at the same time directions to the consuls to clothe them from head to foot at their own expense. In consequence of this, the consuls furnished each of them with a robe for a calise, with two breeches, and two or three shirts; to this, as it was not sufficient to supply them, they were obliged to add a still further supply of money. On the following day the consuls set off on their journey with the baggage, and the principal people of the town, both Moorish and Jewish. In the evening, Ruyter, Mustapha, and the other six captains, arrived at the consul's camp with a letter from the new emperor, inviting them to repair to him at TETUAN, and promising to renew the ancient treaty of peace and commerce with their nation. The consuls refused, that they had not the power to do so, and that they had no authority to make any such engagements. They then returned to TETUAN the day before.

On the 19th of April the consuls arrived in the evening at TETUAN, where, upon entering the gate, they were met by a messenger, who informed them that the emperor would give them audience immediately.

at BAHAW, ALCAJES, and SHAKI, upon their first receiving their appointments. How are these few but excellent establishments attended to, either by the emperor or the officers under his command, I have already sufficiently explained in a former part of the narrative.

On the succeeding day, which was the Moorish sabbath, all the great people of the town assembled at the mosque, and with greater ceremony than the day before, prayed for the soul of the deceased sovereign, and pronounced *Allegro* *Allegro* his successor. On the same day all the Jews of Taxora were ordered by the governor to repair to the castle, and lament for Mohammed's death, which they performed by loud shrieks and lamentations.

On the 17th, the bashaw communicated to the confidant minister, which he had received from Muley Yezid at the juncture, when he ordered the bashaw to conduct all the consuls to him with their presents, under a guard of fifteen soldiers. On the same day a salute of twenty-one guns was fired from the battery, in consequence of an order having arrived for a general release and pardon to all prisoners.

Seven poor sharifs or petty princes, who brought this order, delivered at the same time directions to the consuls to clothe them from head foot at their own expence. In consequence of this, the consuls furnished each of them with cloth for a caftan, with two britannias, and twenty dollars; to this, as it was not sufficient to satisfy them, they were obliged to add a still further supply of money. On the following day the consuls set off on their journey with the bashaw, and the principal people of the town, both Moors and Jews. In the evening, REIS MUSTI GALLI, with two other sea captains, arrived at the consul's camp with a letter from the new emperor, inviting them to repair to him at TETUAN, and promising to renew the ancient treaties of peace and commerce with their nations. The captains related, that MULEY YAZID had left the sanctuary, and had made his public entrance into TETUAN the day before.

On the 19th of April the consuls arrived in the evening at TETUAN, where, upon entering the gates, they were met by a messenger, who informed them that the emperor would give them audience immediately whilst

whilst upon their horses ; upon which their baggage was all sent away, and the consuls all ranged themselves in a regular form. After waiting, however, a short time, another messenger came to acquaint them, that the emperor would see them the next day. On the following day, at twelve o'clock at noon, the consuls were sent for to the emperor's camp, where they found the sovereign on horseback, in a very rich Turkish dress, and his horse ornamented with Turkish furniture.

After having asked their respective names and titles, the emperor told the consuls he was at peace with the English and RAGOUSI, but at war with all the other nations ; whose consuls he allowed only four months to retire from his dominions with their property, and ordered them to send him back every thing which belonged to his subjects. On the 22d of April, the consuls had their second audience, at which each of them brought their separate presents.

The emperor now told them, he would remain at peace with all their nations on the same footing as before, requiring of the Spaniards only an ambassador within four months.

months. At this audience he promised the consuls letters to their respective courts, expressive of the same sentiments; and assured them, that the bashaw at TANGIER should make them out, in terms most agreeable to the consuls. The succeeding day the consuls received orders to return to TANGIER, at which place the emperor was to deliver to them the papers he had promised.

On the 25th of the same month, the emperor arrived at TANGIER, and the day following was waited upon by all the consuls to congratulate him on his safe arrival. The emperor continued at TANGIER till the 29th, during which time he gave private audiences to those consuls who asked them. He was every day fully employed by people who came from the different provinces to pay their homage to him. These were supposed to amount to no less than twenty thousand. The bashaw of TANGIER, who had the commission to write out the letters which the consuls were to send home to their respective courts, behaved in the most arbitrary and insolent manner towards those gentlemen. He demanded of some no less than two thousand, of others fifteen hundred dollars,

dollars, for the trouble he had taken, by interfering in their favour with the new sovereign ; at the same time positively refusing to make out or deliver the letters till they had either paid the sum he exacted, or given him security for it.

After the consuls had endeavoured to satisfy the bashaw in the best manner they were able, they at last did not receive the letters till the day after the emperor's departure from TANGIER, when they were brought to them by the bashaw's secretary, and another of his attendants, who not only demanded a present for themselves, but also obliged them to pay an exorbitant price for the seal on each paper, which the bashaw pretended he had paid to the keeper of the seals.

The emperor arrived on the 10th of May at MEQUINEZ, whence, after some little stay, he went to FEZ, and there kept the feast of the Ramadam. About this period, in consequence of the emperor's not having appeared in public for several days, a false report was circulated, that he had been killed by his brother MULEY HASEM, who had just before arrived at FEZ from Morocco.

Having conducted the emperor to MEQUINEZ, it will be only necessary to take a short general view of his subsequent conduct, during the short time that elapsed between his accession to the throne, and arrival at that city; and thence go on to those circumstances which led to the cause of his death. After the caprice, pusillanimity, and avarice which had distinguished the reign of his predecessor, MULEY YAZID appeared to possess many qualities well calculated to render him a very popular prince in the eyes of the Moors. To a tall, elegant, and majestic person, were united a handsome and expressive countenance, which, with a specious and persuasive address, a generous and disinterested but determined conduct, a great activity of body, and an uncommon agility in horsemanship, were requisites which were certain of impressing on the minds of his subjects a very favourable opinion of their new sovereign; and it is certain that MULEY YAZID succeeded to the throne by the voluntary choice of the majority of the people. Happy it had been, if he had possessed sufficient virtue or policy to have preserved this good opinion which they had formed,

formed, but his ungovernable propensity to cruelty and drunkenness, which he had artfully concealed in his minority, he had not resolution sufficient to command when he succeeded to the throne ; and in the whole history of Morocco, we do not meet with a tyrant who exercised greater barbarities than this monster was guilty of.

His first step after leaving the sanctuary, was to repair to TETUAN, where he immediately ordered a general plunder of the Jews to be put in execution by his black troops, in consequence of an insult he had received from that people upon a former occasion. In pursuance of this edict, their houses were instantly ransacked, the furniture which could not be carried off was destroyed and thrown into the streets, some of the owners were put to death, and others were severely beaten, and the persons of their wives and daughters violated by the outrageous soldiery, who indiscriminately stripped them even of their cloaths, and turned them naked into the streets. It is not possible to paint in just colours, the distress and hardship that unfortunate race experienced for several days, till a conclusion was put to
 4 their

their persecutions by an order from the emperor, who, in consequence of a petition to the Jews, threatened death to every person who should in any degree further molest them.

There were two persons of this nation, of some consequence, whom Muley Ismael marked out as particular objects of his revenge. The first was a Jew, who, in the character of Spanish vice-consul, had committed some act during the reign of Sidi Mohammed, which the new emperor considered as having been inimical to his interests. For this real & imaginary crime, the culprit was suspended by a cord passed through the tendons of the lower part of the legs, with his head downwards: in which situation, without any sustenance, he continued alive for near four days, when the emperor ordered his head to be taken off, by way of relieving him from his misery. The other person was Ismael Attar, who in a former part of the work has already been noticed as the favourite of Sidi Mohammed. There is great reason to believe that this young man, who possessed considerable abilities, was exceedingly unhappy here, by his too happy attachment to

their persecutions by an order from the emperor, who, in consequence of a pardon to the Jews, threatened death to every person who should in any degree further molest them.

There were two persons of this nation, of some consequence, whom MULEY YAZID marked out as particular objects of his revenge. The first was a Jew, who, in the character of Spanish vice consul, had committed some act during the reign of SIDI MAHOMET, which the new emperor considered as having been inimical to his interests. For this real or imaginary crime, the culprit was suspended by a cord passed through the tendons of the lower part of the legs, with his head downwards; in which situation, without any sustenance, he continued alive for near four days, when the emperor ordered his head to be taken off, by way of relieving him from his misery. The other person was JACOB ATTAL, who in a former part of the work has already been noticed as the favourite of SIDI MAHOMET. There is great reason to believe that this young man, who possessed considerable abilities, was accessory to his own unhappy fate, by his too busy interference in

H h

politics,

politics, which occasioned him many enemies at court, who were now glad of seizing the opportunity of gratifying their revenge, by persuading the emperor that he was one of those who, in the court of SIDI MAHOMET, had been particularly inimical to him. ATTAL, conscious of his danger, put himself under the protection of the English consul, with an intention of accompanying that gentleman to TETUAN, in hopes that a considerable present of money, might induce the emperor to treat him with some lenity. Unfortunately, before this plan could be put in execution, an order for seizing ATTAL met the party on the road, upon which the unfortunate Jew was forced off his mule, stripped of his dress, and in an old Moorish frock and with a cord about his neck, was driven on foot with whips to TETUAN. Upon his arrival, he was immediately conducted to the emperor, who ordered both his hands to be cut off, in which state he continued three days in the greatest misery, and then he was decapitated.

These are by no means the only instances of cruelty that were exercised upon the Jews. Those of most of the towns of the empire,

crisis, were in the position of being obliged to pay the emperor a large sum of money, and at Minquan, and other places, where the troops were put to cruel deaths, and the women and daughters left to the mercy of the black troops, who treated them with the greatest inhumanities.

A third object of the emperor's policy of revenge was AICHAIR ARAN, his father's black general, with respect to whom the emperor had two reasons for his feelings. In the first place, he was the commander of that very army which was intended for his own destruction; and, in the second, upon his father's death, instead of forwarding the army to MULEY YAGIN, he withdrew it to the Southward, and, it was supposed, with an intention of supporting MULEY SRAHGA.

Notwithstanding, however, the hatred on the part of AICHAIR, the emperor's orders would not have put him to death, had it not been at the particular request of his black army, whom at that time he did not wish to offend. And, fully conscious how much he was obliged by his army, he attempted to make his escape to a neighboring

empire, were either plundered or obliged to pay the emperor a very heavy fine ; and at MEQUINEZ, and some other places, several were put to cruel deaths, and their wives and daughters left to the mercy of the black troops, who treated them with the greatest indecencies.

A third object of the emperor's personal revenge was ALCAIDE ABBAS, his father's black general : with respect to this officer, the emperor had two motives for punishing him. In the first place, he was the commander of that very army which was intended for his own destruction ; and, in the second, upon his father's decease, instead of surrendering the army to MULEY YAZID, he withdrew it to the Southward, and, it was supposed, with an intention of supporting MULEY SLEMMA.

Notwithstanding, however, this conduct on the part of ABBAS, the emperor certainly would not have put him to death, had it not been at the particular request of his black army, whom at that time he did not wish to offend. ABBAS, fully conscious how much he was disliked by his troops, attempted to make his escape to a sanctuary

upon a very swift horse ; but his horse falling, he was unluckily seized, and was immediately carried before the emperor, with very heavy charges on the part of his foldiers. After a hearing of the charges, the emperor signified to the culprit that he might yet partake of his royal mercy, provided he would confine himself for two months to the sanctuary of MULEY ABSULEM. For this purpose he set off ; but he was again seized by the soldiers, who brought him back to the emperor with still heavier charges ; and the emperor, finding that the soldiers were determined on his destruction, with his own hands, by one blow of his sabre, divided his head in two, and he immediately expired.

ABBAS was the best officer in the emperor's service, and never manifested the slightest token of timidity, or condescended to ask his life ; on the contrary, when the emperor lifted up his sabre, he in a stern and undaunted manner looked his sovereign in the face, and died with the countenance and the tranquillity of a hero. As his body had not received the emperor's pardon, it remained on the ground unburied, to the
great

great nuisance to every person who used that way. It is the custom of the country, that when a man is put to death by the emperor, or his order, his body cannot be buried without first receiving a formal pardon from the emperor.

Muley Yazio, long before his father's death, had threatened the life of the emperor. He had been a prisoner of war, and the father's hatred and vengeance against his son. A father's love is not easily overcome. He was the son of a man who had been in his father's army, and he had been in the corn business with the Spaniards, by which he had amassed a very considerable sum of money in bribes and presents.

Upon the emperor's death, the Mendi took refuge in a fortress, and he was his wife, he would not have been so bold, but Muley Yazio, being positively promised to pardon him, he was obliged to forsake his asylum. For some time the new sovereign neglected his captives, and waited for a favourable opportunity to seize him. As soon as he was taken, he offered the emperor one hundred thousand

1000000

great nuisance of every person who passed that way. For such is the barbarous custom of the country, that when a man is put to death by the emperor, or his order, his body cannot be buried without its first receiving a formal pardon from the emperor.

MULEY YAZID, long before his father's death, had threatened the life of the Effendi. He had been a principal agent in exciting the father's hatred and prejudice against his son. A further cause of the emperor's resentment, was the great imposition practised on his father by the Effendi respecting the corn business with the Spaniards, by which he had amassed a very considerable sum of money in bribes and presents.

Upon the emperor's death, the Effendi took refuge in a sanctuary, and, had he been wise, he would not have ventured abroad; but MULEY YAZID having positively promised to pardon him, he was induced to forsake his asylum. For some time the new sovereign dissembled his intentions, and waited for a favourable opportunity to seize him. As soon as he was taken, he offered the emperor two hundred thousand

dollars to spare his life; but the monarch haughtily replied, that he wanted not his money, and that he would not condescend to accept a bribe from a traitor. He then ordered his two hands to be cut off, in which state he suffered him to remain for some days, and then commanded him to be beheaded. One of his hands was placed on the walls of FEZ, and the other sent down to TANGIER, and ordered to be nailed on the door of the Spanish consul, to convince that nation in what manner the emperor was disposed to treat all the friends of the Spaniards.

The emperor always, indeed, manifested an exclusive preference to the English beyond all European nations, and on many other occasions, evinced an inveterate dislike to the Spaniards. From the moment of his accession to the throne, he expressed a disapprobation of the Spanish measures, during his father's reign; and threatened to revenge himself very shortly on that country. The Spaniards, who have more reason to wish for peace, from their ports being so contiguous to the emperor's, as well as from the immense supplies which
* they

they procure from his dominions, than any other nation, endeavoured to ward off the threatening storm, by very large and repeated presents of money, and other valuable articles, to the emperor and his ministers. But this plan, which had been so successful in the former reign, effected nothing in the present. MULEY YAZID had, from his youth, been disregarding of money; and, indeed, in his contempt of wealth, had even exceeded the boundaries of prudence; he had also conceived a very strong and very early predilection in favour of the English. Notwithstanding these circumstances, the Spaniards still continued to entertain hopes of success in their negotiations, till they heard of the death of the Effendi, their great friend and patron, and of the insult offered to their court, by the Effendi's hand being nailed on their consul's door. Such an affront was sufficient to convince them, that war was inevitable; but they esteemed it most prudent to get their consul, and friars, out of the country, before they commenced hostilities: and a frigate for this purpose was dispatched to TANGIER. When they arrived there, they informed the governor, that they
had

had on board a very valuable present for the emperor, and desired that he would send proper persons to receive it. The consul and friars took this opportunity of coming on board; and the frigate, having sent off the Moors with the present, set sail, and the next day captured two Moorish gallies off LARACHE, in sight of the emperor, who was walking upon his terrace at the very moment. The valuable present which they carried, proved nothing more than huge bales of rags.

These repeated insults were not calculated to conciliate the emperor; he consequently made immediate preparations for the attack on Ceuta, and soon after besieged it. But this garrison proved too strongly fortified, both by nature and art, to render it possible for the Moors to be successful, unless assisted by a naval power; and the emperor, after a fruitless siege for several months with a very considerable army, was obliged to retire. The insults offered by the Spaniards in the deception they employed to procure the release of their consul and friars, and afterwards in the capture of the two Moorish vessels, made such an impression on the emperor,

prior, that in consequence of the death of
 Tanguet to the world, he is obliged to place
 of neglect. In this situation, the peo-
 ple informed their sovereign, that the case
 must be referred to the governor, who
 alone was responsible for every circumstance
 which happened within his district. This
 officer, who at the risk of his life had sup-
 ported Mr. de la Roche in his minority and
 now found himself in a state of distress, and
 having been placed in the hands of the
 people, for which the emperor took a
 solemn oath that he would never do him or
 his family the smallest injury, was now
 thrown into prison, and eventually ordered
 into the royal prison. The unfortunate
 man, interceding his fate, requested the em-
 peror would do justice to God and Ma-
 homet, to which he replied, I mean to do
 justice to my country by punishing the
 man, and he immediately dispatched him with a
 mique.

The miserable wretch, which was per-
 petrated by the late Tanguet, I have not
 sufficient power to authorize the execution
 of to death, and am only informed
 of the act of the emperor, who is
 sole power and sole authority of the

had in hand a very valuable present for the emperor, and desired that he would find proper persons to receive it. The consul and friends took this opportunity of coming on board; and the frigate, having sent off the Moor with the presents, set off, and the next day captured two Moorish galleys of Larache, in sight of the city, who was waiting upon his return at the very moment. The valuable present which they carried, proved nothing more than a bag of silver.

These repeated insults were not calculated to conciliate the emperor; he consequently made immediate preparations for the attack on Ceuta, and soon after besieged it. But this operation proved too strongly resisted both by nature and art, to render it possible for the Moors to be successful, unless aided by a naval power; and the emperor, after fruitless siege for several months with a very considerable army, was obliged to retreat. The insults offered by the Spaniards in the deception they employed to procure the release of their consul and friends, and afterwards in the capture of the two Moorish vessels, made such an impression on the

peror, that he threatened to put the town of Tangier to the sword, for so flagrant a piece of neglect. In their justification, the people informed their sovereign, that the error must be imputed to the governor, who alone was responsible for every circumstance which happened within his district. This officer, who at the risk of his life had supported MULEY YAZID in his minority with money, and afterwards placed him on the throne, for which the emperor took a solemn oath that he would never do him or his family the smallest injury, was now thrown into irons, and immediately ordered into the royal presence. The unfortunate man, foreseeing his fate, requested the emperor would do justice to God and Mahomet; to which he replied, I mean to do justice to my country by punishing a traitor; and he immediately dispatched him with a musquet.

The numberless cruelties which were perpetrated by MULEY YAZID, I have not sufficient authentic information to authorise me to detail, nor am I sufficiently informed of the actual circumstances of his reign, to be able to offer to the public a perfect narrative of

it. Thus far I can venture to assert with truth, that he in a short time devoted himself entirely to the drinking of strong *liqueurs*, which for the greatest part of the day rendered him unfit for business, and excited him to the most savage cruelties; and, what was most distressing, where they were the least deserved: with some he amused himself by galloping up with great violence and spearing them, others were buried alive, while a third party were cut to pieces with swords.

It is almost unnecessary to add, that the neglect of public business, and the total insecurity of their persons from the tyranny of the monarch, destroyed in time entirely the confidence which the people had at first placed in their sovereign, and encouraged MULEY HASEM, towards the latter part of the year 1791, to put himself at the head of an army in opposition to his brother. This prince, who possessed most of the bad, without any of the good qualities of the emperor, and who commanded against him during the life of SIDI MAHOMET, was further induced to this measure in consequence of a supply of stores, and considerable sums of money, which he received from the Spaniards,

Spaniards, who had great reason to wish a change of government. The emperor, who still had many friends, soon collected a considerable army, with which he marched to the Southward to dislodge his brother, who had taken possession of the city of Morocco and its vicinity. MULEY HASEM, upon this occasion, discovered his usual pusillanimity, by resigning his command to one of his generals, who however was an active and enterprizing officer. When the two armies met, a dreadful engagement ensued. The emperor discovered an uncommon share of personal courage, intermixing with the enemy and fighting like a private soldier. After a severe conflict, he totally routed the enemy and took possession of Morocco, but not before he had received several wounds, which in a few days proved mortal. During the short period of life which remained to him, his whole attention was occupied in punishing the people of Morocco for their attachment to his brother. Between two and three thousand of the inhabitants, without regard to age or sex, were massacred in cold blood; while some of them he ordered to be nailed alive to the walls, he tore out
the

the eyes of others with his own spurs, and, in his dying moments, passed an edict that sixty people of MOGODORE, among whom were most of the European merchants, should be decapitated, for the assistance which he supposed they had afforded to his brother. Fortunately for them, he died soon after issuing the order, and it was not forwarded.

MULEY YAZID, who only reigned two years, and at his death was in the forty-third year of his age, was possessed of many qualities, which, if they had been properly improved, would have rendered him a very useful monarch in a country where the sovereign possesses so much influence over his subjects; naturally quick of apprehension, determined in his conduct, and not easily biassed by the persuasion of others, possessing a great share of personal courage, and a total contempt of wealth; had these endowments of nature been meliorated by an enlightened education, they might have enabled him to have accomplished some reformation in his subjects, and perhaps led the way to some further improvement. Unfortunately, this prince too easily gave way to
the

The first of these is the
 fact that the system is
 not a simple one, but a
 complex one, involving
 many different factors.
 The second is that the
 system is not a simple
 one, but a complex one,
 involving many different
 factors. The third is that
 the system is not a simple
 one, but a complex one,
 involving many different
 factors. The fourth is that
 the system is not a simple
 one, but a complex one,
 involving many different
 factors. The fifth is that
 the system is not a simple
 one, but a complex one,
 involving many different
 factors. The sixth is that
 the system is not a simple
 one, but a complex one,
 involving many different
 factors. The seventh is that
 the system is not a simple
 one, but a complex one,
 involving many different
 factors. The eighth is that
 the system is not a simple
 one, but a complex one,
 involving many different
 factors. The ninth is that
 the system is not a simple
 one, but a complex one,
 involving many different
 factors. The tenth is that
 the system is not a simple
 one, but a complex one,
 involving many different
 factors.

XT 115

the dictates of his passions, which soon rendered him totally incapable of carrying on even the common business of government, and rendered him as great a monster as ever filled the throne of Morocco.

Since the death of MULEY YAZID the country has been in a very unfettled state, the people being now rendered extremely cautious how they elect another monarch. To the Southward of SALLEE, MULEY HASEM, from possessing the army, is obeyed as the sovereign; while on the Northern side of the empire, MULEY SOLYMAN, who from his exemplary conduct has gained the esteem of the people, is considered as emperor. It now rests for time to determine which is to be the successful candidate.

F I N I S.

BOOKS LATELY PUBLISHED

WAR-OFFICE AND MILITARY BOOKS.

I. **T**HE ARMY LIST for 1792. Printed by Authority :
Containing a LIST of the OFFICERS of the ARMY
and of the MARINES, with an INDEX ; a SUCCESSION
of COLONELS and a LIST of the OFFICERS of the
ARMY and MARINES on HALF-PAY ; with an INDEX.
In One Volume 8vo. Price 6s. sewed,

BY HIS MAJESTY'S COMMAND,

Adjutant-General's Office, June 1, 1792.

II. THE MANUAL AND PLATOON EXERCISES,
to be used in future by every Regiment in his Majesty's Service.
—Price 6d.

III. RULES AND REGULATIONS FOR THE FOR-
MATIONS, FIELD-EXERCISE, and MOVEMENTS of
HIS MAJESTY'S FORCES, *to be practised in future.*—
Price 2s.

IV. GENERAL ORDERS FOR THE FIELD-EXER-
CISES of HIS MAJESTY'S INFANTRY.—Price 2s. per
Dozen.

V. GENERAL ORDERS FOR SERJEANTS OF FOOT
TO BE ARMED WITH PIKES INSTEAD OF HAL-
BERDS.—Price 2s. per *Dozen.*

By J. WALTER, at HOMER'S HEAD, CHARING-CROSS.

VI. A COLLECTION of REGULATIONS, ORDERS, and INSTRUCTIONS, formed and issued for the USE of the ARMY, in consequence of the PAY-OFFICE-ACT, and other Occasions subsequent to the 24th of December 1783. To which are added such prior Regulations as have similar Objects and are still in Force either in the Whole or in Part. Printed by Authority. In One Volume, small 8vo. Price 2s. 6d. fewed.

VII. An ACCOUNT of some of the most REMARKABLE EVENTS of the WAR between the PRUSSIANS, AUSTRIANS, and RUSSIANS, from 1756 to 1763: And a TREATISE on several Branches of the MILITARY ART; with PLANS and MAPS. In Two Volumes, Royal 8vo. Price 1l. 10s. in boards. Translated from the Second Edition of the GERMAN ORIGINAL of J. G. TIELKE, by

Capt. C. CRAUFURD,

of the Queen's Regiment of Dragoon Guards, and

Capt. R. CRAUFURD,

of the Seventy-fifth Regiment of Foot.

"La Guerre, en tous les tems, fut le premier des Arts."

L'Art de la Guerre de Main de Maitre.

VIII. The FIELD ENGINEER; or, INSTRUCTIONS upon every BRANCH of FIELD FORTIFICATION: Demonstrated by Examples which occurred in the Seven Years War between the PRUSSIANS, the AUSTRIANS, and the RUSSIANS; with PLANS and explanatory NOTES. In Two Volumes, Royal 8vo. Price 1l. 8s. in boards. Translated from the Fourth Edition of the GERMAN ORIGINAL of J. G. TIELKE, late Captain of Artillery in the Service of H. S. H. the ELECTOR of SAXONY,

By EDWIN HEWGILL,

Lieutenant and Adjutant in the Coldstream Regiment of Foot Guards.

BOOKS LATELY PUBLISHED

FOR FAMILIES.

I. **A**N ESSAY on the HOLY SACRAMENT of the LORD'S SUPPER, addressed to the Inhabitants of a populous Parish near London, By PETER WALDO, Esq. of Mitcham in Surry. Price 1s. bound, or 10s. 6d. a Dozen to those who purchase a Number to give away.

+++ THE SOCIETY FOR PROMOTING CHRISTIAN KNOWLEDGE have added this ESSAY ON THE SACRAMENT to their List of Books, made use of and recommended by the Society: And a Clergyman, in the Neighbourhood of London, so fully approved the Essay, that, with Permission of the Author, he printed a large Impression at his own private Expence, to distribute among his Parishioners and Friends.

II. The SCRIPTURE ACCOUNT of the NATURE and ENDS of the HOLY EUCHARIST; wherein all the Texts and Passages in the Old and New Testaments which concern that Holy Ordinance are opened and explained. By SAMUEL HARDY, Rector of Little Blakenham in Suffolk and Lecturer of Enfield in Middlesex. In One Volume, 8vo. Price 7s. in Boards.

III. A COMMENTARY, PRACTICAL and EXPLANATORY, on the LITURGY of the CHURCH of ENGLAND, as used on SUNDAYS: including the Athanasian Creed. By the Author of the above Essay on the Sacrament. In One Volume, 8vo. Price 5s. bound.

Let every Man study his Prayers and read his Duty in his Petitions.
Bishop TAYLOR.

IV. The

By J. WALTER, at HOMER'S HEAD, CHARING-CROSS.

IV. The LADY'S ASSISTANT for regulating and supplying her TABLE; being a COMPLETE SYSTEM of COOKERY: Containing the most select Bills of Fare, properly disposed for Family Dinners of Five Dishes, to Two Courses of Eleven and Fifteen; with upwards of Fifty Bills of Fare for Suppers, from Five Dishes to Nineteen, and several Deserts: Including likewise the fullest and choicest Receipts of various Kinds, with full Directions for preparing them in the most approved Manner, from which a continual Change may be made, as wanted, in the several Bills of Fare. Published from the Manuscript Collection of Mrs. CHARLOTTE MASON, a professed Housekeeper, who had upwards of 30 Years Experience in the first Families of Fashion. A New Edition, completed to the present Time, containing many additional Receipts; with Directions for Brewing, making English Wines, Raspberry, Orange, and Lemon Brandies, &c. Likewise Remarks on Kitchen-Poisons, and necessary Cautions thereon. With an APPENDIX, containing GENERAL PARTICULARS on the *Breeding*, Rearing, and *Management* of POULTRY—on the Business of THE DAIRY—and on the Management of the KITCHEN and FRUIT-GARDEN. Price 6s. bound.

N. B. The Appendix to be had separate, for the Purchasers of former Editions of Mrs. Mason. Price 1s.

The most refined Understanding and the most exalted Sentiments do not place a Woman above the little Duties of Life.

Mrs. GRIFFITH.

||| This Book is on a New Plan, of particular Use to young married Ladies, and to those who wish their Table to be conducted with Propriety and Decorum.

BOOKS LATELY PUBLISHED

On FEMALE EDUCATION.

I. **L**ETTERS on the IMPROVEMENT of the MIND, addressed to a YOUNG LADY, by Mrs. CHAPONE. A New Edition, in One Volume, small 8vo. Price 2s. 6d. sewed.

II. An ELEGANT EDITION of the above LETTERS, printed on a superfine wove Paper, in One Volume, small 8vo. intended for PRESENTS to YOUNG LADIES. Price 4s.

††† The universal Reception of Mrs. CHAPONE'S LETTERS in private Families, and in public Schools for Young Ladies, has many Years established the Character of their Excellence and desired Use in forming for Life the most approved and elegant Principles of Female Conduct.

III. MISCELLANIES in PROSE and VERSE ; with a LETTER to a NEW-MARRIED LADY.

||†|| The Letter to a New-Married Lady is sold separate, to complete former Editions of the Miscellanies.

IV. The THEATRE of EDUCATION ; a new Translation from the French of Madame La Marquise de SILLERY, late Madame La Comtesse de GENLIS. In Four Volumes, 12mo. Price 10s. sewed.

Leçon commence, exemple achevé.

LA MOTTE.

V. An INTRODUCTION to the STUDY of POLITE LITERATURE. The Second Edition. In One Volume, 12mo. Price 2s. bound.

VI. An ESSAY ON PUNCTUATION. The Third Edition. In One Volume, 12mo. Price 3s. bound.

. The Art of Punctuation is of infinite Consequence in Writing, as it contributes to the Perspicuity and consequently to the Beauty of every Composition.

JUST

By J. WALTER, at HOMER'S HEAD, CHARING-CROSS.

JUST PUBLISHED,

*In a small Volume, Price One Shilling bound, or
Half-a-Guinea, per Dozen,*

S E R M O N S

F O R

S U N D A Y - S C H O O L S,

A COLLECTION OF SHORT DISCOURSES

WRITTEN FOR A PARTICULAR PARISH,

AND WHICH ARE NOW PUBLISHED FOR GENERAL USE,

BY A LAYMAN.

C O N T E N T S.

Serm. I. 3d Ep. St. JOHN,
4th ver. *I have no greater joy
than to hear that my children
walk in truth.*

Serm. II. PROV. iii. 17. *Her
ways are ways of pleasantness.*

Serm. III. The same text.

Serm. IV. ECCLES. xii. 1. *Remember now thy Creator in
the days of thy youth, while
the evil days come not, nor
the years draw nigh, when
thou shalt say, I have no
pleasure in them.*

Serm. V. 1 THESS. v. 17. *Pray
without ceasing.*

Serm. VI. COLOSS. iii. 15—
latter part. *And be ye thank-
ful.*

Serm. VII. LUKE xi. 2. *When*

*ye pray, say, Our Father,
which art in heaven.*

Serm. VIII. EXODUS xx. 8.
*Remember the Sabbath-day,
to keep it holy.*

Serm. IX. EXODUS xx. 13.
Thou shalt not kill.

Serm. X. EXODUS xx. 15.
Thou shalt not steal.

Serm. XI. MATTHEW vii. 21.
*Not every one that saith unto
me, Lord, Lord, shall enter into
the kingdom of heaven: but he
that doeth the will of my
Father which is in heaven.*

Serm. XII. GALAT. vi. 7—
former part. *Be not deceived;
God is not mocked.*

Serm. XIII. PHILIP. i. 27.
*Let your conversation be as
it*

BOOKS LATELY PUBLISHED.

it becometh the gospel of Christ.

Serm. XIV. ROMANS xii. 11—former part. *Not slothful in business.*

Serm. XV. EPHESIANS vi. 7 and 8. *With good-will doing service, as to the Lord, and not to men: knowing that whatsoever good any man doeth, the same shall be receive of the Lord, whether he be bond or free.*

Serm. XVI. TITUS ii. 9 and 10. *Exhort servants to be obedient unto their own masters, and to please them well in all things: not answering again; not purloining; but shewing all good fidelity: that they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.*

Serm. XVII. TITUS ii. 10—latter part.—*That they may adorn the doctrine of God our Saviour in all things.*

Serm. XVIII. 1 TIM. vi. 6. *Godliness with contentment is great gain.*

Serm. XIX. REV. xxi. 8—latter part. *ALL LIARS shall have their part in the lake which burneth with fire and brimstone: which is the second death.*

Serm. XX. EXODUS xxiii. 2—former part. *Thou shalt not follow a multitude to do evil.*

Serm. XXI. HEBREWS xiii. 16. *To do good, and to communicate, forget not: for with such sacrifices God is well pleased.*

Serm. XXII. PSALM xxxix. 1. *I said, I will take heed to my ways, that I sin not with my tongue.*

Serm. XXIII. PSALM cxix. 6. *Then shall I not be ashamed, when I have respect unto all thy commandments.*

Serm. XXIV. To the Parents. EPHES. vi. 4. *Bring them up in the nurture and admonition of the Lord.*

Serm. XXV. To the Parents, and others. 1 COR. v. 8. *Let us keep the feast.*





Walter Scheff
Buchbinde

Lempriere, William,

A tour from Gibraltar to Tangier, Sallee, Mogodore, Santa Cruz, Tarudant
and thence over Mount Atlas, to Morocco including a particular account of
the Royal Harem ...

London 1793

It.sing. 1424 x

urn:nbn:de:bvb:12-bsb10469063-8